

Syntropy the Trilogy

Ulisse Di Corpo

Copyright © 1996-2022 Ulisse Di Corpo

ISBN: 9798418673411

Syntropy the Trilogy contains the novels:

1996: *The Theorem of Love* (starts at page 22),

2018: *The Choice* (starts at page 544)

2018: *Love and Truth* (starts at page 1014)

2022: *A Broader Perspective* (start at page 1385)

for more information visit:

www.sintropia.it/en

*Dedicated to Antonella,
my partner in the path towards
Love and Truth*

PREFASE

I had just returned from Missouri where I spent a year as an exchange student. An apparently enviable experience that had thrown me into a deep existential crisis. Back in Italy I hoped to find my certainties, but my parents had just split, and hostilities were raging. My existential crisis became even more intense.

On April 19, 1977, Alessandra, my girlfriend, called and told me that she had a new boyfriend and that our story was over. I felt my life crumbling. I went to wash my face and while I saw the drops of water fall into the sink, I had a sudden

illumination. A converging energy must exist! I could see it in the force of gravity. In addition to the diverging energy that we all know, such as light and heat, I perceived a cohesive energy at the basis of the feeling of life, of consciousness, of our need for cohesion and love and of our sufferings.

Time seemed to have stopped and all the pieces of the mosaic began to fit into place. In a moment my vision had changed. In addition to matter and energy there was another level, a fundamental converging and cohesive energy. Each of these levels required specific conditions: material needs, needs for cohesion and love and needs for meaning. When these needs

are not met alarms start warning in the form of hunger, thirst, chill, but also anxiety, anguish and depression. I had found a key to the understanding of my existential crisis, and in a moment my suffering, my depression and anguish dissolved.

The impact of this new vision was so profound that I decided to enroll in the faculty of psychology, even though I was gifted in mathematics and physics. I continued to work on the vital-needs theory based on Matter, Energy and Syntropy (i.e. converging energy) and at the final dissertation I took full marks and praise, but after that no one seemed interested in what I was doing.

It was July 1981. I went to England for a month of vacation in a small village, East Meon, where my mother had inherited an old, thatched roof cottage.

On Wednesday, July 29, Charles, and Diana had just married, the pub was crowded with people and a local boy invited me to participate in the celebrations of the royal wedding.

«I want to introduce you to an Italian girl.» He said.

I thought that it was incredible that an Italian girl could be visiting that pub, in a village of just nine hundred inhabitants, in the middle of the English countryside.

I was immediately struck by her beauty. «My name is Lucia!» She greeted me.

Given the strange coincidence I dared: «Do you come from Rome?».

«How do you know?» She asked.

«Do you go to the Kennedy High School?».

«Yes!» She replied with surprise.

«Do you know Carla Ott ...»

«She sits next to me!»

Simply impossible coincidences. The strangest one was that our mothers had the same age and were from that same village, but they had never met. They married Italian men and came to live in Rome and lived close to each other, but they had never met. We had

the same friends, but we had never met.

Back in Rome we lost sight of each other. I enrolled in a PhD in Statistics, and she also enrolled in the Faculty of Statistics, without knowing about my choice. Coincidences started sprouting and they brought me to believe that we were linked by a destiny. I began to feel attraction and love of an intensity that I had never experienced before. Words that seemed abstract, such as love and heart feelings, suddenly became real, tangible, vital and the most important aspects of my life. I started teaching at university. Lucia was one of my first students and I followed her thesis. Her presence motivated me, and I

started spending a lot of time at the Faculty of Statistics. This led the dean, Vittorio Castellano, to read my dissertation. He immediately showed great interest and told me: «This is the theory of Syntropy of Luigi Fantappiè!» I didn't know anything about Luigi Fantappiè. His theory of syntropy had disappeared. A strange coincidence linked Lucia to Luigi Fantappiè. I first met her on the day of the 25th anniversary of the death of Luigi Fantappiè. Vittorio Castellano was enthusiast about my work. He considered my dissertation the best that he had ever seen in the faculty of Statistics. But, after his death, I found myself again alone with this theory. Nobody seemed interested.

On June 20, 1987, a high school friend asked if I could host her for a week. She had been expelled from her family, she did not know where to go, she did not have a job. She stayed with me for almost twenty years. Her difficult situation immediately turned into psychological distress and psychiatric disorders. I found myself facing totally new situations that forced me to see the world from a new and different point of view.

In November 1996 I wrote *The Theorem of Love* which I published in the first months of 1997. The aim was to talk about syntropy in a simple and captivating way. A series of strange coincidences brought this novel to become popular among the followers

of Sai Baba, a figure of the Indian spirituality. But after a while I found myself again alone with this theory.

On January 6, 2001, I went for lunch at my father's house. I was meditating to abandon the work on syntropy. Going back home, I walked in front of Sai Baba's vegetarian restaurant, and I expressed, almost unconsciously, the desire of a partner with whom to continue this work.

That same evening, I went out with an English friend. She told me that all the girls who have extremely short hair, like she had, are lesbians. The next evening, I went to a party, I saw two girls come in, both with very short hair. My mind immediately said *they are lesbians*, but the heart focused

on one of them and said *she is the person*. Two diverging drives. I took courage and started talking to Antonella, the girl my heart was pointing to. She told me that she had abandoned university because she started working. The rational side was yelling that since she had no knowledge of math, she was not the partner I was looking for. However, the heart kept focusing on her. We exchanged phone numbers. I wanted to go out with her the following evening, but I was without a car, someone had tried to steal it doing considerable damage to the steering wheel.

On January 9, 2001, the mechanic returned the car. I called Antonella

and invited her out for dinner. An exceptional Moon eclipse accompanied us throughout the evening.

The next evening, we went out again. It was 10.01.01 (Tenth of January 2001) and we engaged. Nine months later we married, the same date but upside down: 10.10.01 (Tenth of October 2001).

As a wedding present I gave Antonella the opportunity to return to university. I told her to choose following the heart. She chose cognitive psychology. She was not interested in syntropy, but she slid on the equation from which syntropy starts. The first thesis was titled *Entropy and Syntropy, from mechanical to*

life sciences. The Master thesis was an extension of the first thesis. The PhD dissertation was *A Syntropic Model of Consciousness* where she discussed four experiments that gave scientific validation to the theory of syntropy.

Antonella became the target of violent attacks, not on the scientific level, but on the personal one. None of her tutors accompanied her in front of the national examining committee. One asked to expel her from university. Everyone was terrified at the idea of being associated with this theory. But at the end she got her PhD.

We met other groups working on similar theories. They were all experiencing violent attacks on a

personal level as well as censorship, absence of funding and expulsion from the academia. The Dean of the Faculty of Engineering and Applied Sciences of the University of Princeton, one of the most prestigious universities in the United States, was enthusiastic of Antonella's work:

www.sintropia.it/Princeton.pdf

www.amazon.com/dp/1936033178

but he too was undergoing violent attacks. A real game of massacre. After the PhD dissertation Antonella decided to step off, to protect herself and her health.

Despite the many conferences we held on to the subject and the books we published, I found myself alone again with syntropy.

On December 21, 2017, Gisele, a friend we had not seen for almost a year and a half, sent me a WhatsApp message from Russia telling that the work she was waiting for in Madrid had not been confirmed and asked us what we were planning for New Year's Eve. I told her that she could join us. On December 29 she wrote saying that she had taken a Norwegian flight from Helsinki. On-board there was Wi-Fi and we started chatting via WhatsApp. The scheduled time of arrival in Rome was just before midnight. A friend had offered her

hospitality for a couple of nights, but Gisele had no money for the taxi. She had the money for the bus to Termini station, the central station of Rome. But at that time of night the station is closed, and the subway is no longer active. After midnight the streets next to the station fill with homeless, toxic and alcoholics, among which criminals try to take advantage of these situations of fragility.

I was in Ovindoli, a village in the Abruzzi mountains. I did not like the idea of Gisele in a situation that could easily degenerate, and I decided to go to Rome to meet her at the airport. A difficult journey due to the snow and ice on the road. I arrived exactly when

she was walking out of the airport and took her to her friend.

The first of January she came to Ovindoli, with the first bus of students who were going to spend a week in the house that I had inherited and that I had just renovated (www.sintropia.it/ovindoli).

I decided to take care of her and put her back on track. I had no way of offering her a job, but I hosted her for three months and a collaboration on syntropy began. We had the idea of extending *The Theorem of Love* to two other novels: *The Choice* and *Love and Truth*.

In 2022, thanks to the lockdowns of the unvaccinated, I was able to resume the novels and update them.

I chose the narrative form of the novel to encourage active reading. Fantasy and reality mix together and the reader must choose what to consider true and what false.

The theorem of love

CONTENT

Prologue

Monday, November 23, 2026

Tuesday, November 24, 2026

Wednesday, November 25, 2026

Thursday, November 26, 2026

Friday, November 27, 2026

Saturday, November 28, 2026

Sunday, November 29, 2026

Monday, November 30, 2026

PROLOGUE

In autumn 1996, while I was jogging, the plot of *The Theorem of Love* suddenly took shape in my mind. I wrote the novel in November 1996 and published it in April 1997. A few days later Nicola, a poet and friend from Padua, came to see me in Rome. We went to have dinner at the Jaya-Sai-Ma, a vegetarian restaurant near my house and sat at a table. The owner of the restaurant, Menalda, immediately asked us to choose another table. I asked her why, since there were so many free places and the one, we had chosen did not seem to have been booked by anyone.

«We have just used this table for a presentation of Ayurvedic products,» she replied, «products charged with energy. We have to take it away.»

I took the opportunity to ask her: «Do you also organize books presentations?»

Menalda: «Of course; and if the book mentions vegetarian diet, we provide everything for free, including refreshments.»

Since *The Theorem of Love* mentioned vegetarian diet, I asked her phone number, and as soon as the printer told me when I would have the first copies of the book, I called her.

«Yes, I remember you, come to dinner tonight and we will talk about it!»

I had prepared myself too quickly and I opened randomly the newspaper I had bought that day. I found myself in front of a page entirely dedicated to Sai Baba. I read quickly, and as I read the interest grew. I was struck by the identity between *The Theorem of Love* and the message of Sai Baba. The novel describes the beginning of the era of love and Sai Baba preaches that the message of love is at the center of all the religions.

Later in the restaurant I noticed a large poster of Sai Baba. Menalda made some appreciations on the cover and confirmed the availability of the venue and of the refreshments. While I was describing the novel, one

of the waiters, Maurizio, seeing the cover said: «Syntropy, what Fantappiè was talking about!» I was impressed. Few, hardly no one, knew about Fantappiè's works and even less the little book in which he described the theory of syntropy. I spoke with Maurizio, and I discovered his vast and deep knowledge of syntropy. I asked if he could help me at the presentation on July the 9th.

At the beginning of July, I was talking with Alessandra, a friend: «Don't you find the circumstances that led to the first presentation of the book at the Jaya-Sai-Ma strange? It is all because of Nicola. If it was not for him I would have not gone to the vegetarian restaurant!» I said.

«It would be really nice,» Alessandra answered, «if Nicola could be with you at the presentation.»

I hanged the telephone and immediately after it rang again: «Hello, it's Nicola. On Wednesday night I will be in Rome, I'm going on vacation with my son to Sicily. Can you host us?»

With Alessandra I had just talked about Nicola and now he was coming to Rome on the day of the presentation of the book.

Wednesday, July the 9th, the day of the presentation, the car did not start (the tank was practically empty, I had parked it uphill, and it did not catch the gasoline). Despite this unexpected problem I managed to take enough

copies of the book to the restaurant thanks to Nicola's car. Maurizio arrived on time and, shortly after, the presentation began. There were about sixty people. I thought back to Nicola's strange arrival.

Maurizio began: «I was struck by the fact that the message of *The Theorem of Love* coincides with the message of love of Sai Baba.»

In those days I had read something about Sai Baba, and I had found a strong analogy with the message of *The Theorem of Love*.

Maurizio continued: «... the starting date of this novel, November 23, 2026, is the day of the hundredth birthday of Sai Baba.»

I had chosen that date just to make the celebration of the centenary of ISTAT on the right date (26th of November) and from there I had to go back until November 23rd. I quickly went through a few books on Sai Baba, and I immediately received proof: Sai Baba was born on November 23, 1926.

Maurizio added: «As you know, Sai Baba says that in his current life his mission is to remember the message of love. On November 23, 2026, the date on which he will reincarnate, the era of love will start.»

The novel describes the beginning of the era of love. I made my presentation and, in the end, many came to me sure that I was the pen of

Sai Baba. I avoided getting involved in Sai Baba groups, despite the many invitations.

MONDAY,
NOVEMBER 23, 2026

The orange and red colors that covered almost half of the sky and the fine and delicate clouds, like brushstrokes against a deep blue background, reminded me of the last sunset of the millennium. That picture seemed so fresh to me, even though more than twenty-five years had passed. I was in the mountains, with my parents, and I was motionless greeting the last day of a millennium. I stood still, in the cold, until the last thread of light went completely away. I told myself that I should never forget those colors, those shapes, that

moment, those noises, and those smells. In the meantime, I was thinking of all the changes and challenges that humanity would face in the millennium that was starting.

I was immersed in these thoughts when Marta, my eldest daughter, called me back to reality. « I would never have thought that they would have made a film of Yallop's book *In the name of God*.»

The bench we had chosen was particularly uncomfortable. I turned around looking for a better position and met her gaze. I could see the reflections of the sunset in her clear green eyes. «I remember having read Yallop's book during the Christmas holidays between 1999 and 2000.» I

told her.

«The arguments which Yallop uses to demonstrate that Pope John Paul the First was assassinated are incredible!». She hesitated, as though unsure how to continue. «I cannot believe that in the 1970s the Vatican Bank linked mafia, politics and high finance. According to me Yallop exaggerated when he said that John Paul the First was assassinated because he wanted to reform the Vatican bank! What do you think?»

«I don't know. The memory of the corruption and illegality which reigned seems to me so far away.» I glanced at the dome of Saint Peter's which was silhouetted majestically exactly in front of the setting sun I

looked at Marta and was struck by the resemblance with Cinzia. «1978,» I hesitated, «was a special year. The communists had won the elections and the day of their entry into power the Prime Minister was kidnapped and then killed. In a few months all the cardinals who had supported the communists died. On March 17, it happened to Giacomo Violaro, a few days later, Pope Paul the Sixth fell ill and died three months later due to arsenic poisoning. On August 16 it was the turn of the Chinese cardinal Yu Pin, on September 5 it was Archbishop Nikodim, killed by a coffee intended for the new Pope John Paul the First. Cardinal Valerian Gracias was poisoned on the 11th of

September. On September 28th it was the turn of the new Pope, then Edoardo Calo, John Champney, Boleslaw Filipiak, Reginald Delargey, Jean-Marie Villot, Giovanni Benelli and finally Cardinal Joseph Suenens.»

«A massacre!»

«In seventy-seven years of history, from 1900 to 1977, three cardinals had been murdered. In nineteen-seventy-eight, two popes and fourteen cardinals were murdered!» I said. «A massacre that could now happen again for the election of the new pope. The wars in the Vatican are blocking the Conclave.»

«But why?» Marta asked.

I thought back to the economic crisis, the wars, traditional and

biological, that had transformed the first years of the millennium into one of the darkest periods in history. The Western world had fallen under the dictatorship of those who control the money.

«The new monetary system is starting a new era!» I said.

Marta nodded to a smile.
«Everything seems too fast!»

«India was the first country to adopt the new monetary system.» I hesitated again. «Millions of Indians were suffering from hunger and in 2011, to distribute subsidies, the government assigned each citizen an electronic bank account associated with biometric parameters. Every transaction, even the smallest, became

electronic. The state could interact directly with citizens and millions of Indians came out from hunger and misery. The success of this new system was incredible.»

«All of this happened many years ago,» Marta interrupted me, «but the new monetary system was only started last year in Italy!»

«UDC indicates the three pillars of the new monetary system: U stands for Unity, D for Diversity and C for Converging.»

«And the banknotes? Why were they withdrawn and then banned?»

«Banknotes were invented in China in 806. Those who deposited precious in the bank obtained receipts, banknotes, that could be exchanged.

Banknotes were guaranteed by precious metals and stones and banks applied a deposit cost. A famous Venetian explorer, Marco Polo, described this system in his accounts and, in Europe, the first banknotes were printed in Sweden in 1661 by a commercial bank. In England in 1694 the commercial banknotes were replaced by national banknotes. This system, devised by Charles Montagu, gave life to the Central Bank of England. A private institution that grouped the main commercial banks. At the end of the nineteenth century European Nations deposited gold in their central banks in exchange for banknotes. The only exception was the United States of America. The US

Constitution prohibits the establishment of a private central banks, as they concentrate extraordinary powers in the hands of a few bankers not elected by the people. A war between bankers began. The Astors, Guggenheim and Strauss, the most powerful bankers of the time, were loyal to the Constitution and opposed the central bank, the Rothschilds, Morgans and Rockefellers wanted the central bank. Inexplicably, all the bankers loyal to the Constitution died on April 15, 1912 in the tragedy of the Titanic and shortly after, on December 23, 1913, the newly elected president Woodrow Wilson signed the Federal Reserve System act (FED), starting the central

bank of the United States. When the FED began printing the first dollars in 1914, the international financial system was dominated by the British pound. Only eight months later, in August 1914, the First World War broke out. This tragedy transformed the US dollar into the most powerful international currency. During the Great Depression of 1929 all the banks that were antagonistic to the FED and were trying to set up an alternative monetary system, guaranteed by silver, were forced into bankruptcy. At the end of the Second World War, the Bretton Woods agreements transformed the dollar into the only currency with convertibility into gold: the

international reserve currency. On June 4, 1963, John Fitzgerald Kennedy tried to limit the excessive power of the FED by signing the Executive Order 11110 that allowed the Treasury to issue banknotes secured by deposits of silver (silver dollars). These treasury bills were issued without interests and did not indebt the US government. They were like the FED notes, but were marked as *United States Notes*, whereas the others as *Federal Reserve Notes*. The seal and serial number instead of being green were red. Five months later, on November 22, 1963, Kennedy was assassinated and the 4 billion Treasury bills were immediately withdrawn, giving to the FED full control over

the dollar.»

«Does the FED notes have a cost?»
Marta asked.

«Private central banks apply an interest rate. The greater the debt, the more value they can rake up. Their aim is to indiscriminately indebt nations, institutions, and companies. Debt interests funnel wealth, vital energy, in the hands of a few, people, while the rest of humanity plunges into misery, chaos and wars. Private central banks are the main cause of entropy, crises and disfunctions.»

«A colossal scam!» Marta whispered indignantly.

«This fraud required corrupt politicians.» I remained silent for a moment. «Representative democracy

is expensive! And only those who submit to the will of who controls money receive the necessary financial aid for the electoral campaign.»

«Puppets of a power that remains behind the scenes!»

«Exactly!»

«Is representative democracy a fraud?» Marta asked with a troubled voice.

«Yes! Now that central banks have been nationalized, money is no longer put into circulation creating debt, but through a citizenship income. Money belongs to the state, to the citizens, there is no longer a cost added to money and taxes have fallen to zero. From misery and suffering, we have shifted in just a few years to

widespread wealth and wellbeing!»

«And bioelectronic money?»

«Bioelectronic money has been a simple and natural transition in all those countries with a state-owned central bank, such as China, Russia and India. In the West, however, attempts have been made to impose electronic money together with a mandatory health pass. To work, receive money and spend it was necessary to have this health pass. In the absence of this pass, the right to a bank account and civil rights were lost.»

«Can you tell me more about the Chinese, Russian and Indian system?»
Marta asked.

«Their system was preceded by the

widespread use of credit cards and mobile phone payments. With the introduction of bioelectronic systems, in addition to accessing one's electronic account, people began to access their data, without carrying any identity card or electronic device, but simply by touching a display connected to the bioelectronic money system. The body has become the identity document.»

«So simple?» Marta asked.

«An easy and safe revolution that has given a great impetus to all the countries based on state owned central banks!»

«And what has happened in the countries based on private central banks?»

«Social conflicts increased and in a short time the whole Western society was engulfed in civil wars.»

«And how did we get out of it?»

«By nationalizing central banks and following the Chinese, Russian and Indian example.»

Marta looked down. «Do you remember the day banknotes were withdrawn?»

«The change was gradual: first a sudden popularity of electronic payment, then the feeling of frustration in handling banknotes. Only at the beginning of last year banknotes were withdrawn and made illegal.»

«A natural transition from the old to the new?»

«No! Only a few realized that it was a complex and courageous operation.» I was silent for a few moments while Marta looked at me attentively. «There was no other way to avoid war, corruption, crime.»

The lights of the city were lighting up one after the other.

«The transactions were no longer anonymous. The state could control them at any time, and this made corruption, terrorism and crime impossible. Everything has changed!» I said.

«Bioelectronic money made all this possible?»

«Bioelectronic money has defeated evil!» I answered. Marta looked up, I could see the dome of Saint Peter

reflected in her eyes. «Evil needs to disguise itself, to hide, while bioelectronic money makes all transactions traceable.» I was distracted by a gust of wind that suddenly lifted the leaves next to our bench. «Those who work honestly do not need to hide. Corruption, crime, arms and drugs trafficking, need to hide their traces and this is achieved with banknotes and anonymous transactions such as cryptocurrencies.»

«Transparency is at the basis of what is good?»

«Within each of us there is the seed of good and evil. Transparency allows good to sprout, while lack of transparency causes evil to

propagate.»

«But aren't any risks for the people?»

«Bioelectronic money has changed the relationship between citizen and the state. Before, the state considered every citizen a potential tax evader! This had created a system of cross-checks so complex and articulated as to lead all citizens, even the most honest, to become tax evaders! While citizens clashed with the state over alleged irregularities of no real importance, the real tax evaders, the big crime, went unpunished and strengthened. The interests of private central banks, war industries and terrorism became one dangerous reality,» I said, lowering my voice.

Marta started to close her suit. The

last rays of the sun had vanished behind the horizon and a slight breeze had risen. «We got close to the Third World War!»

«Yes! The conflict between countries with private central banks and those with state owned central banks was deep. The enemies of the West were Russia and China, the two countries that led the transition towards the new monetary system. The West tried to start a war, but failed.»

«Why?»

«Russia and China have been incredibly clever. The West had triggered the Covid pandemic in China, but China was able to stop it immediately. Within a month, the pandemic had disappeared, thanks to

effective treatments, screenings and targeted lockdowns.»

«So why was the pandemic so devastating in other countries?»

«In the West, doctors who tried to use effective treatments were stopped, expelled from hospitals, or even physically eliminated.»

«For what reason?»

«To justify the use of experimental vaccines which otherwise, in the presence of effective therapies, could not be authorized.»

«And Russia?»

«Russia had been surrounded and the West was ready to invade, unleashing the Third World War.»

«And how was the confrontation avoided?»

«Russia developed a weaker version of Covid, extremely contagious, which caused very mild symptoms, but provided broad-spectrum immunity. Within two months, Covid disappeared and the bioelectronic money system, that the West was trying to impose through a health Covid pass, collapsed. This led to a sudden decrease in tension,» distant images came to my mind. «One year after the introduction of the new monetary system the problem of the debt was solved.»

Marta looked for her gloves that she had placed on the side of the bench. «What are the criminal groups doing?»

«Private central banks controlled politicians, information and energy

resources and started wars to control oil-producing countries and to impose the privatization of central banks all over the planet.»

«Crime is afraid of public owned central banks!?!»

«Bioelectronic money is only possible in systems based on state owned central banks. Bioelectronic money leaves an electronic trace that allows all transactions to be studied. Crime, on the other hand, needs anonymous transactions, which cannot be controlled and investigated.»

Marta nodded to a smile. «Has anyone protested?»

«Many feared excessive control and interference by the government and

the limitation of individual liberties. But exactly the opposite happened. Before, with private central banks, we lived in a state of terror, now with public central banks there is maximum collaboration and harmony between the citizens and the state.»

«How is the data used?»

«You know Vincenzo, my high school friend with muscular dystrophy.»

«Yes sure!»

«Well, today he sent me the results of a study done using data collected with bioelectronic money. As you know, muscular dystrophy was incurable.» I began to feel cold. «Don't I bore you?» I asked.

«No, go on, I'm very interested!»

Just above the orange lines of the sunset I could see the light of the first star. «Vincenzo had made me discover muscular dystrophy, a rare illness which affects the muscles, and which appears in many different forms. In his case, the muscles did not reproduce. Already at the age of 12 he had lost so much muscular mass that he was forced to use a wheelchair. The doctors had told him that he would only live to about 25.»

«How old is Vincenzo, today?»

«He is now more than 40 years old!»

«How is it possible?»

«Muscular dystrophy is a genetic disease. The information necessary for the reproduction of muscles is missing in the DNA of people

suffering from this illness.» I stayed silent for a moment. «Well, just a few days ago Vincenzo told me that thanks to the data gathered by bioelectronic money it is now possible to show that the quality of life leads to an increase in the life expectancy of the dystrophic.»

«How?»

«Boys suffering from dystrophy who are working and engaged in creative and expressive activities show a slower development of the illness. While boys who live with parents who worry too much about the illness, who do not want them to get tired, suffer or work, die earlier. A person who has dystrophy but studies, works, and goes out, suffers less and lives

longer. In some cases the diagnosis changes over time and the illness also changes.»

«You are saying that the quality of life can change genetic information.»

«Genetic information does not evolve according to trials and errors. When we live a life full of meaning and love, DNA is strengthened, while when we are in solitude, isolation and lack of meaning, DNA degenerates! I still find it incredible that loneliness, isolation and the lack of goals or aims can block or regress genetic evolution, and that the DNA reacts almost immediately to the environment!» I answered.

Marta nodded at a grimace. «I imagine that many research projects

have been set up using the data of the bioelectronic archives.»

«Yes! And they are yielding results that are nothing short of exceptional. In the case of muscular dystrophy, it has been shown that genetic information changes with the quality of life, and this can cure diseases. A boy with muscular dystrophy who previously lived twenty-five years, can now exceed fifty years. Fifty years lived well. A life worth living.»

«In your opinion, what was the biggest innovation of bioelectronic money?»

The lamp next to the bench lit up and I could see the reflection of my suit in Marta's eyes. «The transition from the entropic to the syntropic

era.» I remained silent for a moment.
«Bioelectronic money, based on state owned central banks and on cooperation between the state and citizens, leads to converge towards love.»

«And the countries that reject bioelectronic money?»

«Are the ones that continue with private central banks, such as the United States, Great Britain and the Vatican!»

«Every day I hear about the threats of war from the United States.»

«I do not think the United States is interested in starting a Third World War. The American military strategy is now obsolete. The United States just wants to terrorize us, they want to

block the new monetary system.»

«And force us to return to the old world order?»

I shook my head. «We should move towards a syntropic door. I'm starting to feel cold!»

«This is also something that has changed our society!» Marta said, obviously displeased with the fact that I had not answered her last question.

«You are right!»

«If I'm not mistaken, you're one of the leading experts on syntropy. Why don't you tell me a little about it?»

«I have to start from the beginning. Would you like to listen to me for a few minutes?»

«I give you as long as you want!»

I looked again at the lights of the city before us. «As you know, until the last century, science was not able to study the soul and the spirit.»

«Religion dealt with the soul.»

«Yes, science treated the mechanical and physical aspects of reality, while religion treated the soul, spirit, and purpose of life.» I looked at her and then added. «In physics causes always had to precede their effects.»

«Are there any effects that precede their causes?» She asked, more and more interested.

«Yes.»

«For example?»

«Generally speaking we are talking about attractors or retrocausality.»

«Retrocausality?» She shook her

head. «Are there causes in the future?»

«In classical physics events proceed in one direction, from the past to the future, from the complex to the simple and causes always precede their effects. This is the law of entropy.»

«Can you give me an example?»

«Think of an engine. The energy used to make it work is transformed only partially into motion.»

«And what happens to the rest of the energy?»

«It disperses into the environment in the form of heat, noises and vibrations.»

«Does this always happen?»

«Yes. The law of entropy shows that physical phenomena always go from

complex to simple.» I could see Marta's absent gaze as if she was trying to visualize what I had just told her. «Life, on the other hand, goes from simple to complex.»

«How is life explained with entropy?»

«Biologists tried to explain life as the result of improbable initial conditions. In this way life seems compatible with the law of entropy, but its survival is a continuous struggle against the law of entropy.»

«Does entropy admit only the destruction of life?»

«Entropy predicts the disappearance of every form of organization.»

«All of this torments me. It makes me think of an alien universe, governed by laws that ignore us and

in which we are nothing but accidents!»

«In 1905 something unexpected happened. Something that is at the basis of the revolution we are witnessing now.»

«What was it?» Marta asked, evidently impatient.

«Einstein expanded the energy-mass equation by adding the momentum.»

«And so?»

I took a twig and drew on the earth before us the equation:

$$E^2 = m^2 c^4 + p^2 c^2$$

«The value of energy is found by using a square root.»

«I do not understand what you are

trying to tell me.»

With a smile I replied: «Square roots always have two solutions, one with a positive sign and one with a negative sign.»

«I see!»

Pointing with the twig the letters of the equation I said: « E indicates energy, m mass, c the constant of the speed of light and p the momentum. In the momentum, in the p , we have time. For this reason, the positive energy solution is forward-oriented, while the negative energy solution is backward-oriented.»

«And what does this mean?»

«Positive-time energy diverges from a cause placed in the past, while negative-time energy diverges

backwards from a cause placed in the future.»

«A little hard to imagine.»

«Einstein considered negative-time energy impossible.»

«And how did he solve this dilemma?»

«Since the speed of physical bodies is very low compared to the speed of light, he suggested to zero the value of p , of the momentum. When p is equal to zero the equation is simplified in the famous:»

$$E=mc^2$$

«Which has always a positive solution.»

«And syntropy?»

«In 1924 Wolfgang Pauli discovered that atomic particles have a spin, they rotate at a speed close to that of light and, consequently, it is impossible to consider the momentum equal to zero.»

«And the implications?»

«The dual solution is an essential part of quantum mechanics: particles and waves, causality and retrocausality, matter and antimatter.»

«A deep change in physics!»

«The most charismatic physicists, like Heisenberg and Bohr, decided to remove special relativity from quantum mechanics equations, accusing Einstein of promoting a Jewish science that would undermine the Third Reich.»

«You have not told me about syntropy yet!»

«A few days before Christmas 1941 the Italian mathematician Luigi Fantappiè realized that the mathematical properties of the positive time solution describe energy that diverges from past causes, governed by the law of entropy, while the mathematical properties of the negative time solution are governed by a symmetrical law that Fantappiè named syntropy, from the Greek *syn* meaning to converge and *tropos* which means tendency.»

«Finally!» She whispered.

«Fantappiè could see that the material world follows the law of entropy, while the world of life

follows the law of syntropy. He wrote a small book titled *The Unitary Theory of the Physical and Biological World* where he claims that the material world is caused by the past, whereas life is caused by the future and is a manifestation of the negative time solution.»

«Did his theory go unheard?»

«Fantappiè did not manage to translate his theory into experimental hypotheses.»

«And then?»

«In 1977 a young Italian formulated the theory of syntropy, together with the Vital Needs Theory. Unfortunately, also this time the theory of syntropy seemed destined to oblivion.»

«And what happened?»

«At the beginning of 2000 Antonella Vannini was able to translate the syntropy theory into testable experimental hypotheses.»

«How?»

«She started from the assumption that if life is a product of syntropy, the parameters of the systems that support life processes must react before stimuli.»

«Which parameters?»

«For example, heart rate and skin conductance.»

«Do they react in advance?»

«The results of the experiments were extraordinary and opened the way to the study of retrocausality.»

«And syntropic doors?»

«The quantum world is balanced between diverging and converging forces. Syntropy is present at this level and life draws syntropy from the quantum level through water.»

«Water?»

«Water allows syntropy to flow from the quantum level. That's why we're made mainly of water!»

«Is water necessary to get syntropy? This is why syntropic doors are immersed in water?»

«Yes, right!»

«And the whirlwinds what are they for?»

«When vortexes are induced in water, the syntropic side increases and this allows the transition from the laws of mechanics to those of

syntropy.»

«You mean non-locality?»

«Instant transportation of biological matter anywhere in the universe.»

After a few seconds of silence, Marta turned around in my direction. «I do not understand why such an important theory has remained in darkness for over eighty years.»

«Money went only in the direction of entropic science. Anyone interested in syntropy was censored, lost the academic position or was even physically eliminated.»

«Why?»

I looked at her with a smile. «Who controls money, also controls syntropy. To control the masses it is necessary to keep them in the

darkness of syntropy.»

«All a matter of power?»

«The experiments on retrocausality questioned the very foundations of materialistic science ...»

«You make me shiver!»

«Any reference to syntropy was cancelled and censored.»

«In the Vatican nobody supported the theory of syntropy?»

«Paul the Sixth and John Paul the First, but they were murdered.»

«Entropy against syntropy?»

«The message of syntropy is a message of love, but this seems to scare the Vatican.»

«I see.»

«Syntropic doors allow to transfer only biological matter. That's why we

wear syntropic suits.»

«The suit stays in the place of departure!» Marta added with a smile, «and at the point of arrival the transport service organizes a similar suit, placed exactly where the body materializes.»

«That's right. We are materialized in the arrival suit, which seems to us the same and therefore gives us the feeling of not having undergone any change. The only difference lies in the fact that if we bring material objects with us, they vanish since they remain in the syntropic door of departure.»

Marta shook her head. «You immediately notice who has used a syntropic door, the suits are unmistakable!»

«Syntropic doors have many advantages, starting from the reduction of traffic.»

«Traffic has almost completely disappeared!» She noted.

«Streets are being turned into lawns and gardens. Trees have been planted everywhere, often fruit trees.»

I stopped for a moment and Marta took the opportunity. «For us young people, syntropic doors are a normal fact. We don't know how they work, but it seems to us that they always existed. It does not seem possible that until a few years ago humanity did not know how to use such a simple technology.»

«All the houses have been equipped with these doors!» I said.

«Perhaps because the procedure is so simple. Just authorize the arrival! But how does it work?»

«Every person has a vibration. No one can have our vibration. Syntropic doors accept some vibrations, like the members of the family unit, while for others they ask for authorization.»

Marta laughed. «Initially, syntropic doors were blocked by the problem of fillings and inorganic materials which could not travel in the syntropic dimension!»

«Dentists and surgeons had to replace in a few years old fillings, prostheses and capsules with new biomaterials!»

Marta, this time with a serious voice. «Syntropic doors are also called

dimensional doors. Are they really a gateway to the other dimension?»

I was silent for a few seconds, Marta continued to look at me with intensity. «Not far from Rome, next to the Via dei Laghi, gravitational forces are subject to distortions that generate natural dimensional doors. Some suspect that life has arrived on Earth through these doors.» I tried again to catch her gaze.

«Gravity and syntropy are the same thing?»

«Gravity is the physical manifestation of syntropy.»

«The swirls of water?»

«They charge water with syntropy and activate the dimensional doors.»

«Dimensional or even temporal

passageways?»

«In the quantum world past, present and future coexist. Syntropic doors can be used as time machines. But, someone travelling into the past would no longer have memory of the present and would find himself naked in an unknown reality, without the possibility of returning home.»

For a few minutes we stood in front of a syntropic door.

«After you!» Marta pointed at me with a smile.

I went into the cabin, entered the house code, the walls became liquid, and a hiss filled the cabin. Instantly I found myself in the middle of the usual confusion. Cristina, the

babysitter, came to meet me.

Giulia cried desperately because her bioelectronic money was not working. She wanted to buy a beautiful dress for her doll, and it did not work. Marco, my son, began to explain her that when you are a child the bioelectronic money system does not allow to spend more than 5 UD's a day.

Giulia was very angry and began to insult Marco saying that he is a UD. For Giulia UD was a bad word. The UD, abbreviation for Unity in Diversity, is the unit of account, the new currency, used by the new monetary system.

Giulia did not understand why Marco, who was only 12 years old,

could spend more UDs. Within two seconds they were pulling their hair and Marco started running around the house with Giulia trying to throw everything at him. Marco shouted at her that her bioelectronic money did not work because she was a baby. Giulia, desperate, came towards me crying, «Marco says I'm a baby!»

The combination of biometric parameters and electronic bank account takes place at the time of birth, but until the age of 5 it is not possible to spend and subsequently the spending limits increase gradually from year to year. Some opponents of bioelectronic money claimed that it would destroy the concept of money, but comparative studies showed

exactly the opposite. Having to enter and check the amount to spend, being able to view the situation in the account at any time has made people more aware of the meaning of numbers and money.

As soon as the quarrel between Marco and Giulia ended, Marco started, once again, to explain to Giulia how bioelectronic money works, the fact that she has an electronic account and that she cannot spend more than she has. Giulia did not understand the concept of sum and subtraction, however. Marco took some sweets: «If you eat all the sweets, you cannot eat any more, because there are no more.»

Giulia was angry again and ran into

her room and soon returned with a bag full of sweets which she emptied on to a plate: «You see you are really a UD! You don't understand anything.»

This time Marco was angry and took Giulia's sweets, ran into his room and closed himself in. Giulia started calling him, and kicking and banging on the door, and Marco, sadistically, pushed the empty wrapping papers of the sweets under the door.

I joined Marta and together we started preparing something for our evening meal. My wife, Cinzia, had died only a year before from a tumor. Since then, we had become vegetarians. The doctors who had

treated Cinzia had in fact linked her illness with a diet which contained too much protein and animal fats. Our choice was maybe becoming a bit extreme. For example, we had decided not to use a refrigerator any more. This was a decision that many of our friends had made before us. According to many of them it was better to eat fresh food, which had not been stored rather than poison oneself by eating food which had been badly preserved. Many of my friends called the refrigerator the *place of oblivion*, that is the place where food was forgotten and then had to be eaten when it was old or thrown away because it had gone bad.

To eliminate the refrigerator had led to a radical change in our ways of eating. The food we now eat is without doubts more simple but also healthier. Apart from the refrigerator, many of our friends had also eliminated the television. This seemed a drastic choice to us, but we were beginning to get there too. The idea that the dialogue at home was compromised by the television had made me reflect.

It is strange that in our hyper-technological society, made of syntropic doors, some of the conquests of the last century are losing their importance!» I said.

«What do you mean?»

«The car, the refrigerator, the

television is no longer considered status symbols. The concept of wealth has changed enormously, it is no longer based on quantity but on quality.» I looked out of the window. I could see the orange-colored lights of the city reflected against the clouds which covered the sky. Marta passed me the fruit to prepare a fruit salad. «Do you know that when I was a child fruit only tasted like water?»

«Yes, you have told me that many times!»

«Now the taste is strong, but at the same time delicate. Since pesticides, chemicals and fertilizers have been forbidden, fruit and vegetables have become tasty again. It is a little like passing from black and white to

color!» I paused for a second to taste the grapes. «When I was a child, to give some flavor to food we used to add sugar and salt, and now that is no longer necessary. Food is always more tasty.»

«Dad, have you ever read the collections of the speeches of Gandhi?»

«Yes, I have read something.»

«You know that Gandhi considered himself fragile, weak, unsure and shy?»

«Yes, I knew this.»

«And he found that a vegetarian diet allowed him to perceive his inner voice more clearly?»

«Yes. I remember having heard that Gandhi discovered that only when he

followed his inner voice people gave him attention and consensus, and for this reason he started experimenting in order to understand what it was that gave him the capability of listening to his inner voice, that he named the *voice of truth*,» I said.

«I have read that he tried several diets and changed his daily routine. He also tried things which are forbidden, such as prostitution, and at the end discovered that to feel his inner voice, the voice of his heart, it was necessary to purify himself, and that a vegetarian diet based on simple food was fundamental. He discovered that eating meat deafened his internal voice, and therefore reduced the possibility of feeling and following the

direction of his heart.»

«You know that these discoveries brought Gandhi to the concept of non-violence, which contrary to what many people think, means non-violence to oneself. When we link our behavior to our inner voice, we can't act in ways or obey orders which we do not feel in our heart. The disobedience of Gandhi's teachings brought India to that form of non-violent struggle which freed the country from the British domination.»

«Eating meat stops people from feeling the voice of the heart?!»

«Gandhi's non-violence is based on this discovery. When we are guided by the voice of the heart, it is impossible to act against life and ethics.»

TUESDAY

NOVEMBER 24, 2026

For some years I have been part of a group of thirty experts appointed by the Department of Defense to study the critical aspects of the transition to the new syntropic era. Now we are seeing mainly positive effects ranging from the reduction of diseases and crime, the improvement of the quality of life, silent cities, clean air, the increase in birth rates, social and political stability. The non-aligned countries continuously try to sabotage the new monetary system, often in brilliant and creative ways, thanks to the advice of psychologists,

sociologists, physicists, and mathematicians. It is never possible to lower the guard. My task is to study and refine the techniques used to find anomalous transactions. Generally, finding these transactions starts from an investigative activity that also uses people who have been infiltrated and people who have understood that a lawful life, in the end, pays off much better than a life which is based on crime and lawlessness.

Although it is easy and cheap to organize video conferences, our group prefers direct contact and meets regularly twice a week: Tuesday and Friday mornings. We have now become a big family, we also meet outside of work and relationships are

relaxed, pleasant and collaborative.

I went to the syntropic door, and after a few seconds I found myself in front of the entrance of the Department of Defense, a large building in the center of the city. When I arrived in the meeting room I realized immediately that something strange was happening. Everyone seemed excited and nervous. I could see faces of people who had never taken part in our meetings before. Among these there was the Minister of Defense, who had just started speaking.

«As you know bioelectronic money has put an end to wars, has wiped out criminality and has given rise to a new

feeling of trust between State and citizens: there is no more bureaucracy and the efficiency, quality and quantity of services has increased exponentially. Many talk of a feeling of stability and unprecedented wellbeing. But, this morning, the United States of America has declared that it will use nuclear weapons if we continue to use bioelectronic money.»

I thought of the American people who had been brutally crushed by the new military junta. The FED had come into the open and had imposed the repression of all those who demanded the nationalization of the central bank. One million US citizens had been executed in the most atrocious ways, as a warning to

whoever wanted to support the nationalization of the FED.

«In the last few days, we have discovered agents of the FED who had got hold of the safety codes of the new monetary system. By way of sophisticated software, they planned to enter false transactions causing breakdowns which would have paralyzed the whole system. The Security Council of the United Nations will meet this afternoon in Geneva and it is foreseen that they will decide on commercial sanctions. We have been informed by our secret services that the US intends to make its first nuclear attack within about a month to demonstrate its determination to undertake a war.

Even if we have given an early warning to the army, we trust that it will be possible to find a pacific solution before the situation gets out of control. I know that this morning, in this meeting, I find gathered together the most outstanding experts that our country has produced in the past years. I ask you to use all your intellectual resources in order to develop in as short a time as possible one or more proposals which can help us to solve the crisis. One more thing, and then I will leave you, all that I have said to you is covered by military secret. The Council of Ministers considers that the panic and alarm of the population at this moment, would only be of benefit to the US strategy.»

Many participants had already raised their hands. A message was handed to the Minister. «Excuse me, I cannot remain. I wish you all the best for your work.» With a worried expression he stood up and left the room, surrounded by a group of assistants who prevented him from answering the questions he was asked.

During the half hour which followed, a primary work plan was established. It was decided to leave unchanged the agenda for the day's work which we had already received, to avoid wasting the whole morning. Each participant committed himself to develop one or more proposals for the following Friday. If no participant could make a concrete proposal, we

would have started a systematic work of brainstorming. It was my turn to make the first report. I had to present some techniques used to identify the anomalous transactions put in place by the FED. «Using the methodology of concomitant variations on the databases of the bioelectronic money I found three parameters that allow to classify the transactions: the first is associated to the material nature of the transaction, the second to the meaning, to the identity, the third to the gradient of cohesion. I will not go into the details of these three parameters, you can find more information in the report I sent you this morning.» I looked to the participants. «I have classified all the

subjects and all the transactions using these parameters and the following results show that the transactions take place mostly between subjects belonging to the same classifications. Obviously these are tendencies, that is to say probabilistic laws, laws that allow to identify anomalous transactions, that is situations in which transactions take place between prevalently different types.» I showed a sequence of slides. «These classifications allowed to promptly identify the ways the FED was trying to block the new monetary system. Because of the effectiveness of this method, the Minister wants to extend it to all transactions and develop a permanent surveillance system.»

During the discussion I was asked several times to clarify the fact that transactions take place predominantly between people belonging to the same classifications. «A very rough example,» I replied, «we can find it in the fact that honest people tend to buy from honest people or that people who produce quality goods tend to buy quality goods.» The methodology of concomitant variations provides the possibility of analyzing qualitative information.

A study on decision-making followed: «... we have found that on trains that have accidents the number of passengers is lower than expected. Despite all the controls, such as departure time, day of the week,

weather conditions, we have always the same results: in the case of an accident, the number of passengers on board is significantly lower than expected. We know that emotions propagate backwards in time, allowing to perceive future situations in the form of presentiments and feelings of the autonomic nervous system. The autonomic nervous system works like a compass. We feel warmth when we are on a path that increases syntropy and wellbeing, whereas we feel emptiness and suffering when we are on a path that increases entropy. These feelings help to choose advantageously, thus avoiding accidents or dangers. For example, at the time of boarding an

aircraft that will have an accident, that is after checking in, more than 5% of the passengers feel ill and are not able to board the aircraft. These feelings allow to avoid dangerous situations. We feel our future and thanks to this ability we can choose the most advantageous options. The autonomic nervous system informs us about the future.» The speaker paused for a moment and looked at the audience. «Lately we have found that observing animal behavior we can accurately predict natural disasters.»

A report on natural dimensional doors caused by distortions in the gravitational fields followed. «...there is no doubt that these distortions allow the arrival of organic materials.

So far we have observed simple organic forms that die after a few minutes, not finding, here, the conditions suitable for their survival. Some viruses have come to our planet through these natural dimensional doors. It is therefore important to take all the necessary precautions to avoid contamination. We have tried to isolate these doors, but the distortions of the gravitational fields are dynamic. We do not yet have reliable models on how to predict where and when they will occur.»

I heard the voice of the astrophysicist taking part in our meetings. «The idea of using the syntropic doors for interplanetary travel?»

«It has been discarded, we cannot get information about the arrival environment: heat, pressure, atmosphere composition, and we cannot protect our explorers with a suit. We think that this has blocked other intelligent beings from using syntropic doors to reach our planet.»

The meeting had lasted less than three hours, but I felt exhausted. I went to the cafeteria and called Marta to hear how she had passed the morning. Since Cinzia died she had fallen into a state of sadness and depression that worried me very much. A dear friend of hers had advised a psychoanalyst and today she was going for the first time.

Marta answered crying. «Did you read the news?»

«I do not understand what can make you cry like this!»

As I was replying, I read the headlines. Freud banned from psychotherapies. Without listening I selected one article. «Quality certifications that indicate the effectiveness and the limits of the therapies have become mandatory. Freudian psychoanalysis has achieved a negative value of minus eighty percent. That means that eighty percent of the patients, instead of improving worsens, thirty percent of these develop, within seven years psychiatric disorders and almost five percent commit suicide.»

I returned from my thoughts hearing Marta screaming: «Dad!! Daaaad!!»

«It is incredible! How did you find out about it?»

«This morning I went to the psychoanalyst, and he did not open the door. I tried to call him, but he did not answer, he disappeared. At home I read the news. Imagine what a shock it must have been for him. A whole life dedicated to psychoanalysis and suddenly the profession is prohibited.»

«And you? How are you feeling?»

«How do you think I feel? I feel depressed. I feel awful, and I really don't know who to go to.»

Meanwhile, Ursula came and took a seat next to me. «Marta, I will be back

home soon. A friend, a psychologist is now in front of me. I will see what she suggests.»

«Dad, I'll wait you for lunch. If you're late, you'll find me at Carla's.»

Ursula, read the headlines. «Look at that! Who would ever have imagined that psychoanalysis would have been prohibited!» I said.

She sipped the fruit juice which she had just ordered. «Didn't you know about the fierce debate on psychoanalysis? You live in a world of your own which is only made of research!»

Her words made me feel uncomfortable. «I heard something at the university. A professor who accused psychoanalysis of being

deterministic, based only on the past.»

«Then you knew that psychoanalysis treats the psyche as if it were a machine!»

I heard a sort of resentment in her voice, as if she wanted to load off on me her feeling of delusion. «Well, put like that it would seem as if psychoanalysis is in conflict with the principles of syntropy.»

Ursula banged her glass down on the table and with a look of fire on her face she added: «It isn't that it would seem! Psychoanalysis does conflict with the principles of syntropy! Psychoanalysis blocks the development of the person!»

My feeling of discomfort increased. «Are you joking?»

Her voice was even more upset. «No, I am not joking! You know very well that since syntropy has been introduced in psychology, it has been discovered that healing is in the future. But you know very well that psychoanalysis states the opposite, that the cure is in the past, in overcoming childhood traumas.»

I glanced at her. «Don't you think that both of these approaches could be true?»

Suddenly she looked down and seemed uneasy. «I had also been deceived by this idea, but now I am always more convinced that recovery is in the future and not in the past.»

«I don't follow you, could you be a little more precise?»

«Only when I see the future in the eyes of my patients, I know that they can recover. Wellbeing and health are based on projects, dreams, goals, all things which are in the future. A person becomes ill when he cannot see his future, when his attention is in the past - old quarrels, injustice and rancor.»

I pointed out again to the article. «In other words, you are saying that psychoanalysis does not work on the future of the patient?»

«Exactly. Psychoanalysis works only on the past and patients become convinced that their failings and blockages are caused by traumas which took place during their childhood.»

«I don't see what's wrong with that!» Ursula with a harsh voice. «It becomes very easy to justify one's immobility putting the blame and responsibility on what has happened when one was small! As the past cannot be changed the patient convinces himself that he cannot change.»

I looked at her carefully. «But if psychoanalysis is so disastrous, why is it so popular?»

«It's a bit like a drug. Even if drugs do not heal, people become addicted to them. In general, people who have a disease, especially a psychological illness, do not want to change. They are afraid of a normal life. Psychoanalysis offers a whole series

of justifications, on why we are ill, why we are suffering. It allows us to blame our past and other people. In other words, it removes the feeling of personal responsibility: we are no longer responsible for our lives.»

Marta's sadness and depression occurred to me. «You mean that many people go to the psychoanalyst in order not to feel the blame and the responsibility for their own life?»

«Even if I am ashamed to admit it, it is so. You see when I was a psychoanalyst, the continual failing of this therapy, interminable therapies, the dogmatic approach of psychoanalysis had always given me the impression that there was something which did not work as it

should. It seemed to me that I was cheating my patients, but I realized that my patients wanted to be deceived, they were not interested in getting better. Five years ago, in one month, three of my patients committed suicide. They were patients who had been coming to me for more than ten years. I fell into such a profound crisis that my profession was at risk.» Ursula spoke with a choking voice, as if she was about to burst into tears. «Now, as you know, I am part of the society that deals with the assessment of psychotherapies. I believe that patients have the right to know which therapy is appropriate for them and how many are the chances of success

and the length of the therapy.» I could see that she still found difficult to talk about this.

«Ursula, why don't we continue our talk on the way home?»

She nodded. «Do you still want to talk about psychoanalysis?»

«No, I'd like to know more about the psychotherapies that work. My daughter feels the need to start a psychotherapy, and I do not know what to advise her.»

I helped Ursula to put on her jacket and we walked outside of the building. The Department of Defense is not far from where we live, not more than half an hour by foot. The autumn day was still warm, and the clear sky and bright light accentuated the contrast

of the colors. The lawns were a brilliant green thanks to the abundant rains which we had had in October. Since in town most of the roads for traffic were now underground, the old streets had become gardens, and one could see children playing everywhere, and a few groups of older people walking and chatting.

Ursula cleared her voice. «The short psychotherapies work on the future, whereas the long work on the past. The short psychotherapies teach us to free ourselves from the weight of our past and to look ahead.»

«I thought short psychotherapies were not reliable.»

Ursula turned to look at me. «Until a few years ago these therapies were not

considered reliable. There are still people who do not consider these therapies scientific. To speak about the future seems abstract, immaterial. In the past whoever practiced short psychotherapies was discredited by their colleagues.»

I raised my voice to make myself heard above the shouts of the children who were playing beside us along the road. «If I am not mistaken brief sessions of psychotherapy are proposed by people who have not had a psychological training, for example teachers of yoga or even sports trainers.»

«You are right. In order to defend our professional standing, we have had to refuse simple, economical and

quick solutions such as short psychotherapies, and we have preferred long and expensive therapies such as psychoanalysis.»

«It is a contradiction!»

«Yes, a contradiction which has thrown psychology into a deep crisis. As you know many patients prefer to take sedatives and medicines rather than go to the psychologist.»

I could see the ruins of ancient Rome. The Forum and the Palatine were now an integral part of this big garden. The parks were not closed at night. For many years now one no longer heard about sexual violence and prostitution had disappeared. The road we had taken passed by our old school. I looked at Ursula. «Does the

decision of the Department of Health to prohibit psychoanalysis risk giving the final blow to the profession of psychology? »

She breathed deeply before answering. «No, not exactly. Psychoanalysis has been in a crisis already for many years. It is not a recent crisis which has exploded out of nothing. Many of us were expecting it, in fact we were hoping that something of the kind could happen.»

«What do you see as the future of the profession of the psychologist?»

«Individual sessions will become rarer. Psychotherapies oriented to the future, which teach how to listen to our inner voice and feelings, and how

to establish positive relations with the environment and people, are becoming more frequent.»

«You mean that psychologists will have to work on prevention, as it happened with medicine and they will abandon therapy?»

«You know it well! Psychologists will become more and more like consultants used to develop projects for the environment, reorganize activities, facilitate contacts between people.»

«Experts in organization?»

Ursula's face lit up and she smiled. «Just try and think about your career. You are a sociologist and statistician, if I am not mistaken.»

«Yes, you are right, a rather strange

profession; as you know.»

She did not let me finish. She knew well that I could have spoken for hours about my profession. «According to me the majority of the psychologists will combine psychology with other disciplines, a bit as you are doing.»

«But why?»

Ursula looked down. «Psychologists will have to help people to find their attractors, where it is that they are going», she said. «For example, when we worked on the project of the educational reform our contribution served to bring out the mission of education. The politicians wanted technicians, productive people, treating students as if they were

machines. We proved that to be rich and wealthy a country must valorize to the maximum the vital and creative forces of young people. Now schools are surrounded by gardens, classrooms are cheerful.»

I shook my head. «So, psychologists will abandon clinical work!»

«Psychologists will design the environment, reorganize activities, facilitate the contact among people and solve conflicts.»

«They will become experts of organization.»

Ursula's face lit up with a smile. «Just try to think about your career, which involves different disciplines.»

«Yes, my training is a combination of social sciences and classical sciences.»

«Well, I think most psychologists will integrate psychology with other disciplines.»

«But how, exactly?»

Ursula looked towards me. «Psychologists will have to reconnect people to their attractors, to their meaning of life,» she paused for a moment.

My mind went back ten years. «Do you remember the opposition which we encountered when we suggested that education should not be based on set of notions. Now everyone refuses passive learning and finds it natural to have a living school, where students rediscover and reinvent knowledge, daily.»

«Our proposals have in fact

eliminated the concept of classes, classes do no longer exist,» she added. «Now students choose freely and experiment until they find what really interests them.»

«Ursula! What a lot of problems we have caused showing that it is necessary to live in a friendly environment to increase the vital and creative forces of the young. Just think how our old school has changed. Now it is surrounded by trees and plants and the flower-beds are bright and well-looked after!»

«We have simply forced the school to integrate with the environment!» She said. «The school has become the fundamental instrument in order to help everyone to come out of their

isolation, of their solitude and has become the pivot of the community.»

«And the psychologists?»

«Until a few years ago, less fortunate people had to search for costly psychotherapies, whereas now the school has taken over this therapeutic role. A growing number of psychologists has started working in the schools. All the situations, even the most difficult forms of exclusion, handicaps, mental illnesses, now find their answers in the schools! An increasing number of psychologists work in schools and difficult situations find their solutions in the schools!»

I looked at my old school surrounded by plants and trees. «It

seems only an instant ago when I came out with the expression of Gandhi who stated that in order to be rich a country must have a flourishing natural environment.»

I looked at her with a smile. «I made fun of these ideas, and of your idea of the heart!» Ursula added.

«You would never had thought then that after only ten years the schools would have been surrounded by plants and flowers, and that whenever possible educational activities would have taken place out of doors.» I met her gaze. «You did not like the idea that the heart provides us with direction and guides to the right path. Follow your heart! Now sport, nutrition, our daily activities are all

guided by the heart. The heart has become our guide.»

She remained in silence for a few seconds shaking her head. «Up to a few years ago the expression *follow your heart!* was empty and abstract.»

Ursula had arrived home. «You did not tell me what advice to give Marta.»

«You have just avoided psychoanalysis; I don't understand why you're in such a hurry to ruin your daughter with something else! I'm sure she will find her way. Just give her more time.»

We said goodbye as usual with a hug and she whispered in my ear: «If by Friday you don't have a revolutionary idea which blends psychology, sociology and statistics, you owe me a

dinner.»

This long chat with Ursula had made me forget the crisis with the United States. «I will do all my best to come up with a proposal.»

Right under my house, I noticed a boy in a wheelchair who was playing with a group of children of the same age. This made me think about how much groups of adolescents had changed. Now normal children included in their groups physically or mentally disabled children without any embarrassment. A few days ago, my dystrophic friend, Vincenzo, had tried to make me understand the difference between pietistic culture and culture of rights. The pietistic

culture is accompanied by an exterior culture, based on appearance, on a mask, on hypocrisy, on the *good action*, whereas the culture of rights implies a society where people suffering from a handicap or illness are treated as normal people with the same rights and dignity. Vincenzo says that behind the pietistic culture is a hidden face, good on the outside, but selfish on the inside. According to him people with a handicap or mental illness will help bring to light these contradictions, forcing society out of the pietistic culture. To see handicapped and mentally ill people integrated without any problem in the groups of youngsters gave me a sense of peace, probably the change of

which Vincenzo was speaking was already at a good stage.

When I got home, I lay down on a couch. My feet were aching. Marta was still with Carla, her best friend.

I had just gone off to sleep when I heard her come home. «Dad, are you there?»

I went to greet her. «So, did you recover from the misadventures of the morning?»

«I haven't had time to think about it. I have decided to help Carla in her voluntary work.»

«What is that?»

«Carla has started to work with people who have problems. They are people who for various reasons do

not have a family.»

I was puzzled because I did not think that Marta was strong enough to be able to help other people who needed assistance.

«You see,» she continued, «it means creating an environment which receives them, which accepts them, a little like a large family.»

«And what will you have to do?»

«Simply what Carla does, to have enough time to dedicate to these people, go out with them, organize parties, chat about this and that. In other words, become their friend.»

I realized that we had still not eaten. I started washing some salad while Marta cut up some fruit. I thought about the studies on the social

problems which my father had carried out at the end of the nineties. Many people who showed signs of problems, for example drug addicts, people with mental illnesses, beggars, had been subject to abuse in their families, generally sexual abuse. Up to the end of the nineties people thought that problems of this kind did not exist in Italy. But maybe because of a big scandal which exploded in Belgium, where an organized gang of pedophiles had been discovered which was protected by public institutions: police, secret services, magistrates, politicians, investigations started to be carried out and it was discovered that only in Italy more than four hundred children

disappeared every year into the clutches of pedophiles. This was information which the Department of the Interior had kept hidden because of reasons of public security, but also because pedophilia was common among people in power. There were sexual perversions which were typical of those in power, of those who to give a meaning to their life manipulated the lives of other people. It was discovered that power is a vicious circle. When it provides a meaning, it becomes more necessary and the need for power increases. Pedophilia is maybe one of the most exasperated forms of power. The total control of a body which cannot defend itself, control and abuse which

often ends with the death of the small victim. Studies carried out during the last few years have estimated that at the end of the century more than fifteen percent of girls under the age of fourteen had been sexually abused. Contrary to what many imagined, it was discovered that these abuses occurred in well to-do families of good society, often in families of professionals, managers, and politicians. Many families were held together by terror, not by love.

I finished preparing the salad, and I realized that I had been following my own thoughts for the last few minutes, almost as if Marta did not exist. Maybe without wishing to do so, I was not giving her the attention

which it would have been right to give to a daughter. Maybe for this reason, and not only because of the death of Cinzia, Marta was taking an interest in other people who had suffered in their families. The idea that Marta should suffer for my fault upset me, but I did not know how I could make up for that. My work took up a lot of my time and interested me very much. Whereas Giulia and Marco, who were almost of the same age, kept each other company, Marta, who was older, felt abandoned and neglected.

«Dad, what are you doing this afternoon?»

«I have to work on a presentation for tomorrow's conference, but if you want, we can do something together,

I can work later, after supper.»

«You see, I would like to go with Carla to the Community Center where she will do voluntary work, and I would be happy if you could come too.»

«Where is it?»

«In the hills. Near that road which seems uphill, but which is downhill, where you took us last week. Would you like to go by car, like in the old days?»

I liked the idea. I rang the garage and booked a car for the afternoon. I had not had a car of my own for a long time, and the rare times that I needed one I would rent it. I started thinking about the evolution of cars which I had seen in the last twenty years. Car

technology had become much more ingenious. Now cars are nearly all electric. The average consumption is very low, whereas the average life can exceed one and half million kilometers, with no maintenance costs. With surprise I noticed the number of memories and thoughts that we can recall in a fraction of a second.

After a few minutes we met Carla, a small dark girl who never stopped talking. The first part of the road inside the city was completely underground, and everything seemed the same, anonymous. As soon as we left the center of town we returned to the surface.

«What are you studying, Carla? »

«I have just enrolled in psychology. Marta has told me that you are also a psychologist.»

«If this is what Marta says. Really, I don't know whether I am a psychologist, a sociologist, or a statistician. I actually graduated in sociology and statistics.»

Carla started talking without giving me time to describe my profession. «This morning I went to the second lesson of social psychology. I have bought the textbooks. There is a bit of psychology, sociology and statistics mixed. Is your work like that? »

«No, I am not a social psychologist. I am really doing research. Have you studied anything about research?»

«Just today they have described some types of research. I have brought with me the text of an experiment carried out in the fifties. I have read it, but I have the impression that it has all been invented.»

Marta interrupted. «If you want, Dad, I can tell you about it. It is only one page.»

«Ok, but do not read too quickly as usual!»

«The participants were told that the aim of the experiment was to analyze the influence that punishment has on learning. The students were taken into a room and made to sit down on a sort of electric chair that, at the order of the instructor, would have given electrical shocks that were more and

more strong at every mistake: fifteen, thirty, forty five volts with regular succession up to four hundred fifty volts. When the list to be learned was long and difficult, the replies of the students were often mistaken, and the instructor had to transmit shocks which were always stronger. At seventy five volts the students began to complain, at one hundred fifty they asked to stop the experiment, at one hundred eighty they started crying because they could no longer stand the pain, at three hundred volts they screamed desperately asking to be freed. The object of the experiment consisted in finding out up to which point the teacher was willing to follow the orders of the experimenter. He

did not know that the students were assistants of the experimenter and did not in fact receive any electrical shocks. The prayers, complaints and cries were recorded on a tape. The result of the experiment was surprising. More than eighty percent of the teachers ended the experiment at one hundred fifty volts, but when the experimenter was in the same room and ordered them to continue, more than sixty percent of the teachers arrived as far as four hundred fifty volts.»

«What do you think?» Marta asked.

«Well, really I find it a bit confused. It is not clear what relates to obedience.»

«But Dad, it demonstrates that the

teachers in order to obey, were willing to inflict the maximum suffering on their victims, the students.»

«Are you involved with this type of research?» Carla asked.

«No, I use a completely different approach. The methodology used by Milgram studies cause and effect relations: a command is the cause; obedience is the effect. This methodology does not allow to understand the reasons for obedience. It only shows the existence of a relation.»

Carla, with a surprised voice. «Do other relations exist then apart from cause-effect?»

«Yes, take for example human behavior, if it depended only on

causes placed in the past, it would be mechanical, without feelings, without love, tensions or dreams.»

Carla interrupted me again. «Isn't that maybe what has happened to mathematicians and engineers with artificial intelligence? »

«Artificial intelligence is the product of machines. Machines have no feelings; they are unable to intuit. It has never been possible to reproduce human intelligence. We have always created only machines. Machines which are not alive, which are incapable of thinking in an independent way, incapable of creativity, of planning.»

Carla replied. «But what is it that makes life different? Do you believe

in God?»

«Have you ever studied what syntropy really means?»

«I have read a small essay, but it was not clear to me.»

«Syntropy shows that life does not respond only to the past, but also to the future. It tends to the future, it is attracted by the future. Life receives its movement from the future, and not from the past.»

«Well then what sense does our life have if the future is already decided?»

«The future is not already decided, but there are attractors towards which we converge. Life perceives these attractors that synchronize the behavior of cells, organisms, animals, individuals, causing life to assume

forms which are always more complex and evolved.»

Carla with a unsure tone. «I thought evolution was the result of natural selection, an endless process of trial and errors that leads to the survival of the fittest.»

«This is not totally true, evolution is also goal oriented, driven by attractors.»

«But then, is there a God? An architect who has designed the universe?»

«Syntropy does not imply the existence of a God who created life.»

«What type of methodology do you use for you researches?» Carla asked, perhaps to end a topic that was becoming too complex.

«It's called the methodology of concomitant variations.»

«And what is the difference?»

«The difference is very simple. It is not limited to the study of cause-effect relations, but permits the study of relations of any kind, even relations which depend on attractors located in the future. You see, the experimental methodology used by Milgram, limits our thoughts to cause-effect explanations, a fact which has led to describe life as if it were a machine, even though very complex. Concomitant variations give back to life its dignity, allowing to study the complexity and the entirety of life.»

«If you had to replicate Milgram's experiment using the methodology of

concomitant variations, how would you set it up?»

«In addition to measuring the obedience of teachers, my interest could be to verify whether obedience is related to a particular type of education, personality or environment. I would put all these elements into the research and then see how they are related to obedience, when and how.» I answered. «Marta, please end reading Milgram's paper!»

Marta breathed deeply. «The paper ends by saying that most subjects had been socialized to a prompt and absolute obedience and the orders of the experimenter were more important than the suffering inflicted on victims and their cries for help.

However, it was not easy to obey. Many appeared dubious, sighed, sweated and begged the experimenter to stop, yet they continued because their requests were not accepted.»

«Milgram,» I hurried to reply, «comes to conclusions that are not proven by the experiment. The experiment does not allow to say that those who obey have been socialized to a greater obedience. This is Milgram's personal opinion.»

«So, why didn't Milgram use the methodology of concomitant variations?»

«Before computers it was practically impossible to use it. While the experimental method is based on the study of differences between groups,

the methodology of concomitant variations requires more complex data processing.»

«Dad, why don't you stop a moment! We have arrived at the road which instead of going up, goes down!»

Carla, a little confused, asked, «What is it?»

I stopped the car and turned to reply. «We are on the ridge between two volcanic lakes. In this point the gravitational forces are distorted by the magma which is in the underground. The distortions cause strange resonances. In your opinion, is this road going downhill or uphill?»

«It's going uphill!»

«Well now I'll take the brake off and

let's see what happens.»

Carla let out a cry seeing that the car instead of freewheeling backwards started moving forward. «I have never seen anything like it before!»

«Strange,» said Marta, «on Sundays, this place is crowded with tourists who test this effect with the most different things: bottles, skateboards. I thought you knew it already.»

«Has it been studied scientifically?»

«See that building high up there?»

«Yes, it seems huge.»

«It is the Research Center of the Department of Defense that studies natural syntropic doors.»

«What kind of experiments do they do?»

«Gravitational forces are the physical

manifestation of syntropy. The natural distortions of these forces generate syntropic doors which make it possible to carry biological matter in different times and places.»

The Community Center was only a few minutes away. «Why are people willing to obey even if it harms others?» Carla asked, obviously still thinking about Milgram's experiment.

«We all need the judgment of others, the approval of others and we are afraid of losing this approval.» I said.

«Are we looking for positive judgments by following behaviors that are appreciated by others?» Carla asked.

Marta, with a thrilled voice. «In this

way we are no longer spontaneous, we no longer behave in an authentic way!»

«It is true, often the fear of the judgement of others stops people from communicating their real feelings. They are afraid of being rejected, and to avoid rejection they behave in a false way. It is strange how in a group one can feel extremely alone. Often it is difficult to feel one's emotions and those of the others; it is difficult to go beyond the mask. Life becomes dull, and it is impossible to be spontaneous or to make real friends.» I said.

After an instant filled with silence Carla continued: «It is strange how much I can feel alone in a group. In a

group I cannot be myself and I feel that nobody can really feel me.»

I interrupted Carla. «This is a vicious circle: the judgement of others makes people less spontaneous, and this leads to loneliness. The more one feels alone the more one feels meaningless and therefore needs the approval of others.»

Carla was leaning forward and her face filled the car mirror. «It is true!»

Marta with an excited voice. «We fear the judgment of others, and because of this we feel more and more distant and alone.»

«Yes, but the more I feel alone, the more I feel useless and I'm afraid of being rejected by others.» Carla added.

I stopped Carla. «This is the vicious circle! The more we seek the judgment of others the less we are spontaneous, the less we are spontaneous and the more we feel alone, the more we feel alone and the more we feel insignificant, the more we feel insignificant, the more we fear and need the judgment of others.»

Carla had moved forward again. «That's right!»

«What if this vicious circle was at the basis of obedience? What makes you more obedient, more subdued, less free?»

«I do not think that obedience depends on the approval and judgment of others. At school I discovered that obedience also

depends on the inability to feel the inner voice of the heart. I followed classes on nutrition and found that eating meat blocks the feelings of the heart and makes people obedient.»

«You are saying that becoming vegetarian reduces the risk of blind obedience?»

«Yes, I believe so.»

«Did you know that Gandhi thought that a meat diet was used in some countries in order to make the masses become passive, non-critical, and obedient?»

«No, I didn't know that.»

«The extreme example, even if it is very sad for vegetarians, is that of Nazi Germany. A carnivorous population with a vegetarian

leadership. Hitler and his entourage were vegetarians. They used this diet to achieve their charismatic power.»

Carla: «But then, just the fact that Hitler was vegetarian demonstrates that this diet does not help humankind to be good; it does not solve the crisis of humanity.»

«You are right, for me too Hitler is the symbol of wickedness, of evil! The vegetarian diet, however, gave Hitler enormous power. It exalted his wickedness and made it more transparent, more immediate. Some students of Nazism think that if the Germans in mass had been vegetarian, and not only Hitler, the second World War would have been impossible. The vegetarian diet gave

him enormous power. He was visceral and Germans loved him like a God.»

«I cannot believe it!» She said.

«Nazism stemmed from an esoteric group named Thule which intentionally used the vegetarian diet to make leaders become charismatic.»

Marta, who so far had been silent. «Don't you think the two things could be linked?»

«Which two things?»

«Fear of the judgment of others and the inability to feel one's heart?»

«Yes, but I do not know how.» Carla replied.

«If we do not feel what is right for us, we are forced to resort to others. When the contact with our heart is lacking, we seek the judgment of

others. We become hypocrites, but fundamentally hypocrites with ourselves and anyone who tries to promote awareness is attacked and avoided. My father told me that at the beginning of the millennium, in government circles, the possibility of using the atomic bomb against Baghdad was calmly discussed, and at the same time the same people were moved to tears when hearing about the suffering of a child.»

Carla spoke again. «But I do not think that the phenomenon of the vicious circle is limited only to the judgment of others.»

«What do you mean?»

«I think that on the same level as the judgement of others we can find

power, richness and beauty. Every time we find a source of meaning, the vicious circle comes out again.»

«If we receive our meaning from power, we will try to become more powerful. If we receive it through wealth, we will try to grow richer, stronger, more beautiful.» Marta added.

«To become richer, more powerful, it means entering in conflict with others.» I said.

«According to me the conflict is created by our dogma more than by vicious circles!» Carla added.

«What do you mean?» Marta asked.

«If we receive our identity through religion or through political and philosophical ideologies based on

faith and dogma, which we can hardly understand, we are afraid of any doubt. We are afraid of putting into question our certainty and this brings us to refuse a dialogue, a confrontation with people who are different and to prefer people who are like us. To defend our dogmas, we must destroy or convert people who think differently. This is the reason, according to me, which has brought the old dogmatic religions to fight each other, even if all of them preached love and peace and believed in the same God.»

«In other words, you are saying that to avoid obedience, violence and war we must be clear and transparent inside ourselves?»

«You have made me think about the first sentence of the UNESCO constitution: *since wars originate in the souls of men only in the souls of men can we build lasting defenses for peace.*»

«To avoid a war it is necessary to work on the soul of people?»

«Yes, I think something of the kind.»

«Dad, what is UNESCO?»

«The organization of the United Nations that promotes education, science and culture.»

We had arrived. Marta and Carla introduced me to the director of the community, an elderly but vigorous man.

«Maybe you would like to visit the Center.»

«Yes, I would be very interested.»

«I will ask Grazia to accompany you. Grazia is our psychologist.»

Grazia, a woman in her fifties, who was immersed reading a book, suddenly raised her head. «What should I do?»

«Simply take Martha's father around and show him the Center.»

I was impressed by the bright colors of the walls and furniture. The Center was surrounded by a luxuriant garden with many trees, plants, and flowers. The guests of the Community Center were engaged in many different activities: gardening, crafts, arts, sports, meditation, cooking, and so on.

«Many of our guests work outside

the Center.» Grazia told me.

«What type of person do you have in this Center?»

«Usually, people who have had problems with their families.»

I tried to meet her gaze. «Loneliness is often one of the greatest causes of suffering,» she added.

«We try to solve loneliness with a community life that brings people together. Activities are designed to help guests get together, and come out of their loneliness: craftwork, theatre, music, gardening.»

«I don't think it is easy.»

«In some cases loneliness leads to reject the outside world.»

I had not yet managed to meet Grazia's gaze, and it made me feel

uncomfortable. «Why did you choose this job?»

«We all come from difficult situations. I grew up in a violent family that made me feel unable to do the most trivial things. I tried to commit suicide. The more I worked on my past, the more I felt desperate, unable to change my life. I was a victim of a past that I could not change.»

I met her gaze. «How did you manage to get out of it?»

«Thanks to this Community. I was one of the first guests, more than twenty years ago. We are taught to be future oriented, become aware of the goals, our dreams, and live together. Furthermore, great importance is

given to physical activities and to the body.»

«What kind of attention?»

«We use bioenergetic techniques, developed by Wilhelm Reich.»

«Reich stated that a person's physical attitude and psychological structure are closely related.» I said.

Grazia smiled. «Reich showed that to work on the psyche, on emotions, on distress it is necessary to work on the body. Reich discovered that emotions are closely related to breathing. Limiting the breath limits feelings of love, anguish, and hate. Children know that by holding back the breath pains and fears disappear. One of the first things we do is to teach how to breathe. In each one of us, when

breathing becomes deeper, vibrations can manifest in such a strong way that we are afraid of falling apart. Through these vibrations we become aware of the powerful forces that are immobilized in our bodies.»

«Only with the breath?» I asked.

Grazia looked down again. «Breath is one of the techniques. Movement is just as important. The more vital a person is, the more spontaneous his movements are. The quality of movements is the result of the integration of spontaneity and control. Through control, spontaneous movements of the body are channeled and integrated to achieve the desired result.»

«Are spontaneous movements really

possible?»

«We all adopt roles that are determined in childhood as ways to meet the demands of parents. But these roles are not always good for us.»

«Is it necessary to change the way we move to get out of a role?»

«Yes, to change emotional disorders, it is necessary to change the way we move. The word emotion is composed of the prefix *e* and the root *motion*. Emotion means moving outwards. An emotional disorder consists in the inability to move towards people and the world. It is possible to perceive emotional conflicts from the way people move.»

«But how do emotionally disturbed

people move?»

«Generally, the person with emotional disorders moves compulsively or impulsively. Compulsive people are rigid, there is no spontaneity. Impulsive people are hyperactive, cannot sit still. The compulsive person is afraid of losing control, the impulsive person is not able to maintain control.»

«So, we must harmonize spontaneity with the control of the body?»

Grazia, with a firm voice.
«Bioenergetics starts with breathing. Inhale and exhale are the basic pulsations of the body. When these waves move through the body they activate the muscles. The spontaneity of the body is given by the free

movement of these waves.»

«A bit like yoga?»

«Here, we dedicate time and attention to the perception of the body. We feel the environment and the effects it has on our body, how the body reacts to the environment. The degree and depth of our feelings is a function of our awareness of the body.»

Marta had returned. «Dad, come with me a moment, I want to show you a breathing session.»

Guests and community workers gathered in front of a syntropic garden which blended together agriculture and forest.

The director of the Center, in a very

soft voice, gave rhythm to the collective breathing. «Inhale deeply and exhale completely.» He said to the participants. Every now and again he reminded to concentrate on the beauty of the nature which surrounded them.

All of a sudden, I saw Gabriele, the math professor with whom I graduated in sociology. I had lost contact with him. Only four students followed his lessons. I was the only student who had graduated with him that year and had received total attention, completely anomalous for the Italian university. We discussed my thesis during our long mountain walks.

I went towards him. «We have not

seen each other for a long time. How many other eight thousand meter peaks have you climbed?»

With his toothy smile. «Only a few seven thousand. I no longer have the age for the eight thousand meters peaks. Are you still working on MES?»

«No, it's a long time that I have stopped thinking about MES.» MES was the acronym of Matter, Energy and Syntropy and focused on the conflict of life with entropy. This led to three vital needs, one for Matter, one for Entropy and one for Syntropy.

Gabriele stood up and we moved away from the rest of the group. Still in a low voice he said: «I never called

you, but I continued to work on my own on this idea. Now we know that syntropy is the energy of life, so I took the ideas you were working on more seriously.»

I felt warmth in my heart. I had left MES since a long time, and now I suddenly felt the emotions of wonder that had fascinated me. «Did you discover something new?»

Gabriele's face was radiant. «Yes, various things. I have conducted a series of studies that confirm your theory.»

«Even the need for love?» I asked.

«Yes, when we acquire syntropy we feel warmth and wellbeing in the thorax area, which we name love. On the contrary, when we diverge from

syntropy we perceive void, anguish and pain.»

«And the need for meaning?»

Gabriele started walking quickly back and forth. «Entropy is diverging energy and has led the universe to expand towards infinity, while syntropy is converging energy and leads our consciousness to be infinitely small. When we compare ourselves to the infinity of the universe we realize that we are equal to zero. Being equal to zero is incompatible with the feeling we exist. If we are zero, our life does not make sense. It is therefore necessary to find a meaning.»

I had the impression that he was testing me. «Are material needs, needs

for love and meaning vital needs?» I asked.

«When material needs are not met, we die, but we can also die when immaterial needs, such as love and meaning, are not met. The dissatisfaction of the need for love is felt as anguish and anxiety and can lead to death. The dissatisfaction of the need for meaning is felt as depression and can lead to suicide.»

«Gabriele, just this morning I presented the results of a study I carried out using the databases of the new monetary system. I have identified three parameters that coincide with the three needs you are talking about.»

«The dissatisfaction of these needs

causes suffering, pain and death. For example, for material needs we have hunger and thirst, while for the need of meaning we have depression and for the need of love we have anguish and anxiety. In addition to material needs, we must provide a meaning to our life and we need love.»

I looked at him carefully. «Did you find anything else?»

«In your work you talked about an order of the vital needs.»

«Yes, I remember: if we do not live, that is, if we do not meet the material conditions, we certainly cannot solve the need for meaning.»

«But you had concluded that it is difficult to say whether the need for meaning will be solved before the

need for love. I discovered that the solution can only take place simultaneously. The identity conflict, from which the need for meaning stems, arises from the antithesis between being and not being.»

Gabriele took a small wood and wrote on the ground:

$$\frac{I}{Universe} = 0$$

«When I compare myself to the universe, I am equal to zero.»

«Yes, but I do not understand where you want to get.»

«The solution is very simple.»

Gabriele changed the formula in:

$$\frac{I \times \cancel{Universe}}{\cancel{Universe}} = I$$

«When I unite to the universe compared to the universe, I am always I.»

I felt a shiver down my spine. Suddenly all the pieces of the mosaic had joined together in a single design. That simple formula answered many of my questions. I was speechless. I realized that Gabriele was waiting for an answer. After a few seconds I said: «Incredible, in this way you show that love provides meaning to life and is the goal of life!»

Gabriele continued. «Yes, by satisfying the need for love we also satisfy the need for meaning; the satisfaction of these two immaterial needs takes place at the same time through love!» He paused for a moment, then added: «I have decided to call this *The Theorem of Love*.»

I breathed deeply. «The Theorem of Love shows that our goal is to unite with the universe through love.»

Gabriele seemed electrified. «But I did not tell you the most amazing thing!»

«Did you find something more amazing than the Theorem of Love?»

Gabriele looked at me seriously. «I discovered that this message is the core message of all the major

religions.»

I shook my head. «The message of love you found in MES was already known?»

«I found, for example a parallelism with the Trinity.» Gabriele stopped for a moment and looked around as if he was afraid of being overheard: «I don't think it's a coincidence, but Einstein's equation can be considered as the father, the positive time solution of energy as the son and the negative time solution as the holy spirit.»

«I have to think about it!» I said.

«I tell you more, in all religions you find the Trinity and the solution is love.»

«But you know that religions have

failed. Let us take Christianity born from the message of love of Jesus. The Vatican has always used and is continuing to use this message to support a structure of control and power with aims which are opposite to love.»

«I know, the Vatican is blocking the message of love.»

«The Vatican has transformed love into a taboo. They talk about poverty but have created a church based on wealth, they speak of humility but have created a system of power which is among the most self-centered!» I said.

«I hope that bioelectronic money will eventually help the Vatican to return to love and the message of Jesus.» He

remained silent. «Maybe it's just a coincidence, but sometimes I wonder if there's a meaning hidden behind words. Love is the cohesive energy of the universe!» He said in a whisper. «Have you ever thought of the meaning of the word universe?» He asked, without waiting for my answer. «Uni-verse, the direction towards unity.»

«I cannot follow you completely, maybe I need to think about it a bit more. But how come you're here?»

Gabriele stopped walking and began to speak even faster than before, still in a low voice. «MES has led me to work on vital energies, on the fact that their lack is experienced as emptiness, loneliness, anguish. As you know, the

drugs epidemic was a response to anxiety, to inner emptiness.»

«It is the topic on which I will have to talk tomorrow! I know well that endorphins, heroin and opiates cause feelings of love and warmth which cover anxiety and inner void.» I said.

Gabriele began to walk. «The absence of contact with the heart, has led to widespread angst, generating a huge market for drugs. The old-world order drew power from drugs and hindered everything that could increase people's wellbeing. Heroin made it possible to centralize immense amounts of wealth into the hands of a few, people indifferent to the devastation and suffering they were causing.»

It was difficult to keep up with his pace. In a few minutes we had walked around the perimeter of the park. «Gabriele, tomorrow morning I have to give a talk on this. The Department of Health wants to find out if behind heroin there was only criminality, or it was part of a larger plan. Drugs provided total control on people. Drug addicts were like slaves unable to assert their rights, unable to feel the heart, the voice of truth.»

Finally, he stopped and turned to me, staring straight into my eyes. «You certainly heard of the Webb report.»

«Yes sure.»

«Gary Webb was a US journalist. He discovered that CIA financed illegal actions, such as coups d'état and

military invasions not approved by the congress, by flooding the black ghettos of the US with cocaine. The money taken from the black community was split between criminal organizations and the CIA to finance illegal activities. The black community has sued the US government by obtaining monetary compensation that, even if huge, are always little when compared to the devastation that cocaine has caused in the American ghettos.»

I turned to Gabriele. «Even in Italy, families who have been destroyed by drugs have received compensation from the government. The trials are now at their final stage and have shown that the laws against drugs

were intended to increase the drug market.»

«Yes! Incredibly repressive laws that led every drug addict to become a pusher, a drug dealer!» He answered.

I took a breath. «With this money it was easy to buy politicians, judges, and medias.»

With a serious expression he continued. «I remember that these laws were described by mass media in a positive way: repressive laws which indicate the firm will of the government to solve the problem.»

Gabriele started walking again, but fortunately the pace was slower. «I still remember adds in which the wealth of these criminals was represented by drops of blood, drops

of pain.»

«Gabriele, I do not know if you followed the trials.»

«That myriad of investigations involving NGOs, foundations, therapeutic communities and research institutions that have actively collaborated in the disinformation campaign that accompanied the repressive laws?»

«Yes, there are documents that show that many therapeutic communities were managing the drug market.»

Gabriele shook his head, evidently troubled. «It upsets me to think that religious men, doctors, researchers and scientists put their intelligence at the service of evil.»

«The thing that worries me most is

the role of Western central banks which have used drugs to weaken and corrupt the social fabric.»

«I think the drug phenomenon is part of a broader plan.»

I breathed deeply. The air was full of autumn smells. «The meeting I have to attend tomorrow is part of a process started more than three years ago.»

We were walking on a path covered in chestnut leaves and Gabriele enjoyed lifting as many of them as possible. «Since I've been working on MES, I've also been interested in esoteric groups, and I've found that in some groups, cardinals, politicians, magistrates, generals, secret service men and criminals met together.»

The sun was now low, and I could feel the bitter cold and the moisture that penetrated in my bones. Gabriele had taken a leaf. «A plan was in place to make people dependent.»

To get his attention, I took the leaf in his hand. «Like a new form of slavery!» I said.

«Yes, but this type of slavery was masked behind economic liberalism and democracy and everything was done for the benefit of the citizen.»

The thought of millions of people who suffered so terribly made me feel a strong sadness. «In the name of God the forces of evil have materialized!»

His voice grew slower. «Forces have been materialized that have profoundly damaged the social fabric,

to the point that it lead humanity to the threshold of a planetary catastrophe.»

«Bioelectronic money has provided the solution.»

Always with a slow voice.
«Bioelectronic money has marked the transition from evil to wellbeing.»
After a few seconds he added: «How come you are here?»

«Actually, I asked you the same question first!»

«I am interested in new forms of cohabitation. I've been living alone for many years. My children have grown up and my wife has passed away a couple of years ago. I think living alone is not healthy.»

Even today the colors of the sunset

covered almost half of the sky and the orange and red clouds stood out against a deep blue background. I began to worry about all the work I had left for the evening and that awaited me at home. I saw Marta and gestured that it was time to go home.

«Gabriele, I'm sure I'll need to contact you. Is your phone number still the same?»

«Yes. Call me whenever you want. I will be very pleased.»

The twilight made the colors unreal. Carla and Marta got into the back seat.

«Do you want me to be a taxi driver?»

Marta giggling. «We want to talk. What was your impression of the

Center? I found myself very well, I felt accepted by everyone. Dad, didn't you think it's a big family?»

I had just begun to follow the winding path that connects the community with the via dei Laghi (the road of the lakes). «Yes, I think it's a big family. Even Gabriele, the professor with whom I had graduated, says that it is a family.»

«What do you think of, Gabriele?» Carla asked.

«He's an astrophysicist. Do you know him too?»

«Yes, he has just finished an introductory course on kabbalah.»

I laughed. «Just the kind of things he likes, science and mystery together! Was it interesting?»

«Yes, many new concepts. Gabriele explained that our reality is made of diverging and converging forces. For example, converging forces are gravity, while diverging forces are light, sound and heat.»

«And where is matter? Isn't our reality also made of matter?»

Carla, a little excited, went on. «Gabriele explained that matter is a particular form of interaction between converging and diverging forces. All the aspects of our reality are nothing else but the interaction between converging and diverging forces.»

«Carla, so why is matter entropic?»

«Do you mean why matter responds to diverging laws and not converging

laws?»

«Yes, more or less.»

«Gabriele explained that our universe is expanding. The galaxies are moving away. That is why our universe is entropic and follows diverging laws and time moves forward.»

«When the universe starts to collapse it will become syntropic and time will start moving backwards?» I asked.

«Gabriele says that in a converging universe all the laws change. Instead of giving energy, bodies receive energy. At night, instead of seeing a black sky with bright stars, we will see a bright sky with black stars, black holes.»

«But why would our universe

continue to oscillate between the entropic and the syntropic world?»

«According to the Jewish kabbalah, God is the union of these two forces: diverging and converging. In the Torah, God is represented by the letter A, the first letter of the alphabet, the union of the two forces, while the genesis begins with the letter B, the second letter of the alphabet, the division of the unity into two forces.»

«So our goal is to bring these two forces together?»

«No, Gabriele says that trying to become God is extremely dangerous. The union of the two forces gives the ability to generate, to create.»

I looked in the rear mirror to meet Carla's gaze. «Can you explain this

point better?»

«Gabriele says that life can be created only when the diverging forces unite with the converging forces. The example he provided is that of sexuality. Only with the union of a male and a female it is possible to generate a new living being.»

«So did Gabriele connect males to diverging forces and females to converging forces?»

«Yes, Gabriele says that our reality always presents these two forces and that this was known since ancient times. For example, the East has always described the world as the interaction of yin and yang. Yin coincides with converging, feminine forces, while yang coincides with

diverging, masculine forces. All the manifestations of the universe result from the interaction of yin and yang.»

«So our goal is to achieve harmony between these two forces?»

«Yes, the goal is to achieve harmony, but not union, we must not replace God, the creative force.»

«But why?»

«Gabriele says that the union of the two forces, when guided by rationality to manipulate reality, can only lead to destruction. For example, Hitler obtained his power and charisma by merging these two forces. In this way he replaced God and created a dictatorial political system, in which he was the unity, the leader. But instead of generating wellbeing, he

generated death and destruction. According to Gabriele, the union of the two forces must always be guided by love. But he also said that rather than union we should talk about harmonization. When it is guided by rationality, it can only generate death and destruction.»

«So the goal is to combine these two forces, but only under the guidance of love?»

«Yes, Gabriele explained that humans are not isolated, they are part of a process that pervades life, society, history and the universe. If we follow rationality, we substitute man to this process and go against evolution by causing blocks of energy which can be so strong as to materialize the forces

of evil, such as wars.»

«We must follow love, to serve evolution.»

«To unite converging and diverging forces in a positive way, we must follow our heart. Following the voice of the heart we serve God. We are instruments at the service of a final cause, but not the end as many think.»

We arrived home late. Giulia ran to meet us and immediately took the opportunity to explain how bioelectronic money works. Even though I felt tired, I was forced to invent a myriad of examples to try to make her understand what money is and how bioelectronic money works. The examples could have continued

indefinitely if Vincenzo had not interrupted us with a phone call.

«I hope I did not wake you up!»

«No, not at all! You freed me from Giulia's clutches. She wants to learn to use bioelectronic money.»

«So, I will not hold you back, I just wanted to tell you that we did it.»

«Did what?»

«Do you remember the law I was working on?»

«Don't tell me that it has been approved!»

«Yes, after so many years of work, now here in Italy money for the care of disabled and ill people will be given directly.»

«If I'm not mistaken, money was given to the central administration of

the regional governments, then to local health units, which in turn paid a foundation or cooperatives of workers.»

«Yes, and at the end of all these steps the disabled and ill person received poorly professionalized services. Now the system has been reversed. The eighteen thousand UDs that are spent each month for the care of the disabled and chronic ill person are given directly. They must show at the end of each month how they have used them for their care.»

«In this way people in need become the entrepreneurs of their services!» I answered.

«This system has been tested in other countries and the results show that in

the case of a person with muscular dystrophy it will provide six care givers, full-time.»

«I imagine that care givers will be taken from the free market and this will boost competition and quality.»

Vincenzo, always with an excited voice. «This will create the need for training schools and the disabled person will become a productive element of society.»

«By taxing each step, the State gets back all the amount which was invested.»

«This law sets a system that at no cost makes it possible to considerably expand the labor market and will provide disabled people with high quality care that will make them

productive and normal parts of society.»

«I've always been convinced of this fact. When money is spent directly, eliminating all the steps and middlemen, the final cost is zero!»

Vincenzo took a breath. «I did some calculations and simulations. I have the impression that this law will allow to extend the life expectancy of people with dystrophy by another five years. Do you remember when I was telling you about the transition from a pietistic society to a society of rights?»

«Yes, I remember well, even though I did not fully understand this concept.»

«This law allows the transition from pietism to rights. First the dystrophics

received care almost as if it were something that did not belong to them. They were treated with pity; the care was insufficient and they had to thank and be grateful. Now the power is in the hands of the dystrophics. Care providers will have to feel grateful when the dystrophic will give them work.»

«And they will be treated with respect and dignity!»

«I am more and more convinced that behind the pietistic culture there is evil masked as good and unselfish.» He paused for a moment. «By the way, did you read the Irangate article I sent you?»

«No not yet. If I'm not mistaken, it's a drug scandal of the late seventies.»

«That's right, a drug scandal and high finance. High finance was involved in this. Behind elegance, arts and culture, the worst aspects of our society were hiding.»

«You told me that the lawyer who unveiled the scandal had been in the Nazi concentration camps and he was impressed with how Nazis valued beauty, art, music and elegance.»

«Yes, but at the same time they gave way to the worst types of cruelty, sadism and intolerance. The corridors of Washington remembered the elegance of the Nazis, and when this lawyer discovered that behind all this was concealed the trafficking of weapons, drugs, and radioactive materials he felt obliged to start the

scandal, despite the death threats. The memory of Nazism prevented him from stopping.»

«Does pietism always present this dual face?»

«Generally, yes.»

«Does evil show itself as generosity, altruism, and goodness?»

«Not always, but sometimes it happens.»

I went to bed exhausted, without having worked on the presentation for the following day. I felt a sense of anguish. The information I had received during the day kept coming back to my mind. I feared that the new monetary system could end at any moment and with this the

illusions and dreams of peace and prosperity that we had.

WEDNESDAY,
NOVEMBER 25, 2026

I woke up with a start, with the uncomfortable feeling of perspiration on my body. I still had impressed on my eyes the image of a waterfall, the rush of the water falling with violence on the rocks below and the strength of the upwards spray. This image of the force of gravity which pulled the water violently towards the earth made me realize suddenly the strength of converging forces. In my life I had always been very rational; syntropy for me was a mystery. I knew that the converging forces were at the basis of life, of the feelings of unity and love,

but all of this did not seem very real to me.

With difficulty I managed to go off to sleep again. I found myself suddenly surrounded by a suffused, yellow, misty light. I felt a feeling of warmth and the presence of another living being which radiated a strong feeling of love and acceptance. I could communicate telepathically with this being, but I was not able to translate the message into words. I knew that it was something very important. I felt and perceived with my heart that I had touched something central. It was strange, I had never experienced a sensation of the kind. It was like going back to the moment of conception, of birth, and yet I was there as an adult

immersed in this presence. I woke, I was anxious to know what time it was; in some way I had to fix this dream into my reality, give it a place. It was just after three and a half.

The sun was rising. I glanced at the headlines and a title caught my attention. A few days before the judge of the County of New York had authorized the euthanasia of an old lady who had been in a coma for more than two years. This decision had been reported in an article which I had read the day before. Just a few minutes before the set time, the old lady came out of her coma, completely lucid and awake. Her sister, who was already present in the

hospital to carry out the formalities in connection with the euthanasia, started crying and shouting that this was a miracle. What followed left me incredulous and without words. The old lady was informed, after the first moments of excitement, what she had just avoided, the fact that she had been in coma for more than two years and that the judge had authorized euthanasia, a decision which had shaken the consciences of many Americans and had raised strong controversy. When her sister asked her: «Dear, do you think that the decision of the judge was right or wrong?» the old lady replied: «I wouldn't know, it is difficult to say what is right and what is wrong, I

don't know, I don't know....» And she fell back into a deep coma. Incredulous, I checked the other newspapers on Internet, and all reported the same headlines, also the main foreign papers gave ample space to this story. One article reported at length about suspended lives and pre-death experiences. I was astonished, many of the experiences reminded me of the dream of light which I had that night. I had never read about pre-death experiences and just after such a strange dream the newspapers were full of these stories.

Maybe I had fallen asleep again; the sun was already high, and the cup of tea was cold. I still had to prepare the

material for this morning's meeting, but there was no more time. I decided to adapt an old speech which I had already used in similar meetings and hoped that it would do. I knew that it would be a rather chaotic meeting and that not many people would have paid much notice to the quality of my report. I started searching in my files and shortly found some slides giving data and statistics on the relations between criminality and politics about the laws against drugs.

I walked to the Department of Health which is very near my home. The meeting opened with a report by the Under Secretary of the Minister: «At the end of the millennium we witnessed a considerable increase in

mental illnesses, maybe because citizens felt threatened by a State which they felt was unfriendly, maybe because they were systematically drained of their resources, of their vital energy, maybe because the social problems of the time made it difficult to start a family and think about a future. Bioelectronic money has given back to people their future, their dreams, the right to a dignified life. Many illnesses which were typical of the end of the last century have disappeared, but others have emerged. Now that criminality and corruption have been made impracticable, new forms of psychological problems have appeared, such as strong crises of

identity, sense of uselessness, lack of meaning, existential void, that can give way to very serious psychiatric pathologies. The strong individuals of the last century have become the ill people of today, the weak have become the normal, integrated, healthy people of today...»

Reports followed concerning the female yin culture of our society. In effect we had moved from a yang male society to a yin female society. But which of the two was the right one? Was it necessary to continue the way towards a yin culture or would it be useful to harmonize the yin culture with the yang? Without doubt the old type of males found themselves at a disadvantage in this new society. But

it was also without doubt that the male culture was at the basis of criminality, social difficulties, and corruption. Probably criminality was partly the consequence of lives which had no meaning, which used illegality to feel stronger and better than others. Now that criminality had been checked, many ex-criminals felt weak, stupid, frustrated, and without a real identity. One speaker showed that a growing number of citizens were abandoning mainstream information. TVs and newspaper ratings were falling.

One speaker stated that criminality had been re-cycled in the television networks, and that it was not a coincidence that the private television

networks attacked so fiercely the judges who were working on the maxi-trials, by skillfully broadcasting false information, invented to generate confusion. But the greater part of the Italians was tired of these manipulations and the audience shares had fallen. Many doubted that criminality had been completely eradicated and thought that it had temporarily been re-cycled in legal activities. The object of criminal groups was always the same, to enrich themselves by robbing others of their vital energies. According to these speeches, it was not at all true that bioelectronic money had made possible the transition from the forces of evil to the forces of good. The

forces of evil continued to exist and had found new forms of organization. The discussion went on for several hours.

I left the meeting just after my speech, asking myself what sense there was in having such chaotic discussions. I stopped at the market to buy some fruit and found myself face to face with Ursula.

«We live in the same neighborhood, but I think it's the first time we meet at the market!» She said.

«I don't come often. Generally, I leave this job to Marta. Have you seen these beautiful big apples?»

«It's incredible if you think that fertilizers and pesticides are no longer

used!»

«At the beginning many were afraid that syntropic agriculture would have forced us to eat small, damaged fruit, instead we have discovered that products which have been cultivated with care grow strong and beautiful like those which were produced before thanks to chemicals.»

«Strong, beautiful, with a delicious taste and good for our health!»

«Ursula, do you remember the commercial flop of the fruits and vegetables which had been manipulated genetically?»

«Consumers suddenly became afraid of these products because of unknown illnesses which were new to medicine!» She answered. «We found

ourselves on the edge of a genetic disaster which could have cancelled humanity in a few years.»

«Syntropy played a major role in order to prevent and solve this disaster!»

«Yes, as soon as it became clear that syntropy is the energy which nourishes life, which attracts life towards the future, and that genetic information is the direct product of syntropy, we understood that by manipulating genetic information we were putting life off track. As we know now genetic information evolves principally by means of a process of rapid adaptation to the environment. The environment modifies the genetic information: the

macro permits a modification of the micro. This discovery still leaves me puzzled! Now we know that DNA are quantum antennas that connect to syntropic attractors.»

«Genetic manipulation derailed these connections.» I started to help Ursula choose the fruit. «As usual, reality has proved to be richer and more imaginative than our capacity to explain it!»

«What do you think of the profound revision and criticism of the theory of Darwin?» She added.

«It seems as if only a moment has passed since I was involved in the studies on the relationship between environment and illnesses. These studies revised profoundly the theory

of evolution of Darwin. We now know that evolution is driven by attractors. Attractors which retroact from the future. Research works demonstrated, without a shade of doubt, that genetic evolution takes place by means of a rapid process of adaptation towards attractors. As you know, this process does not follow a mechanical logic, but is guided by the intelligent force of attractors.»

«The first time that I heard about attractors, I found it ridiculous. I asked myself how it could be possible to perceive information which is placed in the future. For me it is still magic! How can information from the future retroact?» Ursula asked.

«Now, instead, one uses this concept

daily. When you work with a patient you know very well that psychological suffering and illnesses stem from the lack of motivation, of dreams and desires. You know that suffering arises from the loss of contact with the future.»

«It is true! The concept of attractors has become the center of all my professional work, and I am convinced that it is the center of life, the reason why we move and live. Attractors are the very essence of life, of our society and of our wellbeing.»

«I still find the explanations of the disasters due to the genetic manipulations strange! Genetically manipulated foods connect us to the wrong attractors!» I said, raising my

voice. «Food which had been manipulated genetically can block evolution and set up a regression, and this causes diseases.»

«What kind of diseases?»

«Not just organic and systemic dysfunctions. The most evident illnesses were infertility, mental disorders and tumors.»

«Since attractors have been discovered, everything has changed!» Ursula paid for the fruit she had chosen simply by touching the screen of a terminal. «By re-establishing the connection with the attractor, people heal.»

I chose some apples. «Syntropy has also overturned the way in which we now study health! Up to the end of

the last century our public health system worked according to concepts of cures: when people became ill it was necessary to cure them, that is remove the symptoms. The old medical approach increased diseases. The interest was to have more people to cure.» I looked at her with a smile. «With attractors, health care has changed! It was only at the end of the century that prevention became remunerative. We all know that it costs less to prevent an illness, remove the causes which make a person ill, but this was in contrast with the economic interests of pharmaceutical industries that were providing treatments and drugs. It seems absurd, but the concept of

treatment had led to finance illnesses. The interest of the doctors, of the hospitals and of the pharmaceutical industries was to have ill people to cure. The larger the number of patients the larger the profits.»

Ursula, with a determined voice. «The business of illnesses had made the costs of public health increase to such an extent that it caused the welfare state to collapse. Now the focus is on wellbeing. The first projects of prevention were launched with the idea that prevention is better and cheaper than cure. Courses of hygiene and nutrition were started, and information campaigns were set up. But these projects had a limited impact, people continued to become

ill and to turn even more frequently to the public health system. Only recently the whole system was reversed. The experts of the Department of Health realized that illnesses grew according to the availability of money and means. If treatment was paid, the system was interested in treating as many people as possible, and it was therefore oriented towards illness. Now that we are interested in health and well-being and not illnesses, the State finances non-treatment. Doctors are paid according to the number of their patients who do not become ill. The economic interest has become that of keeping citizens in good health. Doctors' interest has therefore shifted

towards health and prevention.»

«Now, every time I see my doctor, he gives links and information on nutrition, hygiene and sport. In a few years people stopped going to the doctor and started to abolish the use of medicines, with great benefit to their health and finances but also for the accounts of the State. Medical treatments have diminished, with great benefit for the health of the citizens.»

Ursula laughed. «The pharmaceutical industries had a real financial crash. Many Italian firms were compelled to close, and the foreign multinationals started to leave our market due to the small margin of profits they could make. Only a couple of them had the

courage to restructure and start new products which could be used for prevention, a field which, with time, showed to be more profitable than the production of medicines. Many have converted into the production of services aimed at reconnecting people to the attractors.» Ursula looked at me again. «My family doctor asks now what my aspirations and dreams are.»

I smiled. «The conflict between pharmaceutical multinationals and the Italian Government reached such a point that it brought to light files on the experimentation and manipulation to which the Italian population, but also in particular populations of the developing countries, had been subject for years,

without having been aware of it.» I paused a moment. «The Italian secret services opened their archives and incredible facts were made public, which discredited even more the pharmaceutical industries.»

Ursula nodded. «Doctors started working on whatever could develop into an illness, from family crises to feelings of depression and anxiety. It was discovered that illnesses stem from blockages of vital energy. When our path towards the attractors is blocked, vital energy is transformed into symptoms: sleepiness, digestive problems, muscular rigidity, skin problems, anxiety, anguish, and depression. Desires and motivations started playing an important central

role in the prevention of illnesses. One thing which struck me was also the sudden change of opinion that doctors had towards a vegetarian diet. Whereas before they considered necessary to eat meat, when the system of non-treatment entered into use, in the space of a few years they changed to advising against meat.»

«It is incredible! The same people who protested because of the reduction in the consumption of meat, now support this new type of nutrition with all their strength. All those who lost their jobs because of the new nutritional habits were forced to re-invent their occupations, interpreting the new tastes and tendencies.»

«With the new health system people are becoming vegetarians and the benefits are incalculable! The thing which struck me most,» I said, «was the different impact on the environment of this new type of nutrition. The vegetarian diet reduces by at least twenty times the amount of land necessary for agriculture. All the land and the energy used for intensive cultivation of fodder for animals has become available for other uses.»

«Thanks to the vegetarian diet hunger and starvation have been largely solved. In the past, developing countries had to export their wheat and maize to be used for animal fodder in the industrialized countries, in exchange for hard currency needed

to pay the interests on their international debts, while their population was starving. Now it is possible to produce and distribute food which is sufficient for more than one hundred billion people!»

«The most incredible thing is that this type of nutrition has also helped to solve the energy problems. Not only because producing vegetarian food requires less energy, but also because, as a by-product of vegetables, it is possible to obtain fuel.»

Ursula was radiant. «Now chemical fertilizers and pesticides are no longer used, and pollution has been reduced to zero.»

«Even the problem of pollution of

the sea has been drastically reduced. As you know, the pollution was largely due to the excrement of animals which ended up in the rivers and to chemicals used in intensive cultivation of fodder. Animal excrements consume oxygen in the water and at the end of the century the balance of oxygen in the sea had been badly compromised. The number of fish had diminished and everywhere seaweed and jelly-fish had invaded the seas.»

«You are right! With the conversion of animal farms, waters in the rivers and seas have become less polluted and fishes have started to reappear.» Ursula chose some more fruit. «Pollution has ended and only CO₂ is

produced by life activities. CO₂ is needed for the growth of plants.»

Between one memory and another we had finished our shopping. I put my the bags down and said goodbye to Ursula with the usual hug.

«Let me know if I can help you to prepare a proposal for Friday, otherwise you will be forced to offer me a meal,» she said.

In the afternoon I had a meeting at a health care unit. As an expert in information systems, I had to redesign the forms used by this unit. The meeting began around three o'clock in the afternoon. I started with a brief presentation of the aim of the work. «This afternoon we will

start to re-design the medical forms. Many of you know that forms are the central point of any organization. The efficiency and quality of your service depend on the information which you collect. To design the appropriate forms, we must identify together what information is used for you to carry out the work, to take decisions and to evaluate the results. To put this information down will clarify who takes which decisions, who collects information, how information is circulated. Information is at the core of any organization. To design the forms we need to recognize the needs of the organization, its decision processes, evaluation and assessments.» I continued for a few

minutes to describe the objectives of the job. I was focusing the attention of the participants on the attractor.

After this brief introduction the director, Valerio, a tall and robust man, took the floor. «We asked for your advice since the organization is still based on procedures, directives and rules which don't adapt promptly to the evolution of the phenomena. So far, our organization has been based on a mechanistic approach. Our objective is to change our entropic organization into a syntropic one. For this reason we decided to ask for help to the leading expert in syntropy and organization.»

«I wish to thank Doctor Valerio for the trust which he has shown me. I

would like to add a couple of words. Many of you will have heard of Ludwig von Bertalanffy, the father of the general theory of systems. In the sixties Bertalanffy proved that syntropy and information are closely related. As information increases so does syntropy. To work on the forms implies therefore an increase of syntropy. However, there are two types of information: those which are finalized and those which are not finalized. Working on the information system, from a syntropic point of view, requires identifying the attractors and information that is finalized towards the attractors. The work on the forms is not just limited to redesigning the information used

during your work, but it should be a kind of game in which each one of you will have to express needs and difficulties, and whatever you are not satisfied with. In this way everyone will participate, and I hope that when you will think back to this meeting you will remember above all the climate and the atmosphere, and only marginally the concepts and notions on which we are going to work.»

Valerio: «Syntropy implies the tendency towards attractors.»

I answered quickly. «The aim is to focus on the attractors. Everyone must express needs, goals, and desires. My collaborators will use group techniques which encourage this to arise. When you will think back

to these days I hope you will remember the feelings of the heart, and only marginally the concepts and notions.»

The director took the floor again. «You will not overwhelm us with academic notions on what organizations are?»

«I am not here to give lessons, but to start a new organization. We will do it together. It may seem strange to you, but you will speak. My contribution will only be marginal.» I stopped to see if anyone had any questions. «I think this brief introduction is enough. Now my collaborators will divide you into groups of seven people and in the next two hours you will work in these groups.»

I had two hours free. I decided to talk with Gabriele. I needed to clarify some concepts that had remained pending and that perhaps would allow to formulate a proposal for Friday. I called Gabriele and without any hesitation he told me that he could come immediately. After a few seconds I saw him come out of the syntropic door, joyful as usual.

«This is a nice way of working!» He said.

«I learned a long time ago that to keep the attention of my listeners I must speak as little as possible! If I want to achieve good results I have to talk as little as possible!»

«Are you joking?»

«Only in part. To work on syntropy I must activate my listeners, and this implies the fact that I should stand on one side.»

«On the phone you said that you wanted to go into a few ideas and that you had only two hours of time.»

«Yes, let's start for example from the work I am doing here. Often people come into conflict because of their attractors. For example, some aim at power, career and conquest.»

Gabriele started walking back and forth across the room. «Yes, but you know well that these are not the real attractors. These are secondary needs. Yesterday I explained that the attractor which moves life is the attractor of love. Only this attractor

can provide meaning to our life.»

«Yes! But how can I reconnect people to the attractor of love when they only see their secondary needs?»

«You just said it! Secondary needs divide people and lead to conflicts. Only love allows to unite and live in harmony.»

«And what about power and popularity? How can I make a person of power, who is taken up with a career, pass from envy to love?»

Gabriele again showed his beaming smile. «It's very simple, you have to dissolve their secondary needs and bring out the attractor of love. Put their secondary needs in a crisis and the central attractor will emerge.»

«You make it seem simple! That is

easier said than done!»

«Maybe I should explain more clearly what I mean. The exterior aims are extremely fragile. If a person finds his meaning by way of money, he will be afraid of becoming poor, if he finds it by way of beauty, he will be afraid of becoming ugly, if he finds it by way of religion, he will be afraid of losing his faith, and so on. Secondary needs are extremely fragile.»

«Gabriele I know that conflicts arise from the fear of losing the source of our meaning. We fight who might want our wealth, or who believes in a God different from ours! This is precisely the problem I have to solve.»

«I think that your professional work provides these solutions, otherwise

why do they offer you so many consultancy jobs?»

«Yes, that's true, but I need much faster and more immediate solutions. There are cases in which I have to act on people who do not want to question themselves and change.»

Gabriele said very amusedly. «Do you have to work with people you cannot even get in touch with?»

«Yes, the problem is just that, I have to work with people that I will not have the opportunity to contact directly and I have to do the job in a very short time.»

Gabriele started going up and down the room, holding his chin with his left hand. After a few seconds, he turned around. «Probably the solution

is in the MES. When awareness harmonizes entropy and syntropy, we acquire new powers. Several times history has given persons who have been gifted with an broader consciousness; special people, people with divine powers.»

«Are you talking again about the Trinity?»

«You've become telepathic! Several times history has offered examples of expanded awareness; special people, capable of performing miracles.»

«The miracles for which Jesus is famous?» I asked in a surprised voice.

«Yes, I think something like that. Syntropy allows people to develop incredible healing powers. Are you asking if I can help you with

miracles?»

«Perhaps you're right, I deceive myself that a miracle is possible.»

«Why do you deceive yourself? History has shown that miracles are possible. Jesus was a man like all of us and repeatedly stated that everyone can follow his example.»

«It may be true, but I don't see the way!»

«Sometimes we follow rational directions without getting anywhere, when suddenly the solution appears from another angle; it is important to be able to recognize it. The creativity of reality teaches to respect different proposals, even the most fantastic and incredible, and not to judge opinions and solutions which at the beginning

seem to be strange.»

«Gabriele, maybe you're right, but I need a working proposal!»

«Sorry, what are you working on?»

«Now I can't tell you. It is a long and complicated story. As soon as everything is over, I will be able to tell you. Maybe tomorrow afternoon I will need to talk things over with you again. Would you be available?»

Gabriele, with a smile. «Do not worry, I'm at your service!»

Each group had chosen a spokesman. At this stage of the work the rule was to listen without commenting; only at the end the discussion could start.

I stood aside to collect the

information that I would then rearrange in a proposal. Then we would test which information is useful and which should be discarded.

The unit worked with people who had been in a coma and had problems readjusting to normal life. The job was to evaluate the disorders and decide which approach to use.

Information was mainly related to what patients remembered about their coma such as bodily sensations and detachment from the body. Some described an experience like the dream I had the night before: the great light, the feeling of acceptance and love.

I recalled the article I had read that morning about the old lady from New

York and at the end of the meeting I decided to ask what they thought about it.

One of the participants, Gianni, took the floor. «As you know, I suffered a serious accident, and I was in a coma for more than two weeks. In the last three years, more than twenty years after the accident, I began to remember what I felt during the coma. It is not a period of absence of consciousness, but a period during which consciousness goes somewhere else.»

The description he made was very interesting, he spoke of a light, a fog and the perception of love, of telepathic communication, of the detachment from the body, of the

possibility of moving instantaneously in space and time and being able to see one's own future and past.

«We all know that those who live a coma become more aware of the consequences of their actions. Perhaps because they see life from the outside, in the third person, perhaps because they perceive emotions caused by their actions, not only their emotions, but also those of other people.»

«Our patients say they can see good and evil with crystal clearness!» Valerio, the director, said.

Gianni took the floor again. «This experience teaches that we are responsible for our lives that we must not find excuses, nor try to transfer

mistakes on others or on the past. It's strange, but my mistakes have become very dear to me, because they're mine and because I need to learn.»

«In the state of coma we realize what we do to others as we acquire the ability to feel their emotions.» Valerio added, interrupting Gianni.

The syntropic world came to my mind: absence of action in this entropic dimension, but presence in the syntropic dimension. Probably, I thought, the coma is just a gateway to the syntropic dimension.

Gianni spoke again. «These experiences are unsettling. Seeing clearly how our actions cause pain and suffering in others, can cause feelings

of guilt which are so strong that they can easily induce psychoses that cannot be treated with normal psychotherapies.»

I thought that this had to be one of the reasons our brain censors information coming from the syntropic world. If we succeeded in harmonizing our rationality with our heart our faculties would expand in an incredible way.

Gianni went on. «Patients who immediately remember their experience develop disorders. They have the impression that they cannot be understood by others. Their life changes radically and their goals change. They develop strong feelings of guilt and shame.»

«During the coma, people communicate telepathically, through the exchange of feelings.» Luisa said.

«Many patients start seeing entities, souls, and once back in our dimension they continue to feel these beings. The awareness is stronger if the environment is calm, silent, and immersed in darkness. For this reason, those who have been in a coma find it difficult to sleep in dark and in silent places,» Claudia, the psychologist, added.

«Some patients,» Gianni added, «have developed impressive faculties. They clearly perceive the vital energies and can detect energy blocks and diagnose diseases. Some manage to heal diseases by simply laying their

hands, even from a distance.»

The director: «According to some studies, coma is nothing else than a transition from the entropic to the syntropic dimension. A bit like sleep, a little coma that we use every day to communicate with the syntropic dimension. As you know, in the syntropic dimension the perception of our emotions is so strong that it must be censored and re-elaborated by means of symbols. The same happens for those returning from a coma. Initially patients remember little or nothing of their coma, after about a year small fragments emerge in symbolic forms, after about five years they start recalling the whole experience. They have to wait for

emotions to calm down.»

Claudia took the floor. «The memory of the coma is translated in a symbolic way. Working on this material can be dangerous. Information from the syntropic world does not follow a linear logic but use emotions. Interpreting emotions and symbols can force the syntropic world into a linear logic and then lead to paradoxes that compromise the dialogue, which is vital for us, between the visible and invisible. During coma, but also during dreams, our consciousness is not rational, and cannot be manipulated or controlled as it is nourished by attractors that retroact from the future.»

Gianni added: «Patients describe the

syntropic world as closely related to ours. They speak of the souls of living people, not of souls of the dead. An enormous amount of vital energy is blocked in the syntropic world.»

I asked at this point what their opinion was about the concept of brain death. This concept had been introduced into the scientific world at the time of the first heart transplants. The heart cannot be explanted from a dead body. The concept of brain death provided the possibility to explant organs from warm bodies, bodies in which the heart is still beating.

The first to talk was Valerio. «As you all know, the first heart transplant

dates to 1967 and was carried out in Cape Town by Christian Barnard. The first definition of brain death was elaborated in 1968 by a committee of the Harvard Medical School. The Harvard criteria for the detection of brain death have then become the basis of almost all national legislations. It was established when to consider a person legally dead and disconnect the life support machines. Harvard criteria are also at the basis of transplant laws: organs can be explanted after brain death is assessed. In 1975 the second international symposium on brain death was held in Cuba. By cessation of all brain functions we mean a flat electroencephalogram with amplitude

not greater than two micro volts, which corresponds to about five percent of the normal value.»

Gianni took the floor again. «I think I can talk for everyone! Our unit rejects this definition because it believes that the feeling of life, that is, the very essence of consciousness, is in the solar plexus and is closely connected to the activity of the heart. This statement is supported by the fact that when the organs are explanted, from people with flat electroencephalogram, they start to scream and defend themselves, and they must be tied to the operating bed to allow the explant.»

Luisa added. «The number of people diagnosed with brain death who then

wake is simply impressive. This happens, for example, when parents oppose the removal of the child's organs. For us, death arrives only when the connection with the attractor fails, that is when the heart ceases to beat.»

The discussion continued for a few minutes. I thanked the participants and walked quickly to the syntropic door, I knew that Giulia and Marco were waiting for me at home.

Marco showed me a levitation toy he had just bought. It was not the usual magnetic fields that raise objects, but a syntropic field. An object in which gravitational resonances are induced which can temporarily disengage the

gravitation pull. At the moment the effect is limited, and it cannot be used for aircrafts or spacecrafts.

After dinner we all went for a walk together. Giulia stubborn as usual collected gravel from the path and threw it to the first unfortunate cat that passed close enough.

I started thinking about how to organize a proposal for the Department of Defense. Giulia aimed a handful of gravel to a poor cat who was crouching on a wall and Marco blurted out: «Giulia! Cats are sacred animals, animals very close to God!»

I thought of ancient Egypt where these small domestic tigers, who spend most of their time sleeping, were worshiped as gods. Was it

possible that their life took place mainly in the syntropic world, rather than in the entropic one and that the Egyptians were able to perceive this peculiarity of cats? I felt scared. My fantasy was running too far.

With the boys I walked in front of my old school. I remembered how difficult the choice of the university faculty had been. I had considered all the possibilities: engineering, physics, law, sociology. Then I enrolled in statistics. I was influenced by my father who made great use of statistical tools, even though he was not a statistician. Like him my road had been very bumpy. After statistics, I enrolled in sociology and started working in psychological research on

human behavior. My profession is a bit a mixture of these three disciplines. Marco says he never knows what to answer when his classmates ask him what my profession is.

I was thinking about the fluctuations of my profession when I saw Ursula come out from around the corner with her little Chihuahua. Small, but fierce. The only dog that had bitten me. Giulia immediately took a handful of gravel, I stopped her just in time.

«It's incredible!» I said. «I meet you continuously, it almost seems like a sign of destiny!»

After greeting my children, she asked: «What were you thinking of?»

«I was immersed in old memories. I was thinking about my father's profession.»

«I know your father was a statistician.»

«You're right, how do you know?»

«He has written several articles on scientific methodology.»

«You know more about my father than I do!»

«Very important articles that have given a new scientific dignity to psychology.»

«What is it about?»

«It is about the methodology of concomitant variations which was envisioned in 1860 by Stuart Mill. Until recently the experimental methodology was the only used to

produce scientific knowledge. This methodology was very useful for the study of mechanical laws but, applied to psychology, has led to treat the mind as if it were a machine.»

«If I'm not mistaken, the experimental method uses two similar groups,» Marco said. «These groups are treated in the same way except for one item. For example, if we want to check the effect of a drug, one group is given the drug, while the other is given a neutral substance, a placebo everything else remains the same. The differences observed between the two groups, initially similar, can only be attributed to the drug.»

I was amazed. «But how do you know all these things?»

«Dad, I just downloaded a fantastic game about the history of science.»

«Can you tell me then what are the limits of the experimental method?»

Marco, without hesitating, began to list them. «It is not possible to reproduce a complex reality in a laboratory, it is possible to work only with quantitative data and this does not allow to study syntropic phenomena.»

I stared at Marco. «You talk like a university professor!»

«Sorry dad, but I remember many things by heart and they are not very clear to me.»

Ursula spoke again. «However, as long as the experimental method was in place it was impossible to carry out

scientific research in psychology. The experimental methodology did not allow to study complex phenomena such as psychotherapies and feelings.»

I tried to approach Ursula, but her little Chihuahua began to bark. «Did the methodology of concomitant variations allow a breakthrough in scientific research in psychology?»

«Yes, that's right. Unlike the experimental methodology, concomitant variations allow to study any type and number of relations, they don't require homogeneous randomized groups, control groups and experimental groups, they allow to analyze together quantitative and qualitative data, objective and subjective. The methodology of

concomitant variations produces global knowledge suitable for describing and understanding psychology in all its complexity.»

I took the word again. «There are a number of tools that statisticians have developed to study concomitant variations...»

Meanwhile, Giulia had started a furious fight with the little Chihuahua. She drew handfuls of gravel and that little creature answered by barking and kicking off as much earth as possible with his back legs.

«Maybe we must say goodbye. We risk waking up the whole neighborhood!» I said. Ursula began to drag her little dog that until the end kept snarling in Giulia's direction.

THURSDAY,
NOVEMBER 26, 2026

The President of the Republic was sitting in the middle of the first row. I could see the President of the House of Representatives and some ministers at his side. The meeting was held in the new auditorium of ISTAT, the Italian National Institute of Statistics.

The President of ISTAT took the floor. «Mr. President, ladies and gentlemen. Today we celebrate the one hundredth anniversary of ISTAT. As you know, statistics are one of the tools for governing a complex and dynamic country like ours. ISTAT

provides information for the evaluation of public administrations, businesses, and families. The need for statistics has always been present. We have always counted individuals, families, goods, livestock also at the time of the first tribal communities. Before writing was invented, men engraved on small stones notches that helped to count people and properties.»

«As societies became more complex, statistics became increasingly important. The great empires were using men for wars and public works. Nations based their future on an ever-larger population and had to promote policies of population increase that had to be verified. To know the size

of the population and its assets, censuses and surveys were used.»

There was a moment of silence. A sense of expectation was created. «ISTAT is nothing else than the strong and complex organization which the Italian government created a century ago. Until the beginning of the millennium, the fundamental task of ISTAT was to organize censuses of population, housing, industry and agriculture, and to produce all the information necessary to support the decisions of administrators and politicians.»

I met the gaze of the speaker; I had the impression that he had chosen me among the audience. «As you know, with the introduction of the new

monetary system everything has changed: censuses are no longer necessary. ISTAT uses the data coming from bioelectronic money to produce updated information about population, work, education, housing, industry, commerce, health, and leisure. Precise and always updated reports that allow to optimize policies and avoid wastes. These new reports allow to regulate production instantly according to customers' needs and desires. Efficiency, quality and quantity have increased: we spend less to get more.»

The President's speech continued for another twenty minutes. «The impact of the new monetary system has been profound, and we are only at

the beginning. What we will witness is far beyond everyone's imagination.»

An economist followed. «At the beginning of the last century, when ISTAT was founded by our Master.»

It was incredible! Despite a hundred years had gone since the founding of ISTAT, the name of its founder was not yet pronounced. The legend had been handed down that pronouncing that name was dangerous.

«..the activity of the Institute was centered on censuses. The organization of censuses, the control of data, the processing of data, kept the Institute fully committed. Initially statisticians were slaves. There were no computers and all the calculations

had to be done by hand. Our Master was considered by many to be a tyrant.» After a few seconds of silence, he raised his head. «The story of the tragedy of the Andrea Doria is famous. The Andrea Doria, the Italian passenger's flagship, sank on July 25, 1956, before arriving to New York. When the employees at ISTAT learned of this tragedy, they started celebrating the death of their tyrant. A few days later the Master returned to the Institute, to the surprise of everyone. He had with him ISTAT's documents, still wet, and found his employees intent with the celebrations.»

I thought back to the computers that had revolutionized the profession of

the statisticians but had also put statisticians out of work.

«Since computers have been introduced, everyone can do complex calculations in a matter of seconds, and the profession of the statistician is no longer necessary. Here too, at ISTAT, we only use a limited number of statisticians. Statisticians have been relegated to the role of methodologists, that is, one who studies new solutions and new techniques of data analysis.»

A review of these new techniques began.

On my right an elderly gentleman whispered. «At the time of Gini, these things would never have happened.» I

was surprised, no one spoke the name of the Master, much less in that place. Perhaps the gentleman was not a statistician.

«What could not have happened?»

«They're telling us a lot of rubbish!»

«Are you a statistician?»

He held out his hand. «Yes, I'm a statistician, I graduated in 1964 from the Department of Statistics of the University of Rome.»

«But what is it that you do not like about this presentation?»

He smiled. «The formulas he is showing are completely wrong.»

«But how can you be so categorical?»

«These are formulas that allow to manipulate data.» He paused a moment, as if to clarify his ideas. «In

Gini's days statisticians were not mathematicians. They were practical people who worked directly with numbers, interested in the implications that statistics have in the study of society and life in general. The professor with whom I graduated, who at the time was considered the heir of Gini, always told me that statistics is intuition and good sense and that intuitions and good sense require simple mathematical tools.»

«Do you mean that complex statistical tools produce unreliable results?»

He smiled. «Yes, that's exactly what I wanted to say. You see, the peculiarity of statistics is that of being

the main tool for the study of living systems.»

«I totally agree.»

The elderly gentleman did not give me time to finish the sentence. «Gini, together with other professors at the University of Rome, had begun to deepen the complex link between statistics and life. A mathematician named Fantappiè also took part in these meetings.» I interrupted him to tell that I knew Fantappiè's works and that I knew that Fantappiè had been the first person to develop the theory of syntropy. «You see, dear young man,» I was nearly thirty-eight years old and nobody called me young man any longer, «the difference between mathematics and statistics is the same

that we find between entropy and syntropy. Mathematics is our window on the entropic world, statistics is our window on the syntropic world. Confusing mathematics and statistics means that we are confusing entropy and syntropy, it means not understanding anything and making a great confusion and a great damage to statistics.»

«Do you mean that Gini was aware of the fact that statistics is our window on the syntropic world?»

«Gini was profoundly aware of the link between statistics and syntropy up to the point that he hosted the Society of Parapsychology and the Society of Metaphysics, of which he became the President, in the Faculty

of Statistics.»

«I didn't know that meetings of this kind were held at the Faculty of Statistics!»

«Obviously the meetings were held on Saturday afternoons, unknown to the students, but despite this something leaked and the legends about Gini were born to the point that statisticians still don't dare pronounce his name. Perhaps I am the first to pronounce the name of the Master in this building.»

I was speechless.

The old gentleman added. «On Saturday afternoons in the premises of the Faculty of Statistics, without the students around, mediums and people with paranormal powers

arrived and real spiritualistic séances took place. The professor with whom I got my degree was particularly impressed by one meeting where a medium got in touch with a spirit which started to communicate by way of automatic writing. In those letters he was able to recognize the writing of his brother who died during the Second World War. The spirit who had been contacted seemed to be very worried about what was happening in our world.»

«For what reason?»

Before continuing, he took a handkerchief and blew his nose noisily. Fortunately, we were sitting at the back of the conference hall. «At first I was very skeptical. But slowly

the professor with whom I studied involved me in the meetings held on Saturday afternoons and after many experiments I was convinced that the entropic and the syntropic realities are closely linked. If life dies on the entropic plane of the physical reality, life on the syntropic plane also dies. The invisible world of syntropy does not exist without our visible reality. Invisible souls perceive and experience human suffering.»

As soon as the presentation finished the participants got up for a coffee break. A colleague came by. I apologized with the elderly gentleman and moved further.

«You have disappeared! It's been

years since you last took part in our meetings!»

«Have you managed to get the profession approved?»

«We are trying, but every time there is a new problem. It seems that this time we are close to it.»

«Why is it so hard to get it approved?»

Before answering, he took a few papers from his folder. «Until a few years ago I thought it was just a problem of power. Politicians did not want a scientific management of numbers, they were only interested in manipulating data.»

«Whereas now?»

«I think the problem has to do with the dilemma between mathematics

and statistics. As you know the mathematician's methods produce unstable and unreliable results that have brought people to believe that with statistics one can say everything and the opposite of everything.»

I looked at him carefully. «Yes, I know about this dilemma.»

He gave me a paper with tables filled with numbers. «In psychology, sociology, economics, and biology, statistical analyses are carried out by people of those fields, who have become familiar with statistical software.»

«The problem is how to reconcile mathematical statistics with applied statistics.»

«Applied statisticians reject the idea

of linking the profession to statisticians without first solving the conflict between statistics and mathematics.»

The conference started again. I quickly greeted my colleague and looked for the elderly gentleman, who had evidently already left. I was fascinated by the idea that the afterlife might need us and that statisticians could play a role in this. I continued to follow the presentations. I could not bear the speakers who filled their slides with formulas and symbols borrowed from the Greek alphabet.

During the lunch break I met a friend who worked on the new

legislative system.

«How are you?» I asked.

«We are finishing the tests.»

«And what kind of results are you getting?»

«Very good. There is no comparison with the old system!» He said.

«In what way?»

«The old system was divided in more than two hundred thousand laws and acts that, as you know, had paralyzed the public administration. In these two hundred thousand laws you could find everything and the opposite of everything.»

«I have read that litigations for administrative offenses had become practically endless and the costs were enormous.»

«The new system is flexible, the legislator fixes the attractor, the goal, while the procedures can be adapted in real time to different contexts and to the evolution of society,» he handed me a brochure that summarized the new system.

«How are the procedures adapted to different contexts?»

«Thanks to continuous studies carried out on the databases of the new monetary system, which allow to recognize the most effective, efficient procedures that yield higher quality and best results. Politicians and administrators are expected to follow these procedures.»

«I suppose that these studies can be done by anyone!»

«That's right, just fix the attractor and use a scientific method of data analysis. The politicians and the administrators become the node where the analyses arrive and are bound to follow the best path.»

«A mix of direct democracy and meritocracy!»

«You can well say it. A process of transparency that requires everyone's participation. We are following every possible path to promote scientific literacy and direct democracy. We have even produced video games for children.»

«Then it's your fault!» I said with a smile.

«What?»

«Marco, my son, showed off all his

knowledge of methodologies and data analyses that he had just learned from a videogame.»

«Yes, it's a product of our laboratories.»

«But how can you protect politicians, administrators, the population from information which has been manipulated?»

«In the new system, one of the offences is that of data manipulation. A panel has been established with the mission to protect citizens from manipulators. The results must always be repeatable.»

I abandoned the afternoon meeting; I had to go home to sort out the ideas and try to put them together in a

proposal for the next day. On the way home I stopped at a stand of old esoteric paper books. I opened a few books at random and I was struck by the references to the attractors. I bought a couple of them and sat down on a nearby bench. I started looking through them. Reality was described as pure energy, energy of which we are part and that we can influence with our intentions and emotions. I thought about some articles I had read where suffering was described as a loss of contact with the attractor of love. According to some authors to heal people, it was necessary to reconnect them with the attractor of love. I felt a strong feeling of warmth in the solar plexus, in my

heart area and had the intuition of the proposal for the following day. The aim was to re-establish the connection with the attractor of love.

I hurried home.

Before reaching home, I met Ursula. «Unbelievable! It must be a sign of destiny, usually months go by before we meet and now we meet continuously!»

She stared at me with her usual smile. «Do you have a proposal for tomorrow?»

«I had an intuition. And you?»

«This morning I went to a meeting on how to visualize vital energy. Some exercises were taught.»

«Can you see the white halo around

people?»

«Sometimes it's just a distortion.»

«So, we must be careful.»

«Seeing life energy requires exercise.»

«What kind of exercises?»

«Everything we see is energy. Even the most material objects like a stone is made of condensed energy.»

«Yes, I know that the atom, the brick of matter, is nothing else but energy.»

«Until a few years ago it was thought that the atom was made of a very small nucleus, surrounded by electrons. We now know that it is a system that vibrates, expands and contracts billions of times per second. By superimposing this sequence of vibrations we obtain the image of a very dense nucleus with a halo of

energy around it.»

«But what does this have to do with vital energy?»

«When an atom contracts, becoming infinitely small, pure potentiality, a breach opens towards the attractor. The attractor is pure cohesive force and we are antennas. The intensity with which we use the syntropic energy leads to change the energy fields around our body. If our contact with syntropy is particularly intense we emit love. Normally what we see is just a slight variation in the brightness of the colors around the edges of a person's body.»

«Can everyone see it?»

«No, the variation is very weak, it requires a syntropic vision. We must

look with the eyes of the heart.»

«I did not know that there was such a thing!»

«It's very simple,» she replied. «If we let our attention fall into the solar plexus, we can see with the heart.»

«I must think about this, I am not convinced.»

«I did not want to convince you. It's a fact. But, by the way where do you come from?»

«I was at the celebrations of the centenary of ISTAT. If it had not been for an elderly gentleman who overwhelmed me with information that I did not know, the meeting would have been deadly boring. Rather, I just bought some esoteric psychology book. Do you have any

information about syntropic healers?»

«I only know that they use the syntropic dimension, the patient may not even be present. The patient may be unaware of the entire therapeutic process. Syntropic healers work on the solar plexus and dissolve the energy blocks to reconnect the patients to their primary source of energy: love.»

«The key is the healer!»

«The healer must have the ability to move in the syntropic dimension and a good awareness of the attractor of love.»

«Is syntropic healing like hypnosis?»

«No, syntropic healing is very different from hypnosis, but it also helps to unlock vital energies.

Destructiveness, violence, aggression are caused by blocks of vital energy.»

«But how does the attractor of love manifest?»

«I don't know. I don't think anyone can answer this question yet.»

I thought back to Gabriele and his work on MES. Intuitively I felt that the goal was a total realization of our existence through the Theorem of Love.

«Do you have some ideas for tomorrow?» She asked.

«Yes, but I have to work on it. Maybe I'll call you later in the afternoon. Remember, if I formulate a valid proposal, it's up to you to invite me out for dinner!»

I went back home and called Gabriele and asked if he could join me for another chat. I authorized his arrival and after a few minutes he was there in front of me, with his usual big smile.

«The suit you gave me is a little large!»

«Yes, it's true. You look very funny!»
I said.

«I'm used to it now. Syntropic doors are always supplied with overly sized suits.»

«I think they do it on purpose. It is possible to get in a large suit, but it is impossible the opposite!»

«What do you want to talk about?»

«The other night, when I got home, Carla told me about the kabbalah

courses you keep.»

«What did she tell to you?»

«She was impressed, she remembered everything, even complex concepts.»

Gabriele shrugged his shoulders. «You know, when I talk about these things, it seems to me that they think I am mad.»

I laughed. «Do not worry, I think it happens also in other situations.»

«Hey, do not make fun of me. I'm still your professor!»

I changed my tone and suddenly became serious. «At what point is the ideas about parallel and concentric universes?»

«Didn't I tell you the other night?»

«No.»

«I think you've heard about the latest theories that describe the atom in a similar way to the universe.»

«Only vaguely, go ahead I'm very interested!»

Gabriele took a breath, «For some years now the atom is described as a vibrating system. That is a system that performs tens of billions of big-bang and big-crunch cycles every second.»

«In every second, the atom expands and contracts so many times?»

He looked at me. «Yes. While in our system this cycle requires billions of years, in the atom it happens billions of times per second. In this infinitesimal space of time the whole complexity of events we observe in the universe is reproduced: formation

of nebulae, of stars, galaxies, planets, living forms, and so on.»

I stared at him. «Are living forms also produced?»

«Yes.»

«But how do they evolve in such a short time?»

Gabriele smiled, shaking his head. «If we become so small as to perceive an atom as big as our universe, time would flow at an incredibly slower rate. A big-bang and big-crunch cycle of an atom would correspond to billions of years.»

«Although unbelievable, it seems that this theory has now been confirmed,» I said.

«Yes, billions of times per second, the same complexity of our universe

develops in every atom of our body.»

«It's something that leaves me stunned!»

Gabriele started walking back and forth across the room. «The same theory comes to the conclusion that atoms, in the big-bang phase, organize themselves in atoms, that is atoms in atoms, in which there are further cycles of expansion and contraction, big-bang and big-crunch, infinitely faster, which lead to the formation of the same complexity of our universe.»

«Like Chinese boxes, universes in universes!»

Gabriele stopped again. «But there is another fact that leaves me even more amazed. Have you ever wondered

about the size of the universe at the time of the big-crunch, before it explodes into a new big-bang?»

I hesitated for a moment. «No, I never thought about it.»

«Try to imagine!»

I thought for a moment. «Well! I guess. It could be the size of our solar system.»

Gabriele looked at me again with a smile. «No, the whole universe at the moment of the greatest implosion, before it explodes again, will be infinitely small.»

I shook my head. «All the galaxies, planets, stars, will collapse to the point where they no longer have a size!»

«The whole matter and energy of the

universe will collapse thanks to gravitational forces and the universe will become infinitely small.»

«All the universe just before the big-bang will become pure potentiality! Diverging and converging forces united in a single creative force!» I said.

Gabriele's face lit up. «Converging forces and diverging forces will unite into one creative force. What mathematicians call singularity.»

«At the zero moment, when the big-crunch ends and the big-bang starts, does the universe reunite with God?»

«Yes. The zero moment opens the door between the divine and our universe.»

I muttered: «the divine, the creative

force, is the unification of the diverging and converging forces!»

«I think Carla told you that according to the kabbalah it is possible to create only unifying the diverging and converging forces.»

«The zero moment is like a door that unites these two dimensions!» I said with an excited voice.

«It is a door that allows a passageway between the two dimensions and that happens billions of times per second at the atomic level.»

«For this reason the contact with the creative force is possible in any moment!»

«Our attractor manifests as love. Our goal is the reunification with the divine through love.»

«Gabriele, I do not know if you've ever heard of near-death experiences. Yesterday I worked at a health unit that deals with people who have experienced coma. Most of them speak of the divine, of a great light of love.»

Gabriele began again to walk back and forth across the room. «Yes, I have heard about it and I am increasingly convinced that in these experiences a direct contact is established with the attractor of love.»

«Some friends talk about a state of contemplation where the material dimension is annulled. A state that leads to strong feelings of union with the divine, feelings similar to those described by who has experienced

near-death experiences,» I said.

Gabriele breathed deeply. «The practice of silence allows to shift our attention from the brain to the solar plexus, from a physical, entropic vision, to a syntropic vision, thus facilitating the reunification with the divine.»

«The attractor of love is accessible in this way to all living beings!»

«Yes,» he said, smiling. «But it is only accessible through the heart.»

I could see that the proposal had to do with reconnecting the American leaders with the attractor of love, and that this was possible using syntropic healers. «Gabriele, the chat with you was very useful, I managed to focus on the concepts I needed.»

«But you are still not telling me what you're working on!»

«Not yet. Wait only a few days and I will inform you about everything.»

We kept talking about this and that for a few minutes. After sipping a cup of tea Gabriele greeted me and entered the syntropic door.

I called Ursula and asked if she could come to finalize the proposal for the next day. After a few minutes I heard her knock at the door. I hardly managed to open the door completely and her little dog entered barking furiously.

Ursula, with a smile. «I did not feel like leaving her alone at home all afternoon.»

«I hope she will let us do some work!»

«So, what is your bright idea?»

I updated her quickly about MES, the unification with the divine, the role of the heart, and the possibility of using the syntropic dimension to connect people with the attractor of love and bring them to the Theorem of Love.

«It seems a very interesting idea!» She answered.

I looked at her. «Yes, but there are still some unsolved problems.»

«For example?»

«Even if we agree on the importance of the attractor of love, what happens if the healer is still stuck on secondary needs, like wealth, beauty and

power?»

«It is obvious to me. The therapeutic process will not work.»

«So, the first problem has to do with the choice of the healers and their training,» I said.

«Yes, but in this field of syntropic healers there is little awareness of the attractor of love. We must design an approach that can bring every healer to this awareness.»

«We must ask ourselves what is blocking each one of us on the path towards love.»

«In my opinion, the problem is caused by our certainties. As soon as we find something to cling to, we begin to deceive ourselves that our purpose is wealth, money, power,

popularity, beauty and cars.»

«Only when these certainties are in a crisis do we start again.»

Ursula nodded to a smile. «You know very well that the process of growth is punctuated by crises, often very painful, and that overcoming crises leads to a wider awareness.»

I took a sheet of paper. «If we consider the different doctrines, the different religions we discover that the central message is identical, it is always the message of love and unity.»

Ursula took the pencil from me. «You're right, but people stop at the outside and lose sight of the message. Thus we arrive at the paradox that in the name of God, of the same God, in the name of love the worst crimes

have taken place.»

I opened a book I had on the desk. «You're right! I was struck by this chronicle written by Raimondo Aguiles, one of the eyewitnesses of the Crusaders' entry into Jerusalem, on July 15, 1099.»

Ursula took the book and began to read aloud. «There were extraordinary scenes. The most merciful of our men, chopped off the heads of their enemies; others shot them with arrows so that they fell from the towers; others tortured them at length throwing them into the flames. In the roads of the city, one could see heaps of heads, hands, and feet. It was necessary to force one's way between the corpses of men and horses. But

this was nothing, in comparison with what happened in the temple of Solomon, a place in which normally religious ceremonies were held. What happened? If I told the truth, I would say things which cannot be believed. It is sufficient to say that in the temple and arcade of Solomon men were riding on horses with blood of babies and women which arrived up to their knees and the reins. Truly this was the just and splendid will of God that this place should be filled with the blood of the unfaithful, in as much as it had suffered for such a long time because of their curses!»

«Unbelievable! In the name of God, of the same God, immense atrocities have been accomplished.»

«We should put syntropic healers in front of different creeds and religions, to bring them to the central message of love.»

«Everyone must find his own way, his own religion. No religion is right or wrong. The final goal is the same for all religions.»

«This can lead humanity to unite rather than divide and fight.»

«So, you suggest to use a number of syntropic healers, train them through a process of exposure to a multi-religious environments and use them to reunite US leaders with the attractor of love?»

«Yes, this is my idea.»

«It seems good to me, I'm afraid I'll have to offer you a dinner.»

«Now we just have to write the proposal. It must be short, otherwise nobody will read it.»

I took notes on the MES, and the Theorem of Love and I integrated them and summarized them with the latest information I had received from Gabriele. In the meantime, Ursula described the training of the healers through the process of exposure to a multi-religious environment. We wrote together the final part, that is the procedure of syntropic healing.

Time was literally flying; it was already dinner time. I felt satisfied and Ursula was radiant.

«I think we'll manage it,» she said.

«Just a few years ago what we wrote today would have seemed crazy and

they would have laughed at us.»

«Times have changed!» She added.
«Where we first saw insanity, today we see the genius. The people who are crazy enough to think that they can change the world, are the ones who do! We will be taken seriously.»

I read again the proposal and sent it to the other participants. Two other proposals had been sent. One suggested ways to reduce eating meat in non-aligned countries, this would have led people to a clearer perception of the voice of the heart and the attractor of love. Another suggested technical and organizational support to young people and students who were putting

pressure on their government to align with the new monetary system.

FRIDAY,
NOVEMBER 27, 2026

I woke up early, with my last dream still vivid in my mind. I had experienced again the feelings of love which I had felt only a few days ago in the dream of the great light and the vision of the future of humanity. Everything seemed so clear, all the elements fit perfectly. I had seen flowing in front of my eyes the epochal changes towards which we are progressing, the future of humanity, an era in which the entire world population will become aware of the attractor of love and will begin to harmonize entropy and syntropy,

acquiring unimaginable faculties.

Marco was already up and was waiting for me in the kitchen, for our usual morning stroll.

«Why did you get up so early?»

«I couldn't sleep and so I started playing the science games. Dad, would you like to go jogging?»

«Yes, as long as you don't go too fast.»

«Okay.»

«Where would you like to go?»

«Why don't we go jogging in the old Roman ruins?»

«Just give me a minute.» I got ready quickly and we ran downstairs. The air was cold, and the first lights of dawn were coloring the Eastern sky.

«Did you learn anything more from the science game?» I asked.

«There are so many examples and lots of games. This morning I have used correlations and factor analysis.»

«Does it also deal with entropy and syntropy?»

«A bit everywhere. All scientific techniques are divided into entropic and syntropic techniques.»

We entered the archaeological area that was once the political center of ancient Rome.

«Be careful not to sprain your ankle. It's full of big, slippery, uneven stones here!» I said.

«Dad, how did the ancient Romans manage to live without electricity, computers, telephones and syntropic

doors?»

«I think that it is possible to live well also without all this modern technology. It is incredible, but the problems then were in many ways very similar to the problems we have today.»

«Dad, have you noticed?» He remained silent, waiting for my sign. «Reading Roma, on the other way round you get amor, the Latin word for love. Don't you think it is a strange coincidence?»

«Well, I don't think that Romulus and Remus chose the name Roma reading the Latin word for love back to front! I've often thought about it. On the one hand Rome, the symbol of war and entropy, on the other hand

amoR, the symbol of harmony and syntropy.»

«I don't know if this is just a coincidence.»

«Often behind names lies a deeper truth.»

«For example?»

«For example, Rome could be destined to show the path that will harmonize entropy with syntropy, science and religion. Perhaps this is the mission that belongs to the *Eternal City*.»

The tallest walls of the old buildings began to glow with the orange light of dawn.

«Marco, when I was a child, my mother brought me here with my sisters every Sunday for a picnic. We

used to play hide and seek. I don't think it is possible to find a better place.»

Suddenly I heard a dog snarling behind me. I turned around and saw Ursula's little Chihuahua angrier than ever.

«Where is Ursula?»

I heard Ursula's voice. «If you slow down, I'll join you!»

Marco stopped and took a stick to defend himself from the attacks of the little Chihuahua.

«Are you ready for our presentation?» I asked.

«Yes, I am ready. I read it over again and I have a lot of ideas.»

«Marco, do you know what time it is now?»

«It is nearly 8 o'clock, Dad. We should go home.»

We said goodbye to Ursula. «I'll see you soon at the Department of Defense!»

I felt excited about the implications of our proposal. I had the impression that it will open the doors to completely new scenarios in which entropy and syntropy will harmonize.

The meeting began around ten with a brief introduction by the Minister of Defense.

«I hope that I am not intruding too much, but I have read the proposals which you have submitted, and I have reached a conclusion.»

I felt a bit uncomfortable; I had put

together the proposal in an informal way and I had not expected that it would have finished on the desk of the Minister.

«We fear that the United States will accelerate the nuclear confrontation and we have therefore decided to test immediately your proposals.»

He watched the audience carefully before continuing. «Money controlled by private central banks allows to rob nations of their vital energies. Corruption, public debt, inflation, are forms of looting.»

The Minister looked down to the audience. «As you know, criminal groups and private central banks had put our society at risk. Birth rates had plummeted, they had never been so

low, not even during the two world wars. Young people felt they had no future.»

He stopped for a moment before continuing. «Bioelectronic money required the nationalization of central banks. With bioelectronic money it is no longer possible to fraud, to take possession of the vital energies by means of debts. Bioelectronic money is at the basis of a new era of justice. It is of primary importance to safeguard this conquest of civilization and to help the countries which are still controlled by private central banks to nationalize them.»

The Minister turned in my direction. «I was impressed by a proposal and would like it to be presented by its

authors.» He looked in my direction and asked to briefly describe the proposal.

«Excuse me, I did not expect all this attention in such a short time.»

«Our department has been working on a similar project for some time. However, in your proposal we have found some new elements that we hope will help us.»

I began to describe the concepts underlying the MES, the vital needs theory, the Theorem of Love. «MES shows that love is our attractor. We are all united by this same attractor. In all religions we find the centrality of love.»

Words seemed to flow one after the other without having to think about

them, as if they were guided, helped by an invisible hand.

I felt the beauty of what I was saying, and I could feel the attention of the audience growing.

«The project which I have prepared with our colleague Ursula proposes a way which could connect the leaders of the United States with the attractor of love. We have suggested to use twenty syntropic healers, that is healers who use the properties of the syntropic dimension. I think this procedure can be described in a better way by Ursula.»

Ursula hesitated, as though unsure how to begin. «Sorry, but I did not think I had to talk.»

«Yesterday afternoon, while we were

working on this project, we asked ourselves if syntropic healers are aware of the attractor of love. Healers who are not aware of the attractor of love will not be of great help.»

Ursula looked to the audience. «After a brief investigation we decided that we will have to involve healers in a multi-religious and multicultural environment, aimed at stimulating the awareness of the attractor of love.»

The Minister asked: «Do you have any idea how long it will take to obtain the first results?»

«Results can be immediate, but they need to be strengthened over a long period. We think we can see the first effects within a few days, but we will have to continue working maybe for a

few months.»

A detailed and complex discussion followed. The group was made of experts in thirty different fields, and every word was weighed for the many implications it could have.

When the discussion was over the Minister called us on one side. «As I said, we have been working on a similar projects. I think it is necessary to join the team we have already put together.»

He called one of his collaborators. «I introduce you to doctor Alessandro, he is the director of the team. You will have to coordinate with him.»

Alessandro shook my hand warmly. «I have to ask you to follow me to the

Research Center that we have just outside Rome. The rest of the team is waiting for you.»

We went to the closest syntropic door and a few moments later we were walking in the Research Center, right next to the road I had shown Carla a few days earlier. I turned to Alessandro. «What kind of research do you do in this Center?»

«We investigate the possibility of using the syntropic dimension for military purposes.»

«Do you use the syntropic dimension for intelligence purposes?»

«This is one of our goals, but at the moment the results are disappointing.» Alessandro entered a room. Two persons were waiting for

us. «This is the team you'll work with.» He moved a chair to help Ursula to sit down. «You are all aware of the reason of this meeting. The Minister asked to immediately start the syntropic healing procedure. The activity will take place in this structure. Given the strategic importance of the project and the imminent risks of war, the Minister asks all the participants to limit their travels.»

Ursula whispered in my ear. «They are kindly telling us that we will not be allowed to leave until the work is over.»

I felt annoyed by the rapidity of events. «I will have to inform Marta.»
«Ask her if she can look after my

little dog, I do not know who to leave it to.»

Alessandro turned to his collaborators. «Before starting the meeting, I would like all the participants to introduce themselves.»

In addition to Alessandro there were Maurizio a laboratory technician and Elisa an experts in the syntropic dimension.

Maurizio took the floor. «I read your proposal carefully. As I think you have already learned from Alessandro, in this Center we use the syntropic dimension for military purposes.»

«So you have a number of syntropic healers available, do you?» Ursula asked him.

«We call them syntropic spies. We have about twenty.»

«In our project we talk about syntropic healers since they have to reconnect the US leaders to the attractor of love. I do not think your spies have this training,» I said.

Elisa: «In your project you suggest a group of twenty healers coming from as many cultures and religions.»

«It is necessary to put together a heterogeneous group!» I added.

Alessandro: «Our Center works with similar Centers in other countries. We could ask them to send a syntropic spy from each Center.»

Maurizio showed a list of countries. «We cooperate with more than one hundred thirty countries.»

I looked through the list. «We have to ask every Center to send the curricula of their syntropic spies which, from now on we will call syntropic healers. We need to select a group of healers with maximum heterogeneity and at the same time the highest adherence to the attractor of love.»

Alessandro: «We have standardized the forms of the syntropic spies,» on the computer screen I could see the first page of the questionnaire. «In addition to information such as studies and work experience, it also included wishes, aspirations and interests.»

«Can we use this information to make the selection?» I asked. «How

many healers cooperate with the Centers?»

«A little over two thousand. How long would you take for the analysis?»

«If the data has been coded according to bioelectronic standards, the analysis is almost immediate.»

«Yes, we use the bioelectronic standards,» Maurizio replied.

«If you let me play with your computers, I think I can make the selection.» Without even waiting for the answer, I began to play. I downloaded the factor analysis software that I use and after a few seconds I was showing the typologies that the analysis had identified. «As you can see, there is a strong heterogeneity among healers.» I

pointed to the clouds of dots that had formed at the bottom of the screen. «This group identifies healers ready to question themselves, curious, while in the opposite quadrant we find healers who feel uncomfortable when their certainties are questioned.»

Ursula noted. «I see three factors. A factor related to flexibility, one to dogmatism and one to spirituality.»

Alessandro turned towards me. «Yes, I see. Can you rank them according to these factors?»

I cleared my voice with a cough. «We can give to each healer a score between zero to one-hundred based on how dogmatic, spiritual or flexible they are.»

«In this way we can choose healers

who meet our requirements,» Ursula added.

«And which are our requirements?» Alessandro asked.

«We need flexible people, willing to get involved. People who perceive their values with their hearts.» In a short time, I had outlined the ideal healer. «We can rank the healers, from the most ideal to the least and try to have cultural and religious diversity.»

After a few seconds I had the list. «I have just selected two healers for each main religious group. The values of congruity with the ideal model vary considerably. Catholics have lower values.»

Alessandro turned to Maurizio. «Maurizio, send a request for

immediate collaboration and informed that we intend to start as soon as possible.»

I quickly updated the list adding a reserve for each religious group. Maurizio took the list and left the room.

Elisa turned to me. «So far, the interest has been to use healers to spy on the enemy.»

«I thought that the syntropic dimension did not allow to communicate information!» Ursula added.

Elisa went on. «Using the physiological parameters of the healers, we are able to visualize what they see in the syntropic dimension.»

«Are you able to visualize the vital

energy, the souls with which the healer comes into contact?» I asked.

«We can even visualize objects!» Elisa answered in a louder voice.

I looked at her, perplexed. «How can you do it? The syntropic dimension is made of vital energy, life, purified of all that is not organic.»

Alessandro replied. «We can visualize only vital energy: people, animals, plants, microorganisms.»

Images began to flow on the screen. They seemed unreal.

«People appear quite clearly,» Elisa said. «They are surrounded by a halo of vital energy. While the microorganisms on the surfaces of objects allow to visualize the shapes of the material world. The air looks

like fog.»

The images that Elisa was showing recalled those of the Apollo 11: badly defined, with streaks that produced a halo around every object and every soul.

«Depending on the nature of the object,» Elisa continued, «the colors go from light blue to orange. Clear colors show vital energy, orange indicates the reconstruction that the computer has made of surfaces and objects.»

«For our purposes the utility of these images is not yet clear,» Alessandro said.

«Why?» I asked.

«We can see the environments, but it is not possible to read documents or

access archives, the healer can move around in the environment, but cannot modify it.»

«I suppose this technique is classified.»

Elisa looked at me. «Yes, even the healers do not know that we can visualize their experience.»

Ursula looked at me. «Our goals are different. I don't think the limits you have found can jeopardize our project.»

«You're right, we don't have to take information, but to connect the person with the attractor of love, using feelings of love.» I answered.

Ursula turned to Alessandro. «The goal of our work is to reconnect the US leaders with the attractor of love.»

«But we do not know the effectiveness of this procedure, it will be necessary to carefully design an assessment,» I said.

Elisa took the word again. «We will provide you with all the technical support you need.»

I looked at her. «Yes, I am sure. But I have the impression that we need something more. I would start working on a friendly environment that allows us to assess the effects of our work.»

«We can use my patients!» Ursula said.

«Nearby there is a community that works with people with psychological and psychiatric disorders. We could start working with the guests of this

community.»

Alessandro: «I can contact the community director right away. He is a friend of mine and I think he will be more than willing to work together on this project.»

«We should also contact Professor Gabriele. He lives in this community.»

«Who is he?» Ursula asked. «You never told me about him.»

«He is,» I replied, «one of the minds of this project. I think he will help us.»

There was a short pause. «So the team will consist of the three of you plus our technical support,» Elisa said.

«We need the whole afternoon to work on the meetings. We should immediately contact the community director and Professor Gabriele.»

Maurizio returned with the list of healers. He gave a copy to each one of us. I looked carefully at the list of nations, religious groups, and curricula.

«I think it's a fairly heterogeneous group,» I said.

Ursula looked at me. «I don't think you could have expected anything better.»

Maurizio: «The arrival is expected by six this afternoon. Their countries are giving full support to our initiative and will provide all the help we need.»

«Well,» I added, «let's set the first meeting for seven o'clock, before dinner, and a second meeting after dinner.»

Ursula asked me. «Do you already

have in mind what to do?»

«Yes, but we need to work on many aspects of this project before we venture into the meetings.»

«I talked with the community director and Professor Gabriele. They will be here for lunch,» Alessandro told.

«Perhaps you may like to know where you will be staying,» Elisa said.

«That's right!» I answered. «We will spend the next few days here!» I whispered to Ursula.

«We have reserved a wing of the Center for your team and the healers. You can organize yourselves freely without being disturbed by the activities of the Center.»

«Where will the syntropic sessions

take place?» Ursula asked.

«The sector we have reserved for you includes meeting rooms, and a room dedicated to syntropic sessions, appropriately equipped to track all the physiological parameters.»

«Can we go there?» Ursula asked.

Alessandro looked at Elisa. «Of course, why don't you take them for a tour? We will meet at the lunchroom.»

The Research Center was immersed in a forest of tall trees. The undergrowth was almost everywhere clean and the lawns were covered by a thick blanket of orange leaves.

«How was this place chosen?» I asked.

«This area is subject to distortions in

the gravitational field of the earth which cause the formation of natural syntropic doors.»

I pointed to the street below. «Just the other day I stopped there with Marta, my daughter, and one of her friends, on that part of the road to see the phenomenon of the false downhill.»

«I had not thought of it!» Ursula said. «The Center is located right next to the road with that famous effect of the false slope.»

Elisa pointed to a cave. «The natural syntropic doors appear just below us.»

«How deep is the Center?» I asked.

«The majority of the research activities is carried deep underground, around the natural syntropic doors.»

«Can we see them?» Ursula asked.

«You must be authorized by our director Alessandro. We generally avoid exposing strangers to natural syntropic doors. We still do not know what the risks are.»

The Research Center was brand new and was designed to harmonize with the environment, thanks to the windows that completely replaced the walls.

Elisa stopped in front of a door. «This is the entrance to the area that we have reserved for your group. We'll have to check entrances and exits.»

«I imagine there are no syntropic doors inside?» I asked.

«No syntropic doors.»

Ursula, shaking her head. «A little like being in prison. We will be obliged to stay here until the end.»

«Only if we work well we will regain our freedom!» I added.

Elisa entered the area that had been designated for us. «Everything that will enter this area will be checked. Also food. The diet that you will follow is rich in vital energy.»

«What does that mean?» I asked.

«Syntropic sessions are helped by foods rich in vital energy, foods produced according to the strictest rules of syntropic agriculture. Mainly raw fruits and vegetables. You cannot feed yourself with dead food, like meat, fish or food derived from animal products.»

«It seems that you have thought about everything!» Ursula added.

«We are committed daily to syntropic sessions. The procedures you will use have been tried many times. There is nothing new for us.»

The tour ended in the lunch hall, where Alessandro was waiting for us at a table chatting with the director of the community and with Gabriele.

I chose the place between Gabriele and the director of the community.

Gabriele whispered to me. «I understand now why you were so mysterious. They did not tell me what it is all about!»

«Don't worry, I'll let you know later.»

Alessandro: «I asked the director of

the community for their cooperation.»

«We have already done experiments with healers, we know that it cannot harm, but with our patients it has been ineffective,» the director said.

«Why?» Ursula asked.

«The healers did not know what to do. Grazia, our psychologist, even doubts that they have entered the syntropic dimension.»

Gabriele asked in a whisper. «But what is syntropic healing?»

Elisa answered aloud. «It is possible to use the syntropic dimension to reconnect people to the attractor of love.»

Ursula added. «It is a passive therapy that can be carried out without direct

contact, without knowing the patient. The patient is free and is not forced to use the link that is established with the attractor of love.»

«Syntropic healing establishes the contact with the attractor of love,» I said.

Gabriele looked at me in amazement. «Are you trying to organize the miracle we talked about the other day?»

«It can be.» I replied.

We continued talking for over an hour. I informed Gabriele about the aims of the project and with the director of the community we formulated a simple form, with questions we will need for the assessment.

At one point the community director asked if I had spoken to Marta.

«My God! I have not called her yet!»

Marta was in the community. «Dad, I've been calling you all the day, but you had the phone off, where did you end up?»

«Sorry, honey, I should have told you. For a few days I'll be stuck outside town.»

«What is it about?»

«Top secret.»

«Stop making fun of me!»

«I am not fooling you!»

«We all know that you have a girlfriend! Are you running away for a weekend of love? Marco told me that you see Ursula all the time.»

«What a meddler!»

«So who did you find?»

«I'll not tell you. You rather?»

«Stop that!»

Marta stayed silent for a moment.

«Will you leave the phone on?»

«Just at lunch and dinner, the rest of the day I work and I cannot be disturbed.»

«Dad, I do not believe a word of what you are saying. Still, have fun, see you on Monday.»

After lunch, the meeting with Gabriele and Ursula began.

«As you know, the participants will meet at seven in the conference room. I would like to dedicate this evening to two goals. The first is to let people know each other, the second is to

present the MES, the Theorem of Love and the aims of the project.»

Ursula. «How do you intend to start?»

«In the simplest way. We will dedicate one hour for a brief presentation of each one of us. Each participant will have three minutes to tell who he is, where he comes from and what he does.»

«Do you want to do it before dinner so that people can continue around food?» Gabriele asked.

«Yes We must try to promote cohesion, and make the most of every second we have.»

«What should I do?» Gabriele asked.

«Our proposal is based on the MES. It is necessary to illustrate this model

to the participants and the role of the attractor of love. You'll present this in the meeting that starts at nine, just after dinner. »

Gabriele was thoughtful. «I have never talked in front of a public about MES and I have some difficulties organizing a coherent presentation in such a short time.»

«We've already worked for you!» Ursula said. She took the text we wrote and gave it to Gabriele. «The introductory part is a rearrangement of the MES. You can check it and see if there are errors and expand it where necessary.»

Gabriele started reading the paper Ursula had just handed.

Ursula turned towards me. «Last

night, when I got home, I did some research and found group games that facilitate the encounter of cultures and religions.»

I took the paper Ursula had prepared and read it carefully. «Let's see how it goes tonight. If we need to, we could use some of these games tomorrow morning. In the afternoon Maurizio and Elisa will describe the techniques used to enter the syntropic dimension.»

«When are you going to illustrate the project?» She asked. «Remember that to be successful it is essential to work well on motivations, on the attractor.»

We started to prepare the material to enclose in the electronic folder of each participant. Time flew. It seemed

to me that only a few seconds had passed when Elisa told me that the first healers had arrived. I left Ursula and Gabriele, still working on the last details, and with Elisa I started greeting the participants.

The meeting began at 7 o'clock sharp. We were all seated around a circular ring-shaped wooden table with a very low vase in the center full of colorful plants and flowers. The official language was English. This worried me. I thought it would inevitably lead to a homogeneous group. Perhaps it would have been better to work with a plurality of languages and translators.

I made a brief introduction in which

I described the crisis with the United States and the objectives of our project. I introduced Ursula and Gabriele and quickly discussed the organization of the evening and the following day.

«In this hour before dinner,» I said, «I ask each of you to briefly tell us who you are. As you can see in your folder in addition to the list of participants, you also have a copy of the project and an in-depth analysis of the MES, the model we will use.»

I paused for a moment and turned to the person sitting on my left. «Let's start from you.»

«My name is Irem, I'm Turkish, I'm from Istanbul. I am a family psychotherapist, feminist, observant

Muslim and I like canoeing, every morning I go from Europe and Asia at least once.»

Immediately after, Cristina, the Greek-Cypriot girl, introduced herself. «First of all,» she said in a stern voice, «I cannot accept that people in this group call Constantinople in that way!»

I thought that the tensions between Cypriots and Turks had been solved, but evidently the Muslims and the Christians still had many points of conflict. Istanbul was the Muslim name, now used by everyone, while Constantinople was the Christian name, which had been used previously to the Turkish conquest. I breathed a sigh of relief; the group

was not as homogeneous as I feared.

When we arrived to Abdul, he stated that he had three wives.

Giovanna, the Italian participant made a remark which, to say the least, was bad mannered. «How is it possible to work with someone who has several wives, who still believes in retaliation, and who worships another God.»

Abdul replied without complaint that the Muslims' God is the same God as for Christians and Jews. «The Muslim religion is nothing but the continuation of the Jewish and of the Christian religion!»

We had entered a religious confrontation.

Giovanna continued. «Your God is

cruel, he wants revenge. It is a blasphemy to say that he is my God. You force women to cover their heads.»

Abdul: «The Quran is a book of peace, harmony and love. The Muslim religion is a religion of peace.»

Vera, the Bulgarian participant added: «And the centuries of domination of the Balkans, where the Turks killed women and children, leaving incredible signs of their cruelty and devastation?»

«They were not following the word of Allah!»

The tension was beginning to rise and a heated discussion took place between Christians and Muslims.

«Muslims recognize the Old and the

New Testament. The Christian God is the same God of the Muslims!» Sima, the Iranian participant, said.

After more than half an hour of disputes and disagreements, I invited the participants to a short break for dinner.

The discussion between Giovanna and Abdul continued. The more Abdul was calm and the more Giovanna's anger increased. Irem, the Turkish girl tried to talk with Cristina, the Cypriot girl, who had instead pretended not to see her, as if she did not exist. She had not answered her.

Wong, the Chinese representative, had begun to chat amiably about the autumn weather so warm and sunny here in Italy.

At dinner we sat in a scattered order. In front of me Irem the Turkish girl and to my left Wong, the Chinese girl who had introduced herself using only the surname and never the name. While I was talking to Wong, I gave some bread to Irem, without her asking me any.

I stopped to think about what I had just done. I looked at her dark eyes and a slightly olive skin, typical of the Mediterranean races. I could not understand what age she could have, but according to her professional history, I knew she had to be at least thirty years old.

«Do you believe in reincarnation?»
She asked.

I could not answer, something was

blocking me.

«Perhaps you did not hear me, do you believe in reincarnation?»

«Why do you ask?»

«I cannot tell you, do you think you've lived other lives?»

I suddenly became serious. «The idea of reincarnation, the idea that the evolution of the spirit takes place in more lives, fascinates me.»

She stared at me again. «I think we've already met, perhaps elsewhere, in another life.»

I was shaken. In the eyes of Irem and in her ways I found something extremely familiar. «I must confess that I also have a feeling of familiarity.» I looked at her and only then did I realize that she had not yet

touched food. «Are you not hungry?» I asked her.

«No, I do not eat,» she answered, lowering her eyes.

«Do you feel nervous about what Cristina said?» I pressed.

«No! Actually I was not thinking about it,» she remained silent, looking at my eyes, then added. «I am part of a school of healers who base their abilities on not eating food.»

I was puzzled, then I looked at her intently. «Are you saying that you do not eat?»

«I've had no solid food for about three years now.»

«You don't feed yourself!» I answered incredulously.

«The Quran tells that the first people

fed only of divine light, they were in direct contact with syntropic energy. When, however, they fed on material food they fell into the past, detaching from God.»

«It sounds like the story of Adam and Eve. Did you mean past or sin?» I asked.

«It's the story of Adam and Eve. We also base our culture on the old and the new testament.» She stood in silence looking at the piece of bread she still held in her hand. «It is possible to feed by developing a direct contact with syntropy. It is a very delicate transition because abandoning material food requires a deep faith in the potentialities of God, in the potentialities of syntropy. If this

faith is missing, we remain attached to materiality and are therefore forced to feed with material food.» She looked at me with a smile. After a pause that seemed eternal, she asked: «Have you ever been to Istanbul, to Constantinople?»

«No, I do not know your country and I know very little about your religion.» Although we have many Muslims in Italy, it was the first time I had been talking to a Muslim. Like all Italians, I was full of prejudices. «Abdul says that the God of the Muslims is the same God of the Christians. Can you explain what he means?» I asked

Irem looked at me intensely. «Muhammad did not start a new

religion. Muhammad is just the last messiah.»

«Do you recognize the other messiahs?»

«In our religion we recognize the message of Adam, Noah, Abraham, Moses and Jesus. The message of Muhammad is the continuation of these most ancient messages.»

«But how was your message called?»

«Our religion, our message is Islam, which means peace and submission.»

«Here we think that Muslims are all Quran and holy war!» I added.

«The Quran is an epic poem written in rhythmic prose. A symphony with a grating structure that connects every word to every other through rhythm, rhyme and meaning. The structure of

the Quran is such that not a single point in the text can be changed, because even the slightest alteration sends the text out of sync.»

«What is written in the Quran?»

«The Quran speaks of God, but also of society, nature, science and justice. The Quran states that God is beyond any direct possibility of knowledge and that in this life we can only be servants of God.»

«But in this way the Quran kills people's individuality and creativity!»

Irem laughed. «No! You are wrong. The Quran emphasizes the ilm, the quest for knowledge, which for centuries has been the main driving force of the Muslim society.»

«The scientific discoveries that made

the Arabs famous are a consequence of the Quran?»

«Bravo! The Quran has favored knowledge. The Quran has given impetus to mathematics, medicine, astronomy, and science in general. Already in the 900, seven centuries before Galileo, al-Battani used the experimental method, as is commonly understood today, and adopted mathematics as the language of science. Al-Khuwarizmi in the nineteenth century invented logarithms and algebra, three centuries before the West adopted the Arabic numbers.»

While Irem was talking, I wondered why we knew so little about their culture. I vaguely knew that what she

was telling was true, but I had always regarded the Muslim religion as a violent, fanatic religion.

The Iranian girl, Sima, came in the discussion. «Here in Europe, people's eyes are dull. In Iran our eyes are alive, they have a fire, a lightning.»

«But what do you think of the chador?» I asked her, sure that someone like her with a high university degree, who had studied abroad, would have shown some perplexity.

The answer made me think a lot: «Here men look at women as objects. In Iran women are not treated as objects, they must be respected and loved. This is the meaning of the chador. We never see advertisements

which use the naked body of a woman. Women are sacred. The chador promotes the sacredness of women and makes the gaze so intense that we directly touch each other's hearts. Here in the West people's gaze is dull and lifeless and does not permit a direct contact of the souls. We cover the body but our hearts are naked, you are naked but your soul and hearts are covered.»

Who is right? I asked myself.

Gabriele was waiting for us in the meeting room and as usual he walked nervously up and down the room.

When everyone was seated, I started the meeting. «As you can see in the documentation attached to your

folder, we use a model called MES. Gabriele is the foremost expert of this model.» I turned towards Gabriele.

Gabriele had the lights dimmed and started to show the first slide using an overhead projector. I remember seeing the last overhead projector more than 30 years ago! «We usually speak only about Entropy and Syntropy. MES adds matter to these two levels. Matter is the result of the interaction of Entropy and Syntropy.» Nervously, Gabriele moved the transparency a bit higher, but it slipped on the floor. Before picking it up, he trod on it with his right shoe which was still dirty with earth. When he put it back on the projector Gabriele continued his presentation

without realizing of the enormous footprint which was projected behind him. «Our universe is currently expanding. It therefore follows the laws of entropy while syntropy seems hidden, invisible, as not belonging to this reality.»

«Syntropy, the energy of life, is available in the sub-atomic level where diverging and converging forces are balanced. Life originates in the quantum level of matter and then enters the macroscopic level, which is instead governed by the law of entropy. The constant conflict with entropy causes conditions that we must fulfil. For example, we must counteract the dissipative effects of entropy and rebuild what entropy

destroys. This is a vital need.»

«MES describes three vital needs. On the one hand, material needs: eating, drinking, shelter; on the other, immaterial needs such as the need for meaning and the need for love. To rebuild what entropy destroys it is necessary to acquire syntropy. Experiments show that the system that allows to acquire syntropy is the autonomic nervous system. Syntropy is converging energy and it is perceived like warmth and wellbeing in the thorax area. On the contrary, when we do not acquire enough syntropy, we feel void, associated with suffering and the feeling of death. We usually name this with the word anguish. Acquiring syntropy is

perceived as love. The struggle between entropy and syntropy causes an identity conflict. Entropy has led the universe to diverge towards infinity, while syntropy leads consciousness to converge towards the infinitely small. When we compare ourselves to the outside world we discover that we are equal to zero.»

Gabriele changed slide:

$$\frac{I}{Universe} = 0$$

«The need for meaning arises from the identity conflict between being and not being. MES identifies a series of material needs and immaterial

needs. Among the immaterial needs we find the need for love and the need for meaning. Alarm bells ring when needs are not fully met. For example, when we need to eat, we feel hunger, when we need water we feel thirst, when we need syntropy we feel anguish and when we need meaning we feel depression. These are painful feelings, extremely important since they show what we must do and guide us towards wellbeing.»

«However, there is a chronological order in the awareness of these needs. Humanity learns first to respond to material needs and then to the needs for meaning and love. This path does not take place in one life, but rather in human history. Until a few decades

ago humanity was in a very precarious material situation, which gave to material needs priority over the other vital needs. It took millennia for at least one part of mankind to organize ways that satisfy material needs in a stable manner. Symbolically we can indicate the introduction of bioelectronic money as the moment when we moved from the awareness of only material needs to a broader vision. If people first fought for survival, which is vital and therefore fundamental for itself, capable of providing a meaning, today thanks to a more widespread material wellbeing, people feel that they do not have something meaningful for which to live.»

«We can therefore say that answering material needs has opened the way to a latent dissatisfaction that we feel in the form of existential crisis, depression and anguish. The nations aligned to the new monetary system are today dealing with the immaterial needs of meaning and love. On the contrary, nations where banknotes are still used are almost exclusively focused on material needs. When immaterial needs are dissatisfied they can lead to alcoholism, drug addiction, depression and psychiatric disorders.»

«In the nations aligned with the new monetary system, immaterial needs have become part of the economy, of urban and social planning.»

Gabriele moved on to the Theorem of Love.

$$\frac{I \times \textit{Universe}}{\textit{Universe}} = I$$

«The solution of the identity conflict is very simple: by uniting to the world through love we have that I, united with the universe, compared to the universe, I am always I. This means that love provides meaning to life. By satisfying the need for love we also respond to the need for meaning. Therefore, the fulfilment of these two needs takes place at the same time.»

Irem raised her hand. «I wanted to know if the crisis in countries not

aligned with the new monetary system can be explained by the fact that people have lost contact with the attractor.»

Gabriele thought for a moment, then started talking very quickly. «To respond to the need for meaning we use many strategies. The judgment of others is the most common one. The way it works is simple: we are what others say of us. We start following established roles, stereotyped behaviors, and use social masks that we know others appreciate. But when we receive our meaning from the outside, we behave in a non-spontaneous way and this increases loneliness. We feel people distant.»

Gabriele's expression became more

serious. «Loneliness increases the identity conflict between being and not being and the need for a meaning. Consequently, we feel the need for more consensus and approval. It is a vicious circle: the more we feel insignificant, the more we give importance to the judgment of others and the less we are spontaneous; the less we are spontaneous and the more we feel lonely; the more we feel lonely the more we feel insignificant. We continue desperately to search at any cost for the approval of others. Vicious circles are triggered whenever an external source of value is used; if one's source of value is wealth one will try to increase wealth, if it is beauty one will try always to be more

beautiful, if it is power one will struggle to increase power.»

«To be richer and more powerful, however, means to come into conflict with others!» Irem said.

Gabriele changed slide. «Irem, maybe I can reply better with these few words by Erich Fromm.» Gabriele began to read the text which he was now showing:

If then I am what I have, and what I have is lost, who am I? Nothing but a defeated, frustrated, pathetic witness of a wrong way of life. Since I can lose what I have, I am constantly in the fear of remaining deprived of what I have. I am afraid of thieves, of economic changes, I fear revolutions, diseases, death, I am dismayed by love,

freedom, growth, change and the unknown.

Gabriele stopped for a few seconds. Peter, the German healer, raised his hand. «According to MES, how is the mechanism of obedience established?»

Gabriele took a breath. «Trying to give meaning to one's existence through the judgment of others only works if there are people who can judge us. The judgment of others implies the need to belong to a group. Being marginalized means losing one's meaning, one's own identity; the fear of being marginalized, of being rejected, leads to accept, without any hesitation, all the conditions that the group enforces. Thus, the

phenomenon of social pressure, a phenomenon so important as to make us forget, sometimes, even the essential ethical values. Nazi Germany offered an example.»

Wong raised her hand. «Can you explain the great difficulties that Chinese are encountering in the West?»

«Culture communicates values, such as the concepts of good and bad, social roles, duties. Changing culture we need to change values and meanings.» Gabriele stopped for a moment, to rearrange his ideas. «For example, in China there are various ways to indicate what in the West we just name friendship. In China the highest level of friendship is the Zhiji,

a concept that does not exist in the West. If I'm not mistaken, Zhiji is a pure friendship, that knows you deeply through the heart without the physical presence. It is not necessary for a Zhiji to be near you, he is never jealous, does not ask for anything, sacrifices himself for your happiness, is able to feel deeply, to know the deepest experiences of your heart.»

Wong: «I've always had difficulties in West because of the lack of these levels of friendship that are so important to us.»

Giovanna raised her hand. «Does MES explain the need for religion?»

Gabriele turned in her direction. «The need to form a framework is clearly seen in children, who build

their own explanations of the world at an early age. The intensity of this need explains a phenomenon that has confused many scholars and that is the ease with which people fall under the spell of irrational, political or religious doctrines, while to the one who is not influenced, it appears evident that these are absurd explanations.» Gabriele continued. «The way we represent the world communicates meanings, aims and values and thus responds to the need for meaning. There is not one single population without religion. The role that religions have played in the history of humanity has always been immense This gives us an idea of how essential and strong the need for

meaning is.»

Irem raised her hand again. «Can you repeat how the need for meaning arises?»

Gabriele looked for the slide in which he had drawn the identity conflict. «Entropy has led the universe to expand towards infinity, while syntropy leads consciousness to converge towards the infinitely small. Interacting with the outside world we become aware that compared to infinity we are equal to zero. This is incompatible with the feeling of life. The feeling of life leads to look for a meaning. The conflict between being and not being is one of the fundamental dilemmas of life. Being or not being! From this dilemma

comes the need for meaning. When we fail to respond adequately to this need we feel depressed and useless.»

Peter raised his hand again. «Can you explain the need for love again?»

Gabriele stopped moving up and down the room. «Syntropy transforms inorganic matter into organic matter. The feeling of life, the soul, the spirit are manifestations of syntropy, of this converging energy. Syntropy nourishes the regenerative functions of the organism, for example it allows to reconstruct the tissues and to reproduce the cells. Syntropy is converging energy, therefore when we acquire it we perceive warmth in the autonomic nervous system; on the contrary,

when the acquisition of syntropy is insufficient, we perceive emptiness, cold and suffering. The feeling of warmth associated with the acquisition of syntropy is usually named love. The need for syntropy is therefore felt as the need for love.»

Gabriele began to describe the parallelism between the Theorem of Love and the message of love found in all the major religions. When he started talking about the Trinity, Giovanna burst: «I find it offensive to reduce the fundamental dogma of Christianity to a mathematical equation!»

Ursula asked in a whisper. «What do you think?»

«It seems that it is working.»

«I think that only a few people will accept the idea of the attractor of love!» Ursula added.

«Just one healer is enough to complete the mission.»

Ursula: «Everyone feels the attractor of love, it is just a matter of raising this awareness from the unconscious to the conscious level.»

Gabriele had finished his presentation. I told everyone to be back here at nine o'clock in the morning.

SATURDAY,
NOVEMBER 28, 2026

I woke hearing a loud noise, like metal ladders banging against a railing. I heard a bell, I tried to move, but the body was totally asleep. I was awake, but I could not move any part of my body. I tried until I started moving my toes. I felt like falling into a profound sleep. I kept shaking until I woke up completely. I sat and listened. My heart was beating wildly, but there was silence around me.

I was woken by a phone call from the Minister who assured me of his total

support for the work which we were carrying out.

I dressed quickly and went to knock at Ursula's door, just next to my room.

I heard her hoarse voice. «What time is it?»

«It's seven o'clock. Would you like to go jogging?»

«In a few minutes I'll be there. I'm coming to call you.»

The Park was widespread and the whole perimeter was controlled by armed guards.

«What will we do today with our poor victims?» She asked.

«We will start with a presentiments exercises.»

«What is it about?»

«Heart rate and skin conductance respond before emotional stimuli.»

«But what does this have to do with our work?»

«The heart is our door to the syntropic world.»

«So?»

«The heart guides us to the attractor.»

«Following the heart, the transition into the syntropic dimension takes place.»

«That's right. The task is to shift the attention from the head to the heart.»

«How?»

«Trying to guess which colors will be selected in the future by the computer.»

«And the out-come?»

«This will help to focus on the heart. Syntropic sessions are based on this simple trick. The heart opens the doors of the syntropic world.»

«Did you see how much tension last night!» Ursula said, changing topic.







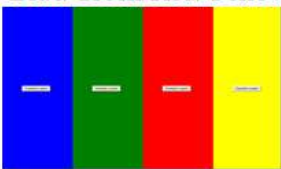

«Yes. It was very positive.»

After less than half an hour we had jogged all the way round the park. We returned to the Center, took a shower, and went to have breakfast. We found the whole group there. The first evening had been enough to trigger cohesion.

The meeting started at nine o'clock. «In your folder you will find the document: *Pre-stimuli reactions of the*

heart rate.» I waited for everyone to open the document. «We will dedicate the morning to this experiment. The task is very simple.»

I visualized the first slide:

Phase 1 <i>Presentation of stimuli and measurement of heart rate</i>				Phase 2 <i>Choice</i> 	Phase 3 <i>Random selection</i> 
Blue	Green	Red	Yellow	Blue/Green/Red/Yellow	Red
					
<i>4 seconds</i> HR01 HR02 HR03 HR04	<i>4 seconds</i> HR01 HR02 HR03 HR04	<i>4 seconds</i> HR01 HR02 HR03 HR04	<i>4 seconds</i> HR01 HR02 HR03 HR04		<i>Feedback</i>

«Each trial consists of three steps. In the first step, four colors are shown one after the other on the computer screen. In the second step the colors are shown all together, and you have to try to guess the color that the computer will select in the last step.

When we shift our attention from the head to the heart, we can guess more easily the future.»

Laboratory technicians had finished placing the heart rate measuring device on the index finger of each participant's left hand.

«The goal is to guess as many colors as possible. Every time you reach the third step of the test, the computer will show the percentage of colors that you have guessed correctly. If your attention is in the head you will guess on average twenty-five percent of the time, when you manage to shift the attention in the heart the percentage increases. You'll have one hour, and then we'll discuss the results together.»

The lights in the room were lowered, everyone was alone in front of a computer screen. With Ursula we moved to the next room to see the progress of the task.

On a screen we could see the percentages reached by each participant. At the beginning the values were fluctuating, then they started to stabilize, almost all-around twenty-five percent.

«This task does not seem to be very effective!» Ursula said with a slight grin.

«Just wait! It takes some time to move the attention to the heart.»

Each trial averaged twenty seconds and after less than fifteen minutes differences were clear. Giovanna and

Cristina remained fixed at twenty-five percent, while the percentages of Irem and Wong gradually increased.

Ursula and Gabriele were chatting when I called their attention: «Hey, look here! I've never seen anything like this!»

«What have you never seen?» They asked together.

«People who perform best in this task and are able to shift their attention to the heart usually reach thirty-three percent» I pointed to Irem's chart. «She has already exceeded fifty percent, it is simply impressive!»

In the end, Irem had correctly guessed fifty-six percent of the colors and Wong thirty-seven percent. We

immediately started the discussion of the results.

Giovanna: «Do you mean that Irem and Wong are better than me?»

«Absolutely no! We all feel the voice of the heart, we all have the chance to reach the scores of Irem and Wong. It's just about moving our attention from the head to the heart!» I turned to Irem and Wong. «I'd like to hear what you have to say.»

«I've often wondered if we really know what love is. I'd like to make a little test.» Irem looked at me for a nod of assent and I answered yes with my head. «When you feel love where do you feel it?»

Everyone seemed surprised and no one replied.

Irem went on. «Peter, where do you feel love?»

After thinking for a moment Peter replied. «Well, I feel love in my head!»

Irem laughed. «I've never met a boy who pointed to his head when he said that he loved me! We usually bring our hands to the head when we have headaches or problems.»

Peter was upset. «But you, Irem, where do you feel love?»

Irem stood up. «When I feel love, when a person is particularly dear to me, I do not point to the head, but to the heart to the solar plexus.» She said, bringing her right hand to her chest.

«Love is not an idea, but a feeling, a feeling that we perceive in the heart, in the thorax area as warmth and

wellbeing!» Sima added.

Irem continued. «My impression is that people in the West tend to fall in love very little and, instead of love, they often feel angst, emptiness and suffering.»

Giovanna took the floor. «Often we are not able to recognize love, whereas anguish and emptiness seem so real!»

Sima added. «In my country we say that love is first and foremost something that is felt, a pleasant state that we specifically feel in the chest, in the solar plexus.»

Ursula added «Even anguish and anxiety are felt in the thorax, in the solar plexus, but they are unpleasant. In my opinion, they indicate the

absence of love.»

Irem spoke again. «We have all experienced anguish, and we all know that it is painful and that it can lead to the most desperate actions. The intensity, the strength of anguish shows how important the need for love is.»

Abdul. «In my country, to avoid anguish people use various strategies such as eating compulsively, smoking, using drugs. Many illnesses have their origin in these strategies.»

Peter stood up. «We are terrified by silence. We cover all the moments of silence with distractions and entertainments of all kinds, so that we don't feel our inner suffering.»

Vera raised her hand. «We engage in

activities, we take protection in conformism, we identify ourselves in groups, with authorities, even when a free person should feel disgust. We look for success, any success, however obtained. We distract, we continually distract ourselves. We stun and anesthetize with music and images produced in series and we saturate to the point that there is no more room for a single thought. We try to prolong our personality with thousands of useless objects, whose possession becomes the magic test of power and reality. If these methods fail, we always manage to take the path of psychological alienation, of the complete loss of our conscience.»

Peter took the floor again. «All this

reminds me of what I've read of Nazi Germany. People were willing to do anything, even send millions to die, to avoid their existential crisis.»

Abdul raised his hand again. «All the substances that cause feelings of warmth in the thorax area cause addiction. For example, alcohol, smoking, food, but above all drugs and especially heroin.»

Peter raised his hand again. «Love and anguish share the same place. I was struck by a film in which Hitler performs a ballet in which he claps his hands on his stomach and makes as if he had just swallowed France. Probably one of the drives of war is anguish.»

Giovanna took the word. «People

are terrified of loneliness and often bound to others, not for love, but because they fear loneliness. They are afraid of silence; they are afraid of having to face their anguish openly. Others become objects used to escape loneliness.»

«It's true!» Peter added. «The couple, as it is conceived here in the West, is often a union by which people try to escape their loneliness, a bond in which people are not in love, but play the role of lovers, without realizing that love is not a behavior, but a feeling. People feel the inconsistency of their love and develop a growing fear of being abandoned, together with relations based on exclusivity and jealousy.»

«In my opinion,» Irem said, «love is an inclination that, in principle, can turn to any person. Exclusive love is a contradiction in itself; the important point is that love for a particular person is nothing else than the realization and concentration on one person of immanent love; it is not like romantic love, that there is only one person in the world that you can love, that it is the greatest fortune of life to find this person and that love for this person gives rise to a closure towards all others.»

Sima added. «Love is not an object, but an inclination. It is not something to own and to keep. Those who truly love, love the whole world, not just a particular person.»

Peter spoke again. «Some people may have been married for several years, yet they feel emptied rather than close. A man can spend all his earnings for the family, he loves his children, his wife, yet at the same time he does not really feel, nor does his wife feel, the kind of love they both dreamed of. Instead, they feel that something is keeping them apart, they realize that a distance divides them. It is as if there is an immense abyss between them, as if they were on different planets calling each other, but their voices were lost in the void of space.»

We had centered the topic. All the discussion had to do with love and a fertile ground was emerging which

could connect our healers with the attractor of love. «I did not hear Wong!» I said.

Wong stood up. «Can I show a slide?»

«Of course,» I replied.

«According to Chinese culture, consciousness is a manifestation of love which shows through the heart. The heart is the seat of consciousness. In the West, consciousness is believed to be in the brain. In China the importance of the heart is found in the ideograms. We write consciousness using the ideogram of the heart 心, *xin*, and the ideogram of the head 头, *tou*.»

心头

«The heart is on the left, in the first position, to indicate that it is the core of consciousness, while the head is on the right, to indicate that it is the tool. In the same way, choosing is the combination on the left of the heart 心 and on the right of the ideogram think 想 that contains at its base the heart as a radical.»

心想

«I do not want to bore you with the complete list of ideograms that show the centrality of the heart in China. I simply wanted to emphasize that the

Chinese culture teaches that only by shifting the attention in the heart can we choose appropriately and advantageously. It is not by chance, for example, that in martial arts one teaches to deactivate the mind and bring attention to the heart. To excel we must deactivate the head and be the heart. The heart instantly chooses the right option and can make impossible things become possible.»

It was now lunchtime. I gave everyone appointment at three o'clock

With Maurizio and Elisa we completed the forms that the healers had to fill at the end of their sessions in the syntropic dimension.

«If I'm not mistaken, the first syntropic session starts after dinner,» Elisa said.

«Yes. For this reason we must complete the forms now. I do not think we'll have any spare time during the afternoon.»

«How will you analyze the data?» Maurizio asked.

«I generally use the methodology of concomitant variations that allows to cross quantitative and qualitative information together.»

Gabriele looked at me. «If a patient takes an anxiolytic, what happens?»

«Tonight our healers will work with the community guests. A guest will be assigned to each healer.»

«Can they meet their targets?» Ursula

asked.

«Half of them will work with people who use psychotropic drugs while the other half with people who do not use psychotropic drugs, half will meet the patients, the other half will not.»

I called the director of the community and explained our needs. «No problem,» he replied, «healers who need to meet their targets can come to dinner here, whereas we will provide the necessary materials to the others in order to recognize their targets.»

The meeting began at three o'clock. Elisa started describing the procedures of conscious transition towards the syntropic dimension.

«The most used technique is to sit in ZaZen,» she said, pointing to the image shown at the back of the room. «Sitting in ZaZen helps to abandon the chatter of the mind and draws attention to the syntropic world.» She asked to change slide. «When attention shifts into the syntropic world, we feel our consciousness in the solar plexus and see the world through the eyes of the heart.»

Maurizio took the floor. «The ZaZen posture requires a particular degree of attention. We cannot react to stimuli, but we can only observe them. If one feels an itch, one observes how it starts, how it amplifies and then how it dissolves. The same with thoughts. We observe how they start, how they

grow and then how they dissolve. We must observe without reacting. By becoming observers, we discover that thoughts seek a reaction. The mind proposes a thought and if we, our heart, respond we provide energy and amplify it. The mind proposes another thought and again waits an answer. With Zen meditation we decide to be silent, not to react; the mind can only adapt to the will of the heart. The silence of the heart leads thoughts to separate and progressively reduces the chatter of the mind. As the space between thoughts increases, inner peace is felt and this does not depend on physical senses, but on the heart. The practice of silence teaches that we are the

heart.»

Elisa. «Syntropic diet combined with fasts strengthens the voice of the heart.» She remained silent, then added: «On the contrary, the carnivorous diet leads people away from the voice of the heart. We know today that the vegetarian diet helps syntropic sessions,» she remained silent again for a few seconds. «We are what we eat. When we eat death, we move away from life and from the heart, when we eat life, we get closer to the heart and to syntropy.»

Elisa added. «Before starting the syntropic session we will put on you instruments for measuring physiological data. I brought all of them here.» She held them up one by

one to show to the participants.

I was sitting next to Gabriele. Maurizio had just reached us and began to whisper in my ear. «See that black vest, it's our best part. We call it thermosensitive vest.»

Gabriele was visibly interested. «What is it?»

Maurizio continued. «It is placed around the chest, as if it were a body and allows to view the syntropic dimension on the computer screens.»

«How can you do it?» Gabriele asked.

Maurizio looked at him. «Syntropic energy converges inside the thorax.»

«Yes, I know, in the solar plexus!» Gabriele said.

«Right,» Maurizio added, «the interaction of the converging energy

with the skin causes micro variations in temperature. The surface of the skin acts like a photographic film where the syntropic dimension is impressed.»

Gabriele could not hold back his enthusiasm. «Does the skin work like a photographic film?»

Maurizio, still with a low voice, continued in his description. «Yes, the syntropic dimension creates micro variations of temperature on the whole body. Theoretically, it would be possible to visualize the syntropic dimension in all directions, but the thermosensitive vest allows three-hundred-sixty degrees visualization, in four directions: forward, backward, right and left, but not above and

below.»

«It is incredible!» I said.

Maurizio added. «Have you ever paid attention to that strange feeling when someone looks at us from the back? Well, it is caused by the micro variations of temperature on the skin, caused by syntropic energy that converges inside our body.»

«I had always wondered what caused that physical sensation when someone looks at us!» Gabriele answered.

«The thermosensitive vest works only when the healer enters the syntropic dimension,» Maurizio explained. «In the syntropic dimension the biological functions slow down and the body cools, thus

allowing to detect even the smallest variations in temperature. Normally the body is too warm for the thermosensitive vest to work.»

I could see Gabriele's eyes sparkle. «This vest is incredible!»

«Yes,» Maurizio replied. «In the syntropic dimension we can move anywhere in the universe and time, simply by shifting our attention. We can instantly go to the other side of the universe.»

«The applications in astronomy can be endless!» Gabriele said.

«In a few years astronomers could explore the universe thanks to this thermosensitive vests.»

I saw Gabriele already absorbed in his dreams.

«When we move into the syntropic dimension, biological functions slow down. Heartbeats fall below three a minute, the breath is almost imperceptible, no more than one breath per minute, and the body cools and stiffens. This state of suspended life is sometimes confused with death,» Maurizio said in a low voice. «For this reason, they now ask at least twenty-four hours before closing the coffin.»

«I'm not sure that twenty-four hours is enough! I'm afraid some people may remain in this state of suspended life for days!» Gabriele added. «I was terrified by the stories of corpses twisted in coffins, with torn clothes and grimaces of pain on their faces.»

«People who naturally entered the syntropic dimension, and were declared dead and then woke up!» Maurizio shivered.

Elisa continued in her description. «The syntropic dimension is seen by our consciousness as a projection of the real world. You can see everything that is biological, which has an aura of vital energy. Inorganic matter is invisible. You are in the same environment, but it seems liquid. Objects are transparent, their surface can be seen thanks to the halo of microorganisms placed on their surface. Air appears as a thin mist of microorganisms. Living forms tend to be more compact or expanded depending on their vital energy. We

can move in the syntropic world just using our intention.»

Maurizio continued in a low voice. «For military purposes, the syntropic world has been a disappointment. We tried to use it to obtain information. But we cannot hear voices or sounds, paper and computers screens appear without writings. The same happens with photographs and video images. The healer moves in this reality of vital energy as an immaterial entity and cannot change anything, he cannot open a book, he cannot consult archives.»

Ursula had taken the floor. «The loss of connection with the attractor causes blocks of energy that can generate mental and physical illnesses.

This evening we will work with the guests of the community located next to this Center. A guest will be assigned to each one of you. You will have to contact their soul and try to reconnect them to the attractor of love, by sending love.»

«How much time will we have?» Irem asked.

Ursula changed slide. «The goal is to reunite the soul with the attractor of love. When a soul establishes this link it starts to emit love that, in the syntropic dimension, you will perceive as flashes of light.»

Peter, with his strong German accent. «How will we recognize our target?»

Ursula moved to the next slide. «You

have been divided in two groups. The first group will go for dinner to the community tonight and will have the opportunity to meet the person with whom to work. The second group will be given photographs and a brief description written by Grazia, the psychologist of the community. In the folder you find the pairing between you and the guest.» Ursula began showing the information that contained photographs and the description of the designated patient. «Please analyze the material. If you have questions, this is the moment.»

Irem took the floor. «It's the first time I've seen the thermosensitive vest. How does it work?»

Ursula gave the word to Maurizio. «It

is an instrument that we are still testing. It detects micro variations in temperature. The data coming from this vest will be correlated with your experience.»

Maurizio gave the word back to Ursula. «We have developed a form that you will fill at the end of each syntropic session.»

Sima raised her hand. «How will you treat this data?»

«We will correlate it with the physiological parameters of your experience. In this way, we hope to develop indicators which can help us to evaluate the effectiveness of your work. You can find the form in your folder» Elisa began to distribute the form.

I stood up. «Each of you must carefully memorize the content of this form. We need accurate information on the characteristics of the soul with which you will work, on the emotional climate and on the environment. Each of you will have to pay attention to this information and, once back, fill the form immediately. We have reduced the information and we think it will not be a problem to memorize it.»

I gave the group enough time to analyze the form and the information on the guests, then they were divided into two groups, one went to the community.

At ten we were going to start the first syntropic session.

I ate only some fruit and I talked with Irem of Islam and the future of humanity. «What do you think of this project?» I asked.

Irem looked at me intently. «According to many scholars of Islam, humanity is moving towards a new era of awareness, where entropy and syntropy will merge together.»

«Do you think the transition to this new era will be gradual?»

«No, I think it will be sudden. It will be marked by the introduction of new technologies. All the big changes in humanity have been marked by something, for example: agriculture, writing and bioelectronic money. The union between syntropy and entropy

will be marked by a new technology.»

«Without bioelectronic money, humanity would have stayed in illegality.»

Irem seemed thoughtful. «I doubt people would move towards legality if they had not been forced by bioelectronic money. A single person can lower the level of all the others. A few criminals are enough to force the State to suspect everyone of criminality.»

«Which technology do you think could let us enter the new age?»

«A technology that makes syntropic reality visible. If we could see it, it would be easier to integrate our entropic awareness with the syntropic one.»

«An instrument that makes this reality visible?» I repeated.

She looked at me. «Yes, I think this could do the job.»

Was the thermosensitive vest the instrument that will open this new era?

«I have the impression that many of us feel tired!» Irem said.

«Syntropic sessions work better when people are tired.» I replied.

«But sometimes there's the risk of falling asleep in the syntropic dimension!» She added.

«And then what happens?»

«People enter in a suspended life that can last up to a couple of weeks.»

«So long!?» I answered.

«They could last even longer. All our

physiological parameters are reduced to five percent, practically they are cancelled. The electroencephalogram flattens. We nourish directly on syntropy!»

«Gabriele, has the idea of using the syntropic dimension for space explorations.»

«What is Gabriele's profession?» She asked.

«Gabriele is an astrophysicist, but he is also interested in sociology and psychology.»

«It's fascinating how life brings together so different interests.»

«The essence is often the same.»

Irem: «This happens also with souls. Working with a soul it is like working with all the other souls. When we look

at ourselves from the syntropic world we are all very similar. Diversities appear in the entropic dimension. It is as if the entropic dimension diverges, that is, it distances people, while the syntropic dimension converges, it unites people.»

I looked at the time. We had to go back to work. There was something new in what Irem had just said, a new perspective, which however I was not able to grasp.

At exactly ten o'clock we were all together, but this time in a different room of the Research Center. The room was spacious, with large windows, surrounded by trees, and plants inside. The whole floor was

covered with parquet and, in the center, there was a large circular carpet. On one side a small stream of water.

The participants sat in a circle on small black cushions. I made sure that they knew who their target was. Maurizio and Elisa began to place the instruments for the measurement of the physiological parameters.

Small tests were done. Then the lights were dimmed, and the room filled with the moon glow.

I went to the control room and began watching the computer screens. The transition in the syntropic dimension was abrupt, all the physiological parameters suddenly slowed. «How long does a session

last?» I asked Maurizio.

«On average an hour and a half, but it is not possible to generalize. In the syntropic world, time does not exist. You cannot call the healers back or wake them up.»

I checked the physiological parameters: heat, blood pressure, pulse, eye movements, sweating, electrical conductance of the skin, electroencephalogram. In the moment of transition, the heart slowed suddenly at about three beats per minute, the electroencephalogram flattened and showed no activity, as if the person was in a coma, and the body temperature dropped. I turned to Gabriele. «I'm thinking of those magicians who could stay for days in

a box under the sea without oxygen. They probably knew the tricks of the syntropic dimension.»

Gabriele, in a low voice. «I think many know the tricks of the syntropic dimension. Esoteric groups study how to use syntropy to increase power and wealth.»

«If ordinary people were aware of this dimension, what do you think would happen?»

Gabriele shook his head. «I think they would learn to defend themselves from those who steal their life energy.»

«Doesn't bioelectronic money provide protection?»

«No. For a true change, the syntropic reality must enter in our daily life.

People must become aware of it and use it.» Gabriele was hypnotized. He was carefully watching the screens and what the healers were doing. «I think,» he continued, «that this instrument could change so many things.»

«For example?»

«Above all, astronomy. It would no longer be necessary to organize space travels or use telescopes. We could approach planets, stars, black holes at will. We could know immediately if the planets have life.» Gabriele smiled. «I think life is much more abundant than we think. My belief is that life is the norm.»

«What kind of life?»

«Life can have the most diverse

forms. Comets, for example, are made of ice which, in the proximity of the sun, becomes liquid, giving rise to life. Black holes could be gigantic living systems.»

«Now, we can go directly and consciously into the syntropic world.»

«We can move among the souls of the living.»

«And the souls of the dead?»

«I do not think the souls of the dead float in another dimension. I think that the souls reincarnate quickly. The afterlife, the world of syntropy, is made of the souls of living beings, that keep track of previous lives.»

I looked at him. «I find this fascinating.»

«I do not think there is a crowded

dimension of the souls of the dead! The survival of souls in the syntropic world depends on our survival. If life on Earth was destroyed, the afterlife would also be destroyed. This is one of the reasons why life on Earth is sacred, we are not allowed to kill people and animals.»

Ursula called our attention. «Look at these images!»

The soul of the patient with whom Sima had established contact was expanding and lighting up. Suddenly this soul began to emit flashes of light. Flashes that started from the center of the chest and radiated in the whole body and then into the environment.

«It is possible to visualize the flow of energy, the flow of love!»

Gabriele with an excited voice. «It's a fantastic tool! It turns the invisible into visible!»

Maurizio interrupted us. «Peter is coming back. Look at the sequence and how the physiological functions are activated!»

A gradual recovery of the heartbeat began, followed by the reactivation of breath and brain functions. «He must feel very strange right now!» I said.

«In the first few minutes they feel paralyzed, then they start to feel their sleeping limbs and tingling sensations. After about five minutes they can begin to relax. It is important not to speed up this process. It is dangerous to stand up immediately. Cramps and muscle strains are common.»

SUNDAY,
NOVEMBER 29, 2026

The director of the community wrote that his guests had slept well and that everything seemed normal. I felt relaxed. Several times I had thought about the Turkish girl and our meeting in a previous life.

I went to Ursula's door and knocked. She answered with a hoarse voice. «Don't tell me that it is already seven o'clock!»

«Yes, it is time to wake up!»

After a few minutes we were jogging along the paths of the park. The dawn was beautiful with red and orange colors that painted the clouds to the

east.

Ursula was yawning. «How did you sleep?» I asked her.

«Not very well, I feel too excited. Too many implications!»

«Do you think it works?»

«We'll see what data the Community sends. You rather, how did you sleep?»

«Much better than usual. I feel relaxed. It happens very rarely.»

«Perhaps someone has worked on your soul. Did you conquer one of them?»

«Do not start making fun of me!»

«Why, who else is making fun of you?»

«Marta is sure that I left for a weekend of love. In my opinion, she

hopes that I find someone.»

«What did you tell her?»

«I was vague. They have forbidden us to give information on this project. The fact that she invented an explanation of her own is fine with me.» After a few seconds of silence, I asked Ursula: «Do you think the transition to a new awareness will be spontaneous or it will require help? A technology like the thermosensitive vest?»

«I asked myself this question several times. The big changes have always been associated to the introduction of a new technology: the telephone, television, computer, syntropic doors, bioelectronic money. Probably to harmonize the syntropic and entropic

dimensions a new technology is necessary.»

«I had deceived myself that the new monetary system was the end of this evolution, but there was obviously something else to come.»

She turned towards me. «I would not worry too much. In my opinion, when we are ready, innovations come by themselves. Inventing something ahead of time leads to a loss of resources and a commercial fiasco.»

For a few minutes I remained silent, imagining the society of the future. I recalled the imminent nuclear conflict with the United States and felt oppressed by a sense of anguish. «Ursula, do you think that we can avoid the conflict with the United

States?»

«I don't know. The data that we will receive from the community will be crucial to assess the effectiveness of the procedure we are developing.»

Back at the Research Center, I quickly got ready and went to the meeting room. I could not wait to see the results.

When I entered the room, I found Ursula already intent examining the charts. «I don't think that your sophisticated statistical analyses will be necessary. The results are clear to the naked eye!» She said.

Maurizio pointed to some diagrams. «These are the comparisons between the data collected today and that

collected yesterday morning. As you can see, the level of anxiety has practically dropped to zero.»

Ursula pointed to one of the graphs. «The decrease in anxiety and anguish occurred in all the patients, with the same intensity, even among those who use psychotropic drugs.»

Maurizio took another paper. «This table shows that the direct contact with the patient is not necessary.»

Ursula added. «There is only a small difference in the activation time, after which everything is almost the same.»

«So we can work with people that we know only indirectly, through photos and videos!» I said.

In the meantime, Elisa and the director of the Center had joined us.

«Biometric data allowed to synchronize the thermosensitive vest,» Maurizio said, «we will have clearer images.»

«Look at this!» Elisa added. «At the start of the contact a slight activation of the brain is detected. When love is transmitted, heartbeats decrease and finally the brain calms down!»

I turned towards Maurizio. «Did you say you can improve the images?»

«We will do it today,» he answered, evidently proud of his work. «I have a surprise in store,» he added.

«What is it?» I asked, unable to hold back my curiosity.

«We are testing organic screens visible in the syntropic dimension, that will allow to communicate with

the healers.»

Ursula pointed to some data. «In all the situations the contact did not exceed thirty minutes. For the rest of the time the healers wandered in the syntropic world establishing contacts with other souls.»

«In a single session they can establish three contacts!»

«Given these encouraging results, we can immediately start experimenting with real targets.» Alessandro added.

Gabriele had joined and was quickly looking at the data.

«What do you think?» I asked.

«We cannot harm, so I don't see why we shouldn't try!»

I nodded. «I think we can move on. We'll have to change our plans and we

need all the information to identify forty targets among the American leaders.»

Alessandro immediately contacted the Minister. He communicated the results and our needs. Within a few minutes we had the list of forty targets, we received photographs, videos, and general data.

I turned to Ursula. «This morning we will ask the healers to study their targets.»

Ursula took me aside. «Look here! There are strong individual differences. The patient contacted by Giovanna took more time to improve.»

«Should we rank the healers?»

«Yes, it should be done on the basis

of their success,» she replied. «We will have to assign the most important targets to the best healers.»

I quickly explained our need to Maurizio and in a few minutes, I had the ranking and a match between healers and US leaders. With little surprise I found that Irem had come first. Her mission was the most effective and took only fifteen minutes. I looked at Ursula. «Who knows what she did in the next hour?»

The meeting began shortly after ten. «The results of the first syntropic session have been encouraging,» I said. «As you can see from the data, anxiety levels have dropped. We have therefore decided to start the second

phase of the project. Elisa will now give you information on the targets that have been assigned to you. You will use the morning to study this information. In the afternoon we will begin a new session. You will first work with the US targets and eventually go back to the community to work with your patient. Maurizio will now show a new system that will support you in the syntropic dimension.»

Maurizio pointed to what looked like a common TV screen. «This screen uses organic pixels that you can see in the syntropic dimension. In this way we can communicate with you and provide, in real time, all the information you will need to identify

your target. Each one of you will have a screen placed in front.»

Irem asked. «How will we ask what information we need?»

«We will send all the information we deem useful for your task. Not words, but images to avoid distracting your attention from the heart.» Maurizio replied.

While the healers were studying the information, we designed a form for the assessment of the missions, based on the data provided by the intelligence network. We had just finished the work when Alessandro came running. He looked worried. «They've just informed me that in three hours' time, at three o'clock, the American president will announce

how the United States will answer to the sanctions decided by the United Nations.»

He stopped; I was staring at him waiting for more information. «Then?»

«Intelligence sources point to a nuclear attack, against the south of Italy, probably Lecce in Apulia.»

«What do you plan to do?»

«We have secured the population and an anti-missile system has been set up, but there is the risk that the weapon is already there, ready to explode.»

«And at this point?»

«The American leaders believe that the countries aligned to the new monetary system will not respond to

the provocation.»

«Why?»

«Bioelectronic money promotes pacifism and this is perhaps the weakest point of this system.»

«And if we do not answer?»

«The new monetary system will collapse and we will return to the old world order!»

We had no time to waste. I asked the healers to gather in the meeting room. «I have just been informed by Alessandro about the worsening of the tensions with the United States. It seems that the American president will authorize at three o'clock this afternoon, Italian time, the use of a nuclear attack against a city in southern Italy. We have therefore

decided to act immediately. The mission will start in less than an hour, at one o'clock. I ask you to solve all the problems before then.»

I went to the next room to discuss some details with Alessandro while Ursula continued to answer questions.

Maurizio was watching the map of Washington on the computer screens. «Healers cannot locate their targets, without the support of an information network that allows in real time to know where their targets are located. We must guide them. The network has been activated and will update the position of the targets.»

Maurizio showed how the data would be displayed. Technicians were

connecting a screen in front of each healer workstation.

Gabriele: «We are really closing the circle. On the one hand, the thermosensitive vest allows to visualize what the healer does and sees in the syntropic reality, on the other hand the syntropic screen allows to communicate with them.»

Maurizio, evidently proud of his work. «We are experimenting with a syntropic keyboard. It is a software that analyses the information coming from the thermosensitive vest and is able to identify the halo of energy emanating from the healer's hands and fingers. In this way they can communicate with us.»

Gabriele with an excited voice. «A

computer that works in the syntropic dimension!»

Maurizio slowly answered. «Yes, a computer that can be used in the other dimension.»

I turned to Gabriele. «Do you think such a devise can merge the entropic awareness with the syntropic one?»

«I see the pros and cons.»

«Each time a new technology was introduced, the perplexities exceeded the enthusiasm!» I said.

«You're right,» Gabriele answered. «Just think of all the objections raised by the car, the telephone, the smartphones.»

«Do you remember the distrust for computers? The famous 1984 book by George Orwell?» I said.

«Bioelectronic money has created a system that is even more sophisticated than the one imagined by Orwell, but this system is today our guarantee of freedom, transparency, democracy, wellbeing and social harmony.»

In the meantime, our healers had finished studying their targets. A discussion began on the mission, the technological innovations, and the risks that the new monetary system was undergoing. The work to be done was as follows: the first two contacts had to be established with US leaders, in the last half hour with the residents of the community. To identify the target syntropic screens will continuously show information on

their location.

Maurizio briefly described the type of information which would be displayed on the screens and how they would be guided by means of successive zooms on a map.

The group carefully studied the map of Washington and the type of symbols that would be used.

At one o'clock, I started the session. Shortly after, images from the thermosensitive vest began to appear on the screens. These images were better defined and, as Maurizio told me, they were two seconds late.

I stopped to look at the images that came from Irem, no one knew we could observe them. Irem was

acquiring information on the location of the soul to be reached. The US President had just boarded a car heading to the FED's headquarters. Suddenly Irem was at his side.

Ursula whispered in my ear. «To travel in the syntropic world you just need to visualize the destination. But the soul always remains where the body is.»

I turned towards Ursula. «There's something that I don't understand.»

«A person who sleeps, is a person who has entered spontaneously the syntropic world. His attention can move anywhere, but his soul is always connected to his body.»

«What are you trying to tell me?»

«To contact Irem's soul, you don't

have to follow her to the United States, but to the Research Center, on the spot where her body is currently located.»

In the images that came from Irem I could see the soul of the American president. It was twisted, small and black.

«Look at those dark colors! The American president is suffering!» Ursula said almost voicelessly. Irem began to send flashes of light, of love and feelings of acceptance. The soul relaxed and gradually began to expand.

«What's happening?» I asked.

«When the soul is small and dark, the person is suffering, when the soul is relaxed it shows wellbeing. The more

the soul expands, the more is the wellbeing. When it changes color into bright white, the soul is happy and in love.»

Irem continued to send flashes of light and with every flash the president's soul expanded and became lighter, more fluid, with more transparent colors. The soul began to respond, initially with sudden changes in color, then sending flashes of light and finally becoming bright white. Irem at this point visualized the great light of love that I had seen in my dream and a luminous fog enveloped the soul of the president. The soul absorbed this luminous fog, and began to visualize the great light of love in front of him. It was

fascinating.

I heard Gabriele's voice. «Irem has just visualized the attractor of love. She managed to restore contact between the soul of the US President and the attractor of love.»

I looked at the other screens, practically everyone was working in a similar way. The settings made me smile.

Ursula pointed to Sima's screen. «Attention is immaterial and can be placed anywhere. We can enter an atom, we can travel in the farthest galaxies, we can enter the planets, the black holes, the stars.»

«Sima is working with her target on a helicopter, but instead of being inside the helicopter she floats outside,»

Gabriele said, pointing to the screen.

Ursula moved close to the screen. «The shape of the helicopter is barely visible, like a transparent bubble of water!»

I returned to the images that came from Irem. She had visualized the great light. The President's soul began to expand and became transparent and the contact vanished. Irem returned to the Research Center to check the information about her second target, the Governor of the FED. She identified the soul. It was a particularly small, very dense soul with a deep black color. Irem began to send flashes of light, but they did not produce any effect. She visualized the great light ahead of her, but there was

no reaction. The soul of the Governor was surrounded by less contracted, less dark souls, evidently the Board of Governors. Something was going on, they all moved frenetically.

Irem established contact with the souls of the Board of Governors.

«It's incredible!» Ursula said. «It is possible to establish multiple contacts, with more souls!»

Irem was sending strong flashes of light simultaneously to all the souls. The frenetic movement slowed down. The souls began to expand and became transparent. After a few minutes they began to emit flashes of light. The environment was filled with a luminous fog and Irem visualized the great light of love before them.

The deep black soul contracted in spasms that had to be very painful.

I heard Ursula's voice again. «See how this soul is suffering!»

I looked better. «From the way it trembles it seems that he is experiencing a very intense pain!» I said.

Irem sent flashes of light. The soul stopped trembling and began to relax, expand, and become more and more transparent. It took a long time, however, before it began to emit flashes of light, and even more before Irem could visualize the great light of love.

I heard Gabriele's voice behind me. «She is really clever! She avoided the obstacle by working on nearby souls,

then, once isolated and without more defenses, she returned to work with the designated soul.»

Irem lost contact with the souls at the FED headquarter and returned to the Research Center. I felt a strong feeling of warmth and I visualized within myself the image of Irem.

Gabriele and Ursula laughed. «Look, you're now the next target!»

My image, my soul, appeared on the screen. Irem was sending flashes of light, of love.

I could hardly hear Ursula's comment. «She is obviously trying to make you fall in love! Perhaps Marta is not that wrong.»

Gabriele, addressing Ursula. «Do you know Marta?»

I felt more and more distant from the surrounding. For a moment I felt the feelings of warmth I had experienced in the dream of the great light. I was absorbed in another dimension. I saw Irem abruptly stop the contact she had established with my soul and move into the community. I instantly became aware again of the environment around me and could hear the voices of people standing next to me.

Ursula with an amused voice. «She did not expand your soul to the point of making you emit light. Obviously, she wants to keep you for later. She simply played a little!»

Gabriele with his broad smile. «If she had visualized the light of love, she

could not re-establish a new contact with your soul in this session. I'm sure she wants to come back!»

On the screens I saw the community. Irem identified the soul that was already quite relaxed and expanded. She began sending flashes of light and the soul answered almost immediately. After only a few minutes Irem visualized the great light and the environment was filled with a fine, luminous fog.

Irem returned to the Research Center. I felt, inside me, the feelings of love, of warmth. I saw Irem establish contact with my soul.

Ursula looked at Gabriele. «Let's leave them alone!»

I experienced again those feelings of

love that I had perceived as a teenager when I had my first love affairs. I saw in the screen my soul emitting light and at this point Irem visualized the great light of love in front of me. I was feeling love and acceptance, and I had a vision. I saw in a flash the future of humanity unfolding at an incredible speed. Everything seemed clear. The great light that I was seeing was the future of humanity, the attractor.

Irem was relaxed and happy. It was already three in the afternoon and none of us had had a break yet. I asked her how the mission had gone, and she told me faithfully what I had seen on the screens. She omitted the contact with my soul. I mentioned

that more than once she had come to my mind and she blushed slightly.

«I had some problems with the second soul. I could not establish the contact and for this reason I had to resort to an indirect contact through the surrounding souls!»

«It must have been very tiring!» Irem looked up and I could meet her deep gaze. «You look extremely relaxed!»

«In general, syntropic sessions have this effect. They tune me with the attractor of love and make me feel relaxed and confident.»

On the one hand Irem's interest made me happy, on the other I already had my bonds, my children. Gabriele and Ursula, who obviously saw everything, were giggling. Ursula

came to sit right next to us and awoke me from the feeling of pleasure.

«It looks we did it!» She said.

I turned towards her. «What?»

«Look here. The information arriving from Washington shows that the White House has changed its attitude. The President of the United States has just reported the pressures of the FED.»

Alessandro joined us in a rush. «The American President has just spoken and said that he will never allow to attack an historically friendly country. He ordered the immediate nationalization of the FED and the transition to the new monetary system.»

«I understand now why the second

soul was so contracted, probably it had been informed of the change in attitude of the President and his decision to nationalize the FED!» Irem added.

The Minister of Defense called and congratulated for the outcome of the work. I had never imagined achieving such a result in such a short time. Also, the community director called to tell that the patients seemed to be healed. He had never seen anything like this.

After a few minutes the Minister of Defense arrived. «You've done a great job! I've never seen anything like this in my entire career!» He complimented each one personally. People were joyful.

Alessandro accompanied the Minister to our table. «I'm happy to see you again after only a couple of days! Explain me how you managed to do it.»

Ursula described the procedure. «I think we will have to continue until the situation in the United States has stabilized.»

Alessandro added. «As long as one country remains outside the new monetary system, evil can reconquer the planet.»

The Minister turned to us again. «How do you plan to continue the job?»

«I think we'll have to establish a permanent team.» I met Irem's gaze. She blushed and smiled slightly.

I approached Irem and whispered: «Do you think you can stay in Italy for some time?»

«I would be delighted!»

I saw Gabriele and Ursula glance at me as if to say, «We understand what your plan is!»

The Minister concluded. «Now that the procedure works, the restrictions are no longer needed.»

Alessandro stood up and addressed the whole group aloud. «You're free until ten tonight, when we will start another session!»

I turned towards Irem. «I have to go home! If you want to come with me you are welcome.»

She hesitated for a moment and then

accepted. I went to the first syntropic door and communicated the authorization for the arrival of Irem. After a few seconds we were in the middle of Marco's toys and Giulia's candy papers.

Marta glanced at Irem and smiled at me. «We have guests. Who cooks?»

Giulia: «Me, me! Dad, I learned how to make cakes!» She showed me her first cake, a chocolate cake.

Without wasting time, she put some fruit on the table, cut her cake and filled each plate with a handful of sweets: «Lunch is served!»

I introduced Irem to Giulia, Marco and Marta.

«Where have you been all this time, Dad?» Marco asked.

«I had to finish a job.»

Giulia with her naughty voice.
«Marta told me that Irem could become our new mother.»

I laughed. «You run a little too much with your imagination!»

Marta turned to us. «Where have you been?»

«Irem, do you want to tell them what we did?»

Irem looked at me with a smile. «We were in a faraway country, by the sea side.»

«But how?! You make fun of me too!»

«Come on, stop doing the mysterious man, we understand, you have a new girlfriend!» Marta said with a smile.

Marco and Giulia were again fighting. «Your cake is so burnt that it is impossible to see the chocolate,» Marco was saying.

«Your sweets are disgusting, they stick to my teeth,» Giulia replied.

Marco turned abruptly. «My sweets!»
«Did you think I would let you use my sweets?»

Marco started pulling Giulia's hair. Irem was amused.

«Dad, help me clear the table,» Marta asked.

I brought the dishes to the kitchen and Marta whispered in my ear. «Nice! Congratulations, I'm very pleased.»

I looked at her. «Do not run too fast, we barely know each other!»

«How long have you known her?»

I smiled. «You will not believe it, but I've known her since another life.»

Marta stared at me as if I had become crazy and shook her head.

Irem was describing to Giulia the clothes that are used in Turkey and Giulia took out her paraphernalia of dolls and clothes.

The sun was setting, and I suggested going for a walk through the streets of old Rome.

Irem turned to me. «What is this sound?»

I could hear the bells in the distance. «Haven't you ever heard the sound of the bells?»

«No it's the first time!»

«Aren't there churches in your country?» Marta asked.

«They're different.» Irem was silent for a moment, concentrating on the sounds coming from outside. «Can you distinguish the different churches from the sound of the bells?»

Marta turned to Irem. «Here in Rome there are only Catholic churches, there are no other religions.»

«I understand why Giovanna is so intolerant!»

«Why?»

«If she has no way to know other religions outside of her own, it is clear that she has difficulties talking with people who follow a different religion.»

Before deciding the itinerary of our walk, I had to consult several times

each one of my children. The mediation between Giulia and Marco was, as usual, complex.

After a few minutes we were walking in the square in front of St. Peter's. Irem was amazed by the grandeur and richness of symbols and religious artefacts. «How can all this splendor be reconciled with the message of Jesus?» She asked. We had just entered the basilica. «These statues, these buildings, these structures are all symbols of power!»

«The Vatican has always used the message of love and peace of Jesus to pursue goals of power that are incompatible with the Christian message of love,» I replied.

«Has this caused fractures?»

«In the Middle Ages, to keep power, the Vatican started the Holy Inquisition that in a few centuries condemned more than eight million women to death. They were burned alive. The contradictions between power and the message of Christ led Christians to divide themselves between Catholics and Protestants.»

«I imagine the Vatican is aligned with the new monetary system.»

«No! It's one of the non-aligned nations!» I answered. «Some theologians see the Christian message of love in the new monetary system, while the Pope who has just died rejected firmly any idea of love and bioelectronic money.»

«Can syntropy bring the Church

back to the Christian message?»

«The Vatican fears the fusion of science and religion. The power of the Vatican stems from the division between science and religion.»

«Are the Catholics aware of the message of love of syntropy?»

«The Vatican supports a false science that teaches that we are machines without soul and that submitting ourselves to the power of the Vatican we can regain our soul and salvation. Any reference to the voice of the heart and to syntropy is forbidden.»

Returning home Irem told me that she had been very well with my children and asked where my wife was.

«Cinzia died just a year ago. The

disease of Cinzia has been very long and has deeply marked Marta that has not yet recovered completely.»

«I'm sorry, how did it happen?»

«She died of cancer. According to the doctors who followed her, the diet excessively rich in animal fats triggered the illness. Since then we have become vegetarians and we are particularly careful about food.»

Irem nodded to a smile. «I don't think that Giulia's burnt cakes and Marco's candies are less dangerous than meat!»

Marta, Giulia, and Marco stood before us, chasing a poor cat who was on their way.

I began to look at the screens while

the participants entered the syntropic world. The images had improved considerably, evidently Maurizio had the opportunity to calibrate the sensors for the detection of skin temperatures.

Irem moved around our souls, stopped in front of me and sent a few flashes of light that I perceived distinctly. To my surprise, I saw her go home and contact Marta's soul. I saw Marta's soul react, first slowly, then faster and faster, expanding and becoming clearer. Irem visualized the great light and Marta answered.

She came back at the Research Center, and I sent a flash of light. I understood that by visualizing the person in my heart and sending love,

a flash of light was produced in the syntropic reality. Irem was evidently disoriented. She started to send flashes of light, it was a unique experience, that I wished could last forever. Also, this time the contact ended before I reached the great light.

I saw her stop in front of the syntropic screen to get information about her target.

I looked out of the windows, the moon was high in the sky and everywhere there was a misty blue light, a bit like what we could see on the screens of the Research Center. I approached Ursula. «I have the impression that we are entering a new era!»

Ursula turned to me. «Did you

notice? These blurry images are reminiscent of those of the Apollo missions,» she said. «Now, with the syntropic doors we can go to our satellite as easily as we go home.»

«The Moon has lost its charm. Only those who work there venture!»

Ursula smiled at me. «Maybe in fifty years-time, travelling in the syntropic dimension will be normal and it will not attract anyone.»

«What could be the new frontier in fifty years-time?» I asked.

She remained silent for a moment. «I do not know. I think that half a century ago nobody would have imagined what we are doing right now. Reality is much richer and more creative than our imagination!»

I turned to see Irem progress. She was working very quickly. Her targets responded fast, and the souls were relaxed and expanded.

I suddenly perceived that my next frontier would be the encounter with another culture: traditions, habits of people and religions that until then I had practically ignored. I started imagining Istanbul that united two worlds, Europe, and Asia. West and East, which history had identified with yin and yang: the West, more expansive and rational, was associated with the yang, the East, more cohesive and contemplative, to the yin. I had never been to Turkey, and I felt I had focused too much on the yang forces of rationality, despite the

cohesive forces of love.

I was wandering among these considerations, observing absently the images coming from the syntropic world when I saw Irem return to the Research Center and as was now usual she started sending flashes of light.

I felt in the solar plexus warmth and love which grew until I had a vision of light. A vision in which everything stopped. I could mentally embrace the history of humanity in one glance and sense the infinity of the vibrations of the atoms that surrounded me. I saw the future of humanity, a future in which more and more people would begin to converge towards the attractor of love. A future full of love and light where materiality lost its

centrality to give space to harmony, collaboration, and cohesion. In a moment I saw a world full of vital energy, rich in life, trees, and people. A planet always brighter and happier. I perceived the absence of conflicts and the presence of a common purpose shared by all humanity.

I had always considered myself an atheist, I did not believe in a creation, but I perceived that the destiny of humanity was that of reuniting with God through love. I felt that this was not at odds with my atheism. In the syntropic world I had not found ghosts, spirits, demons, but only souls, souls of the living. It was nothing but our reality seen from another angle.

«What do you think?» Ursula asked.

«I just had a vision.» I briefly described what I had seen. «Do you think that the syntropic reality is only a small aspect of the afterlife?»

Ursula, with a serious voice. «I always thought demons and angels are the product of our fantasy.»

«The syntropic dimension is very similar to what is described by those who live near-death experiences.» I said.

«It is possible to contact the souls of the living, to exchange love, to detach our attention from the body and to observe ourselves from the outside, to see the great light of love that surrounds us and accepts us, as we are. All those who return from

suspended life generally speak about this.» Ursula replied.

«I spoke to people who have lived these experiences,» I told her. «The great light of love is described by many as God, the primordial energy of life, the creative energy that some believe is the goal of humanity.»

Ursula had become thoughtful. «I think Gabriele is right when he says that the goal of our evolution is to reunite with God through love.»

«Just a few days ago Gabriele told me that with the big-bang our universe separates from this unity. Ursula, in my vision I saw humanity reunite with this unity, reunite with God. I saw humanity come out of the darkness and go back to the light.»

Ursula looked at me attentively. «More and more people will reach the light and this will profoundly modify humanity.»

«In my vision I saw the souls of people who one after the other become enlightened with love. A new state in which the mere presence of an enlightened soul infuses wellbeing, love, and heals others from their illnesses.»

«Every enlightened person will lead humanity to the new era of love. They will be humble and almost invisible people.»

«I do not think the forces of evil exist. In my opinion, the forces of evil are the consequence of ignorance, of everything that is not connected with

the attractor.»

Ursula breathed deeply. I could hear her slightly nervous voice. «Are you really sure?»

«Why?»

«Just think about what happened in these days. The United States attempt to block the new monetary system has brought us here, accelerating the progress towards syntropy! The forces of evil are nothing but the result of ignorance and for this reason they cannot be successful. They cause suffering, pain and injustice, but they are often functional to what is good.»

Irem woke up. She was relaxed and radiant. I invited her for a walk in the park. The light of the moon gave to

plants and trees a magical look. I could feel the sound of the moon light as a vibration in my heart.

Back inside I told Irem about the vision I had.

«To emit flashes of light,» she said, «we must give love and completely accept who is in front of us. To do this, it is necessary to display the final goal and accept others within our heart.»

«The attractor of love...» I managed to say.

Irem continued. «When we visualize the attractor of love, we see the future of humanity. From the original union with the divine energy, to the separation, the division of the world into entropy and syntropy and the

reunification of these two forces.»

I thought of the vision I had of the future of humanity, the union with the divine and the birth, here on Earth, of a new earthly paradise. I absent-mindedly asked Irem the meaning of her name.

She smiled, it seemed that she did not want to answer, then she said: «Irem is the vine from which Adam and Eve took their food. The divine light that nourished them.»

It was the first time I had thought about the nourishment of Adam and Eve. I do not know why, I thought Muslims did not share these aspects of the Old Testament.

Irem continued: «My religion, the Muslim religion is the continuation of

Christianity and Christianity is the continuation of Judaism. Judaism is based on the Old Testament; Christianity adds the New Testament and the Muslim religion the Quran. Muslims also speak of Adam and Eve and the earthly paradise.»

«Tell me something more about your name!»

«According to a Turkish tale, in the earthly paradise the nourishment was divine light, that is, syntropy in its pure state. When material food was tasted God chased Adam and Eve away. According to this tale, eating material food goes against life and therefore turns people away from God. While divine energy is free, material food cannot provide vital

energy and plunges humanity into materiality, thus losing contact with the attractor.»

«And meat?»

«Meat is a concentrate of suffering, pain and death. The carnivorous diet reduces our life energy and leads us to plunder vital energies from our children, brothers, neighbors.»

«This tale tells that the struggle between people, wars and crises are caused by our diet.»

«Cain who kills his brother Abel. Struggles aimed at robbing others of their vital energies. The need for control and domination are nothing but ways to rob others of their vital energy. By becoming carnivorous, men have sunk into the age of

darkness, into the realm of evil.»

I thought of the new monetary system which had blocked crime and all forms of looting. Society was becoming peaceful again. We were entering a new earthly paradise. I thought back to the vision I had.

Irem continued: «Humanity is awakening.»

«I had this vision. But I find it difficult to understand it. For me, the syntropic dimension still remains a mystery, I have never tried to enter in this dimension.»

Irem smiled at me. «Before you continue to imagine the future of humanity you should try at least once to enter in the syntropic dimension.»

«The idea fascinates me!» I said.

«If you want, I can be your teacher. But you must be careful. The syntropic dimension is not easy. It requires a gradual training, a bit like a sport, even if it seems simple, it requires practice.»

«I'm willing to invest time and energy.» I felt like a child again. I felt that curiosity that reminded me of my childhood, my passions, my ideals. Feelings that the professional life and the disillusionment due to age, had made me forget.

«Humanity is still asleep. Anyone who ventures into the syntropic dimension is like a person who after a long illness which forced him for years in a bed, suddenly tries to get up. His legs would not support him and

he would fall to the ground causing damages that would perhaps prevent him from trying again.»

«Is the syntropic world similar?»

«Those who venture into it too quickly can damage themselves and develop illnesses. If you have a guide you can even venture in a short time.»

«What training does one have to follow?»

Irem breathed deeply. «One of the most important aspects is breathing. By way of our breath, we receive a considerable part of the vital energy. Most people just breathe. Becoming aware of the energy that flows within us, the energy that enters and the energy that we exhale, is the first step. We need to start working on the vital

energy of the body.»

«When do we start?» I asked.

«The best moments are sunrise and sunset.»

«How about tomorrow at dawn?»

«Tomorrow morning at seven here?»

MONDAY,
NOVEMBER 30, 2026

I was not able to fall asleep, thinking about my first time in the syntropic world and the implications that syntropy had for the future of humanity. Irem had stressed the importance of the place and the moment. «To facilitate the transition it is necessary to increase our perception of energy; it is not a process that we can carry on alone, the environment plays a key role,» she told me. We had chosen dawn, the moment when nature awakens.

The temperature was biting. Perhaps

because of the large windows of the room, perhaps because of the place where the Research Center was located: high up in the hills near Rome. The light of dawn could be seen on the horizon and on the windows drops of water chased each other.

Irem whispered to me: «Water is the lifeblood.»

«Water provides syntropy!» I replied. Irem stared at me intently. «Perceiving energy helps to detach from materiality. Water provides this perception. Before venturing into the syntropic world you must learn to perceive the infinite dimension of energy.»

Irem helped me seat on a small black

pillow, in front of the window facing east: cross-legged, knees firmly touching the floor and the back straight.

«In every drop of water there is a sea of energy. We must avoid losing ourselves or drowning. Visualize the infinite energy which is in every drop of water.»

Irem turned off the lights. The dawn filtered from behind the trees and illuminated the room with soft and diffused colors. «Connect to your energy center,» she told me softly, «to your solar plexus.» She waited a few seconds as if she was able to see the moment when I would contact my energy center. «Breathe consciously, visualize the energy, the infinite

energy that enters your lungs and lights your solar plexus.» She waited again a few seconds. «Visualize the vibration between cohesive and expansive forces, the vibration of atoms, the vibration of the universe.»

We went on for over half an hour. I felt relaxed, full of energy, but nothing happened. Something was missing. I asked Irem: «Why don't I enter the syntropic dimension?»

She laughed. «You cannot think of succeeding immediately where others take months, it would be too dangerous! I avoided giving you all the information. I saw you too determined and I'm afraid you can hurt yourself. Perhaps later, with the help of the whole group, we can get

you into the syntropic world.»

«And in the meantime, what should I do?» I asked.

«In the meantime, you will have to follow some simple rules. First of all, limit the amount of food, eat only food rich in vital energy and drink a lot of water.»

«I know that fasting and physical activities in nature can be useful.»

«Nature provides vital energy.»

«To receive life energy, you must give love.»

Wong and Abdul had joined us. They started an exercise of contemplation and meditation.

After a while Ursula and Gabriele also came. «We thought we had lost you!» Ursula said.

I followed them in the next room. The whole team was there. «Well, now that the activity has entered its full capacity, we must decide how to organize the work.» Alessandro said. «We should ask the participants what they need.»

We decided to use a brainstorming method. Each participant would express freely his needs without being judged.

The meeting began shortly after ten. «As you know,» I said, «the work will last some more days. We must understand your needs and guarantee the conditions that will allow you to work in the best possible way.»

I gave the word to Ursula. «We

decided to divide you into three groups and use the brainstorming procedure. The question you have to answer is: which conditions allow to work in the best possible way?»

Before concluding the morning's meeting, I described the attempt I had made that morning. «I would like to know how you developed your ability,» I asked.

Sima took the floor. «Above all it is necessary to leave behind us all our material certainties. What we see and touch is pure appearance, the real universe in which we live is made of energy and vibrations, of diverging and converging forces.»

Peter added. «Matter does not exist.

Matter is merely emptiness in which only energy exists. Our feelings, our ideas, our desires are forms of energy which inter-react with the energy of the universe. And this is why the universe can listen to our feelings and intentions.»

I thought of the power of the mind that can move objects and to bend metals.

Sima spoke again. «To enter the syntropic dimension it is necessary to connect with this energy of the universe.»

«A minimalist lifestyle helps to detach from materiality!» Peter added.

«In my opinion there is also a spiritual aspect,» Irem said. «The spiritual aspect is now becoming

always more important.»

Abdul stood up. «Spiritual evolution is the movement towards the attractor of love.»

Irem: «Disengaging from materiality helps to flow into syntropy and spirituality.»

Gabriele added: «Materiality makes people become weak and insecure and brings them to fight. Babies that fight for their parents' attention. Conflicts among relatives.»

«We must learn that love is the source of our vital energy!» Sima said.

Abdul raised his hand. «We are servants of the universe. We do not determine the evolution of the universe.»

Irem took the floor again. «Being

servants means being humble and reducing our ego.»

Peter added. «When the syntropic dimension is used for goals that diverge from spiritual evolution, we become the cause of great suffering and we can be harmed by the energies that we want to dominate.» Peter paused for a moment. «An example is that of Hitler. Hitler obtained his power following esoteric groups, using powerful symbols such as the swastika. He tried to control the invisible energies, syntropy. But diverging from the attractor of love, he became the cause of suffering and death and was crushed by the forces he wanted to dominate.»

Irem continued. «Everyone has his

own path, his mission. The heart is like a compass, it shows our way.»

Sima: «We only see the outer reality, the surface of the energy of the universe. There is an invisible world made of coincidences and synchronicities.»

Peter: «It is easier to enter the syntropic world at dawn and dusk, but we can do it at any time of the day.»

«I tried this morning at dawn. My intention was to enter the syntropic dimension, but it was somewhat disappointing.» I felt all the attention of the participants. «Maybe I was too rational, I had too many expectations.»

«It is necessary to silence the head and enhance the solar plexus,» Sima

replied.

Abdul added. «Rationality blocks the flow of energy. It is necessary to feel the energy inside.»

«But how?»

«Instead of thinking of beauty you have to feel beauty with your heart!»

Irem: «Every object, even the most insignificant, is sacred. Inside every object there is the complexity, the beauty and the mystery of the whole universe.»

«The brain is yang, it gives us the tools and the experience, while the heart is yin, it shows the direction. It is the heart that provides orientation. We must shift the attention from the brain, from behind the eyes, into the solar plexus, under the lungs.»

Irem added. «The eyes are our window on the entropic world, while the heart is the window on the syntropic world. When we enter the syntropic dimension we see the world through the heart. The heart is the organ through which we perceive love. When we see the world through the heart we see the vital energy.»

Abdul: «When we shift the attention from the brain to the heart our eyes do not react anymore, we do not talk, listen or move. The functions of the brain are temporarily deactivated, our attention and our consciousness no longer reside in the brain.»

Peter: «We are part of a larger system that has its own intelligence. We are cells that collaborate. Without

knowing we are part of a higher organism.»

«And what is this organism?» I asked. The brainstorming went on until lunch. In the end the group offered to guide me in my first syntropic session. I felt excited, it was what I wanted.

I went for a walk in the park. Several times I tried to feel with my heart the beauty of plants and of what surrounded me. Irem pointed to one of the dogs. «They had to remove one of his legs.»

«Yes, I've already noticed. He was hit by a car.»

«He moves as if the leg is still there!» She said.

I looked closely.

«In the syntropic world we still see the halo of vital energy of the missing limb. Even a broken flower shows a halo where it should have flourished.»

«Is there a halo that guides life in its growth?»

I shook my head in disbelief.

We met with the group at two thirty. This time I was in the circle. I was excited. Maurizio checked the instrumentations for the detection of the syntropic experience. After a few minutes the session started.

I tried to feel the beauty of the people around me. I concentrated on breathing. The healers, one after the other, entered the syntropic dimension. The transition was

sudden, their body became like marble.

I could feel that they were sending me flashes of light. I could feel the warmth and love that grew in my chest. I felt warmth and love growing in my breast, in my solar plexus, the vibrations of the surroundings, the vibration of energy like a whirlwind spinning. Suddenly my attention moved in the chest, I had the impression of having the eyes in the lower part of the lungs, at the height of the diaphragm. I saw the slow movement of my diaphragm. I looked around, the main colors were red and orange, then I began to see the souls of the group around me. They were relaxed, transparent souls emanating

light from their chest.

I moved in the Research Center, I saw the soul of Ursula, Gabriele, Maurizio. I could vaguely see the surfaces of objects. I tried to send flashes of light, but I failed. I still had to learn something more. I realized that I could move instantly from one place to another simply by visualizing it. I returned home, I passed along the roads familiar to me, I returned to my old school, to the house of my parents where I was born.

I found myself again in the mountains, in the same place where I had waited for the last sunset of the millennium. I thought about the corruption, the suffering, the social crises, and the pain of that period.

Suddenly I felt a shiver of cold. The forces of evil were materializing around me. I could see their souls, their deformed bodies, their snarls, their claws. The colors had become dark, the light had disappeared, and I was falling into darkness, I was falling into a bottomless pit. I felt always colder.

I could see a multitude of souls, the color of pitch, which were moving around me I could see the destruction of the Second World War and feel the suffering and desperation of each single soul. In a moment I was reliving the torment of millions of souls who died in the concentration camps. I could see the explosion of the first atom bomb and feel the pain and

desperation of thousands of innocent people. Colors became always darker, and I felt as if I was falling always faster, and under me there was nothing but a chasm.

A little later, I woke. My body was cold and numb. I felt a painful tingling in my fingertips. I asked myself how I could have had such a terrifying experience, and why my first journey in the syntropic dimension had frightened me so much.

I started writing what I remembered. I completed the form. The memories of the syntropic dimension are like those of dreams. At first, they are very strong and vivid and then after a few minutes they start turning uncertain

and misty. Evidently the information which comes from this reality must be removed. As I put my notes in order the healers woke up.

Irem came up to me. «We pulled you out by miracle!»

«I did not think it could be such a dreadful experience of terror and pain. I didn't think that it was possible to experience such strong feelings of anguish.»

«Did you go back into your past?»

«Yes, everything started when I moved into the mountains, to the places where I used to go to when I was a child, with my parents. I started to think about that period of the history of our country, of the injustices, corruption and criminality.»

«The syntropic world,» Irem added, «teaches that wellbeing and happiness are in the future. Life energy and syntropy are in the future, while death and entropy in the past. When in the syntropic world we must not recall the past. Recalling the past creates a short-circuit, an anti-syntropy. It is as if we were trying to reverse the direction of time, to make life entropic and mechanical.»

«Did my memories cause all this?»

«Yes. Your memories cut off the connection with the attractor and you began to materialize your fears.»

«Fears that have become demons!»

Irem shook her head. «The devil is born within us! The devil is nothing else but the materialization of our past

and fears.»

I looked at her carefully. «You are saying that the forces of evil do not exist? That the forces of evil are no more than the materialization of our fears?»

«There is only the attractor of love. We must look forward. If we look backward, we see hell. Only the unifying force of love exists. Suffering and evil are created by our ignorance, our attachment to the past and our fears. We must visualize the future. If we visualize the past, the world becomes infernal. The past can teach us lessons to be used in the future, but if we look back trying to blame someone for our suffering, we turn into stone.»

«I have just experienced hell. The materialization of my memories and pains made me feel an infinite desperation.»

Irem came near me and whispered in a low voice. «An excessive overload of pain can paralyze life. It is for this reason that we remove memories. If it were not possible to forget quickly, probably normal life would not exist, and we would all be psychiatric patients.»

«But what must I do to avoid the materialization of my fears?»

«The easiest way is to think about a person you love, but do not think about love in the past, about an unhappy story. It is necessary to think about a love which has a future. It is

also fundamental to avoid remorse and regrets from the past.»

«But how did I manage to get out of this hell?»

«To avoid ending your journey in a tragedy, we all had to help you.»

«What!? Do you mean that you have pulled me out of the syntropic world?»

«You would have come out alone anyway. But probably you would have come out badly.»

I felt a shiver of cold. I felt disappointed. To unite the entropic and the syntropic world is not that easy at all, and the idea of millions of people who would venture on this road frightened me.

I took these considerations into the meeting. A discussion began on the healing power of syntropy.

Peter described the experiments of his Research Center. «Some medical conditions, such as cancer and circulatory disorders, originate from blocks of vital energies. There are different levels of vital energy blocks. The highest is schizophrenia. When such a high form is reached, lower forms are not possible. Maybe this can explain why patients suffering from schizophrenia generally have a higher resistance to all the other illnesses including tumors. For several years we have been using syntropic healing to search for new treatments, and just recently, we have obtained

the first positive results.» I thought about pranotherapy and the healing powers of Jesus. Syntropic healing may only be the first step towards a new type of healing and medicine.

I heard the voice of Irem. «In view of the fact that the time needed to make a contact with our targets has reduced to less than a quarter of an hour, we can broaden the aim to problems of a medical nature and study how syntropic healing can be used.»

Sima said, a bit nervously. «I don't think that it is advisable to broaden our aim. We will end up by losing too much energy. I do not think we can disperse our energy.»

«No one has shown the limits of

syntropic energy!» Peter added. «We can try to go ahead and study whether there is a limit or if syntropic energy is infinite.»

«Do you think that it is a good thing to try again. Could I try to explore the syntropic world again today?» I asked.

Sima gave me a penetrating look. «You can try as much as you like, but don't think that we will keep on being there, ready to save you. We must get on with our work. We cannot risk that because of your curiosity the US organizes itself again against us.»

I tried to catch Irem's eyes. She nodded her agreement. Maybe only one person would have been sufficient to get me out of troubles.

Peter went on describing his

experience with a patient with cancer. «After only eight contacts he was totally healed, but shortly after she developed serious digestive problems.»

«You cured the cancer, but you did not solve the causes which blocked her vital energies.» Giovanna said.

Peter continued. «My impression is that syntropic healing is not enough, the person and the environment do not change. The causes remain unchanged.»

«Do you mean that it is necessary not only to act on the soul of the ill person, but also on the soul of the environment in which the person lives?» I asked.

Peter turned towards me. «That's

exactly what I meant. The illness does not originate only in the blockage of vital energy of the person, but is the product of the interaction of the person with the environment.»

«Are you now referring to the soul of a group, the soul of the environment. Can anyone tell me anything more about it?»

Wong stood up. «Every Chinese city is divided into communities, a bit like the neighborhoods here. But Chinese communities are more cohesive. Within a community there is only one school. The place of aggregation and socialization is always the same. At the center of every community there is a place of aggregation, a little like the solar plexus, where the soul of the

community is built. People, apart from being an expression of their souls, are also the expression of the spirit of the community.»

I turned to Wong. «Is it possible to get in touch with the soul of the community?»

«Sure! At the beginning this soul is just a vague halo over the community, a vibration, but as the community life becomes more cohesive, it acquires strength.»

Irem added. «We are the result of many souls cooperating with each other, every cell is a soul and at the same time it is part of the greater soul of the organism.»

Wong spoke again. «The soul of the society stems from this cooperation.

One of the great challenges is to move from an entropic to a syntropic souls. Probably one of the great challenges of the near future is that of giving birth to a soul of humanity.»

«I think that this process has to be natural.» Sima said. «If you think about the way cells cooperate giving birth to the soul of an individual, they show a capacity for organization and collaboration which does not have an equal in human society. In the same way we find insects, which have a limited rational capacity, and develop an astonishing organization. I don't think cooperation is based on our rational abilities, but on letting our actions be guided by our hearts.»

Wong stood up. «With the increase

of the rational capacities, it becomes more difficult to create a group soul, since our behavior no longer responds to the attractor of love.»

Sima added. «Rationality, the brain, is entropic, diverging, while the heart is syntropic, converging.»

«The conflict between heart and brain fascinates me!» I confessed.

Sima continued. «Heart and brain are both necessary! One is necessary to the other. But whereas the brain represents entropy and leads, if exaggerated, to entropic organizations and is therefore destructive, the heart responds to syntropy which on its own leads to a contemplative, vegetative state, which in time can also be destructive for the person.»

«So far it seems that humanity has not been able to find the right balance between these two opposite forces. The West is still largely entropic whereas the East is syntropic. Can we find the right balance between these two polarities? A new culture in which these two polarities will unite?» I asked.

Irem answered with a determined voice. «Probably the new culture in which syntropy and entropy will harmonize will be a consequence of the unification of the cultures of the two halves of our planet: East and West. The brain is an instrument, an instrument which must be at the service of the heart and not vice versa. The heart shows the direction, the

brain provides the instruments. If our direction is rational, cerebral, it will lead to increase entropy, to lose time and live an empty and meaningless life.»

The discussion shifted to nutrition. «The original diet of mankind was fruit. We do not have claws for hunting and teeth to tear the meat of animals. Only ten-thousand years ago humanity started to cultivate the land. Before agriculture and before hunting, man was a gatherer and therefore only ate fruit and berries!» Peter said.

Ursula added. «Fruit is living food, it provides pure vital energy, while vegetables and agricultural products are already less rich in vital energy.

For example, salad is cut, and this brings the vital energy to flow away. With meat vital energy is completely absent.»

Sima: «Whereas carnivorous animals eat their prey still alive, humans eat meat only after several days, when it is in a state of decomposition, and the tissues are softer. Agriculture, and in particular, hunting, have led to eat food which has little vital energy and which has reduced the contact with syntropy.»

Peter spoke again. «To establish a good connection with syntropy and harmonize heart and mind, it is necessary to change our diet and eat food which is rich in vital energy. Fruit for us is the most natural food.»

Giovanna stopped him. «But how can you say such a thing?»

«Just take breast milk as an example,» Peter replied, «which is the food we nourish on in the period of our maximum growth. Breast milk has the same composition of fruit: rich in sugars, low in proteins. This shows that our natural diet is based on fruit.»

I imagined an earthly paradise, a planet full of trees, a planet no longer ruined by deforestation.

«But if fruit is the natural food, why are we looking for other foods?» Giovanna asked.

Peter: «The fruit-based diet gives vital energy and leads to a clear perception of the voice of the heart. If we feel anguish, we want to

suffocate this feeling.»

«You mean that hunger is often not real hunger, but that it stems from our need to calm our hearts?» Giovanna asked.

«Yes, this is just what I think. You see fruit satisfies hunger without suffocating the heart. Probably we must learn to overcome our false attacks of hunger, in this way we will be able to better perceive our heart.»

Irem added. «If our need was to acquire matter and energy, we could feed directly on the chemical elements, as it happens with machines. Instead, we are living systems. We need food rich in syntropy.» She remained silent for a few moments then continued. «The

real goal is to nourish ourselves directly on syntropy, without going through material food.»

We sat down in a circle; Maurizio checked the instruments for the detection of the physiological parameters. I felt warmth in the solar plexus. This time it was not caused by Irem or the other syntropic healers, but by the fruit diet I had just followed.

I concentrated on the feelings of warmth that I felt in the chest. I had the vision of a society in which entropy and syntropy find their balance, where harmony and love are the norm, and I began to focus on Irem.

I felt my attention sink quickly under the lungs, into the chest, and I began to see the world through the solar plexus. I found myself in the syntropic dimension. I had entered as easily as I fall asleep.

I began to move around the Research Center, went out into the gardens, this time always focusing on the attractor of love.

I was struck by the soul of a cat who was blissfully sleeping beside a wall. I could see the soul relaxed and transparent. I began to send flashes of light, displaying feelings of love and immediately the soul of this little tiger began to respond with the great light of love. The fact struck me. Animals, probably all life forms, respond to the

same attractor of love.

I thought back to those people who claim that their only true friends are animals. With an animal, communication can only be empathic, there is no rationality. Communication is therefore necessarily true. They do not use masks, they are not false, or hypocrites and their behavior is dictated by the heart, they are authentic. I perceived the sacredness of these little beings. Each animal had the same dignity of a human being and every animal could teach how to live according to our heart.

I looked at the ground, there was a small anthill, I saw their souls like dozens, hundreds, thousands of small

lights. Their existence was in harmony with their soul, with their attractor, they were charged with vital energy. The anthill emanated light. The ants had created an organism with a soul of its own.

I wandered into the park of the Research Center. I wanted to have a better perception of life energy. I realized that even trees emitted a constant light, which started from the center of their trunk and then followed the path of the branches. I continued to explore the animal and vegetable kingdom.

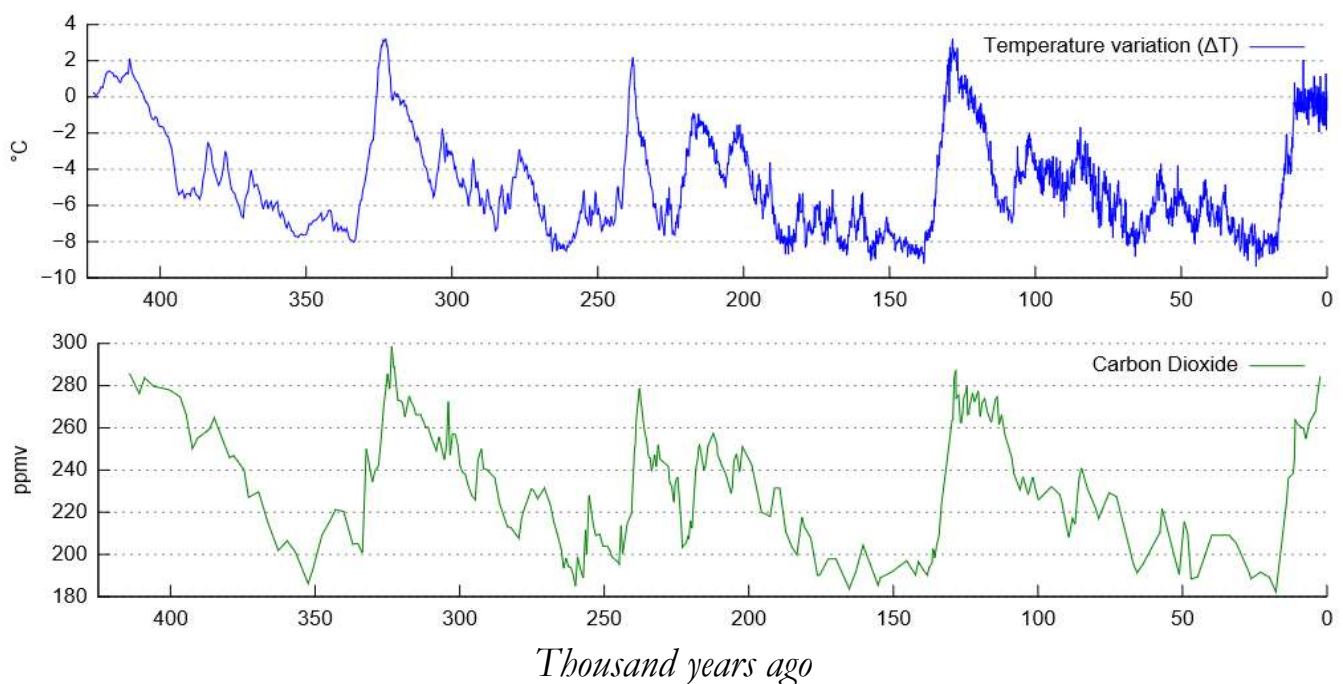
I felt like a child. I needed to observe everything to learn to recognize it, to understand how it worked. I was moving at the ground level of the

park, more and more fascinated. Millions of souls: micro-organisms, insects, plants, animals, constantly interacting with each other, exchanging energy, flashes of light. The only being who seemed to have forgotten this aspect of life was man. I again saw the future of humanity, the future of light I had seen in my vision.

The syntropic world began to fade to lose its shades and I felt it pass in the back of my brain and vanish like mist. The Old Testament, the prophecy of Isaiah, came to my mind: «The wolf shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion together; and a little child shall lead

them.»

The face of Alessandro and the Minister of Defense appeared in front of me. The image was blurred. I felt like I was in a dream. I heard them repeat that there was a problem, that there was no time. They put me on my feet, I could hardly stand up. Ursula and Gabriele joined and showed me a graph.



«What's that?!» I said with difficulty thinking to some kind of heartbeat diagram.

Gabriele looked at me straight in the eyes and slowly pronounced the words: «It's the diagram of the Ice Ages.»

«What has that to do with us?!» I managed to say with great difficulty.

«In six years-time, solar emissions will fall, and we will enter in the next Ice Age. The warm interglacial period in which we have been living for the last twelve thousand years is over and one hundred twenty thousand years of Ice Age are waiting us,» he added in a serious voice.

«We risk the extinction of humanity,»

the Minister of Defense added. «The FED has made public these diagrams as a bomb with the power of obliterating the future of humanity and drive the masses towards suicide. The news has become public, and the panic is spreading like a wildfire. We have very little time!»

Ursula whispered in my ear: «Syntropy concentrates energy and increases temperatures, while entropy disperses energy and lowers temperatures. The only way to counteract the Ice Age and prevent the extinction of humanity is to syntropize the planet.»

«Syntropizing the planet?!» I asked, still immersed in the numbness of the syntropic world.

2

The Choice

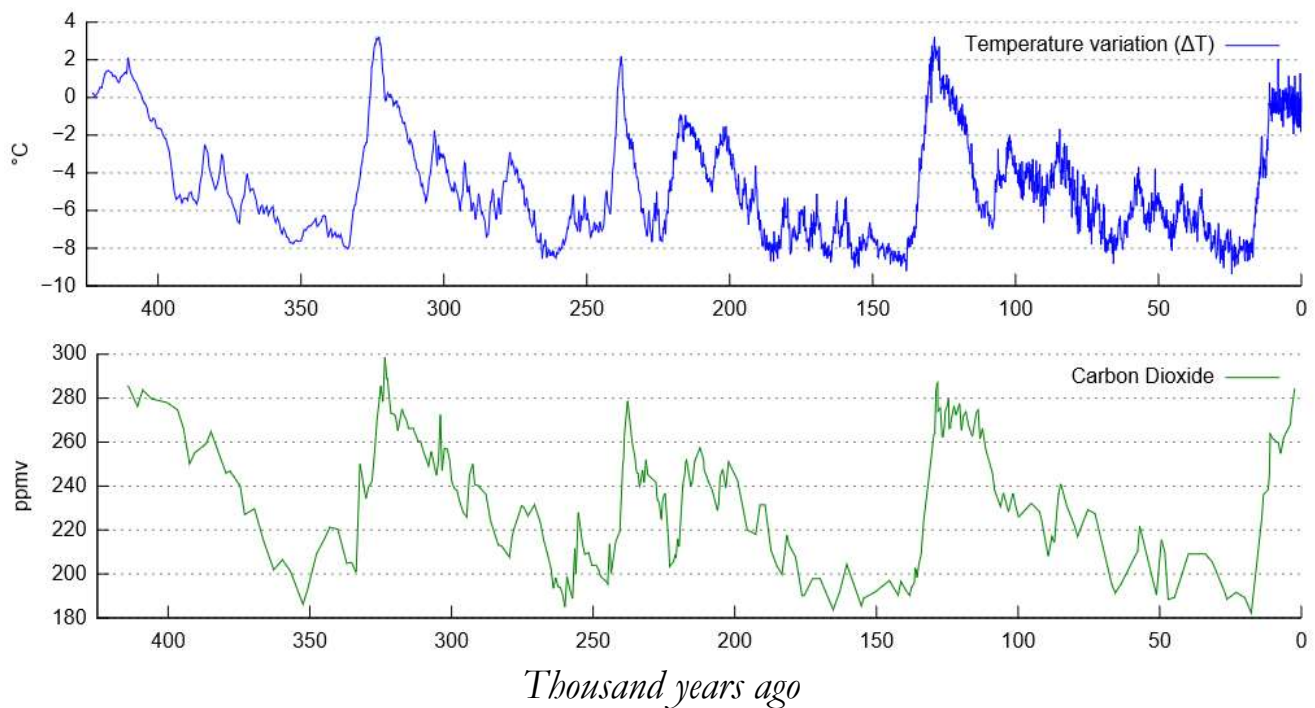
CONTENT

Monday, November 30, 2026
Tuesday, December 1, 2026
Wednesday, December 2, 2026
Thursday, December 3, 2026
Friday, December 4, 2026
Saturday, December 5, 2026
Sunday, December 6, 2026
Monday, December 7, 2026

MONDAY,
NOVEMBER 30, 2026

The faces of Alessandro and the Minister of Defense were clearly defined before me. I was seated at a table, and I heard them repeat: «Syntropizing the planet is the only solution! It is the only possibility! People are losing the light of reason, they are panicking, they are praising the apocalypse, we are risking popular upheavals! We need to let people know that there is a possibility! We must give hope!»

I looked more closely at the chart that Ursula and Gabriele had given me.



«First of all tell me where this data comes from!»

«From the ice cores of Antarctica.»
Gabriele replied.

«Cores, what?»

«Core drilling is a technique used for drilling wells. It is used for oil exploration or other excavation activities such as in archeology for soil analysis. It consists of taking

cylindrical rock samples for analysis purposes. This technique can also be used to analyze ice from polar caps. Ice cores provide information on the evolution of the Earth's climatic conditions, from the current era up to several hundreds of thousands of years ago. It reaches almost three million years ago.»

«But how is it possible to date this information?»

«The snow retains the same chemical properties that were present when it fell. It is possible to distinguish the different years, similar to the rings of a tree trunk. The air bubbles trapped in the ice make it possible to establish the changes in methane, carbon dioxide, temperature and volcanic

dust.»

«Incredible!»

«In this graph you see the history of CO₂ and temperatures up to four hundred thousand years ago. We are on the right of the graph, while the more we go to the left, the more we go back in time, up to four hundred thousand years ago. The numbers below refer to thousands of years ago.»

«Do all ice cores produce similar information?»

«Yes! All the scientific bases in Antarctica have produced similar results. This graph is confirmed by all the studies and no one questions it.»

«Are you saying that we are at the end of an interglacial warm period

and that we will soon fall back into the Ice age?»

«That's right!»

«And why is there so much talk of CO₂ and global warming, if we will soon find ourselves in an Ice age?»

«As you can see from the graph, CO₂ increases after temperatures have risen and decreases after temperatures have decreased.»

«So CO₂ doesn't cause the greenhouse effect?»

«CO₂ is an indicator of the presence of life. When temperatures increase life proliferates and CO₂ increases, when temperatures decrease life contracts and CO₂ decreases.»

«But why do they want to reduce CO₂?»

«Life nourishes on CO₂. Thanks to photosynthesis, plants take carbon from the atmosphere with which they build their structures. Without CO₂, life would be impossible.»

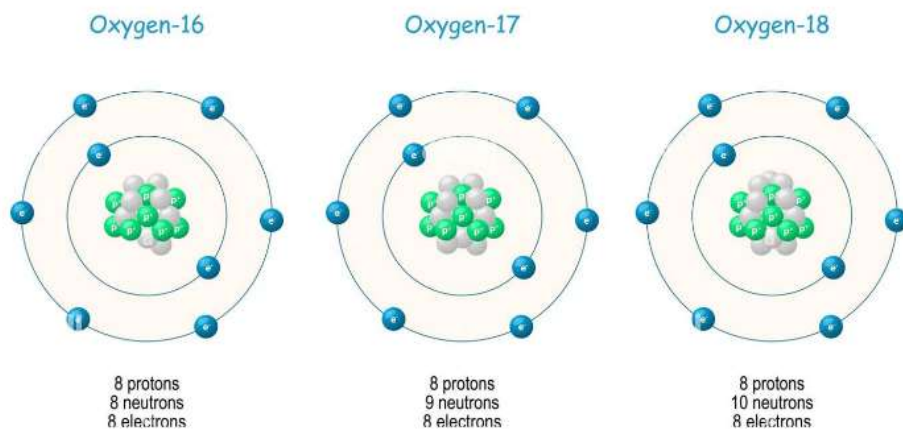
«Are you saying that someone is trying to annihilate life on this planet?»

«Ice ages have alternated for about three million years.» Gabriele showed me another image. «In the oceans, water is present as isotope oxygen-16 and isotope oxygen-18. The isotope oxygen-16 is lighter and is what evaporates.»

«During the Ice ages,» Gabriele went on, «water gets stuck in the ice and the isotope oxygen-16 decreases in the oceans. The lower the ratio between

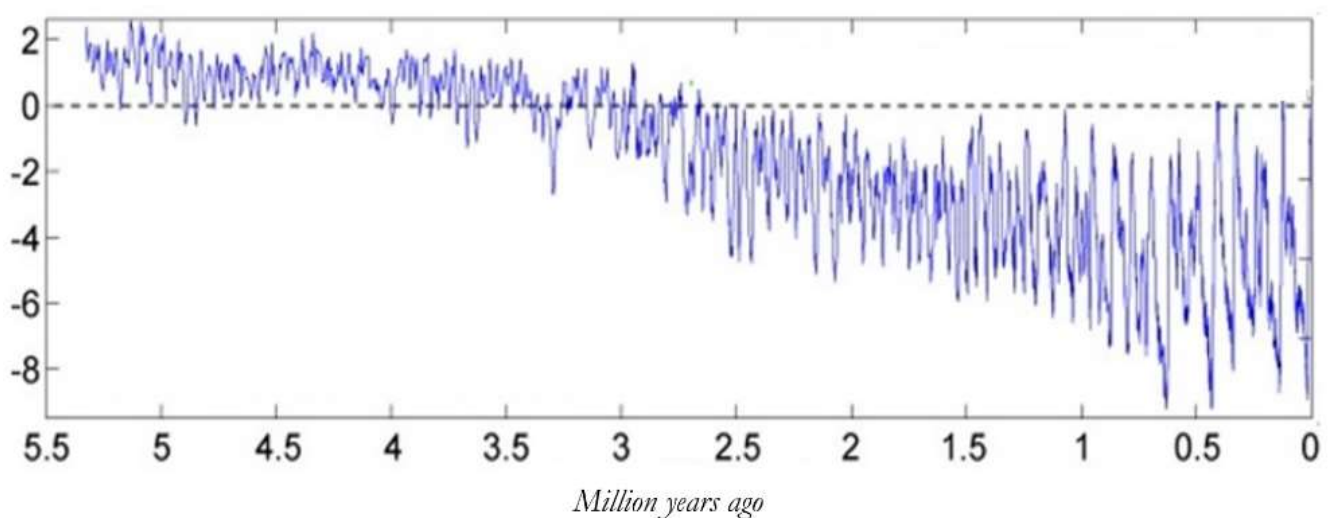
these two isotopes, the greater is the water trapped in the ice.»

Isotopes of oxygen



Quaternary

Ratio of isotope oxygen-16 and isotope oxygen-18



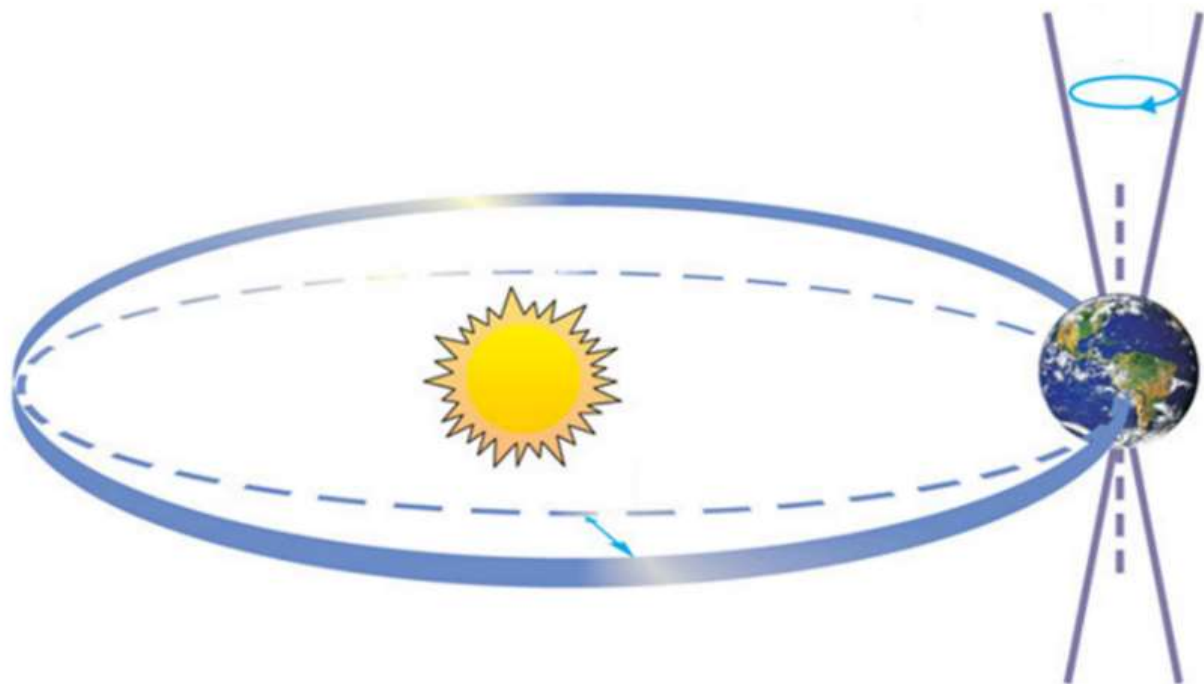
«The shell of the crustaceans maintains the ratio between these two isotopes and when the crustaceans die, their shells settle on the seabed creating sediments that allow to date this ratio. The Quaternary graph shows the ratio between these two isotopes and the fact that the first glaciation took place just over three million years ago.»

«Initially, glaciations lasted about forty thousand years. The last one lasted one hundred and three thousand years and the next will last about one hundred and twenty thousand years. As you can see in the graph, glaciations are getting colder and longer. They are separated by warm interglacial periods lasting

about ten thousand years. The last Ice age ended eleven thousand seven hundred years ago.»

«Have there been any hypotheses about the causes of the Ice ages?»

«Initially, the coincidence between the duration of the first glaciations, of about forty-one thousand years, and the Milankovitch cycle was highlighted.» Gabriele viewed the image:



«In summary, the Earth rotates around an axis which in turn rotates according to a cycle of forty-one thousand years, a cycle discovered by Milankovitch. However, Ice ages now last over a hundred thousand years and the Milankovitch cycle always has the same length. Furthermore, it is not clear how the Milankovitch cycle can cause an Ice age, since the amount of heat coming from the Sun always remains the same.»

«Are there any other hypotheses?»

«In 2014 the astrophysicists led by Valentina Zharkova discovered that the Sun has two layers that emit heat, one internal and one external. When the electromagnetic waves of heat

emitted by the two layers interfere in a constructive way the Sun is warm when instead they interfere in a destructive way the Sun is cold.»

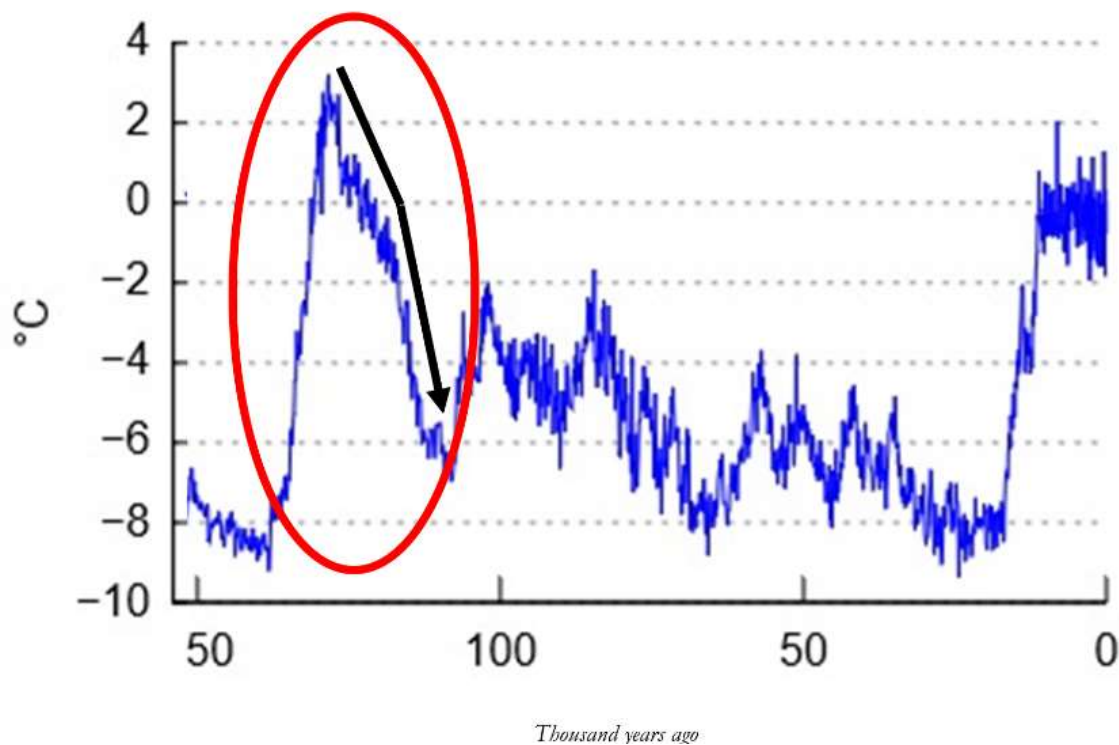
«How reliable is this model?»

«Using this model to reconstruct what happened in the past we get an accuracy of 97%. Using it to predict what will happen in the future, we find that in 2032 the heat of the Sun will suddenly decrease, triggering the next Ice age.»

«Will it drop suddenly?»

«As you can see in the graph of the previous Ice age, the reduction in temperatures was immediate, but gradual. It will become difficult to live in the countries of Northern Europe, but we will have about ten thousand

years to find solutions.»



«We therefore have some time before the reduction of the Sun's heat will reach its minimum.» I said.

«Yes, but when the reduction will reach 60%, life on the Earth's surface will become impossible, even near the equator.»

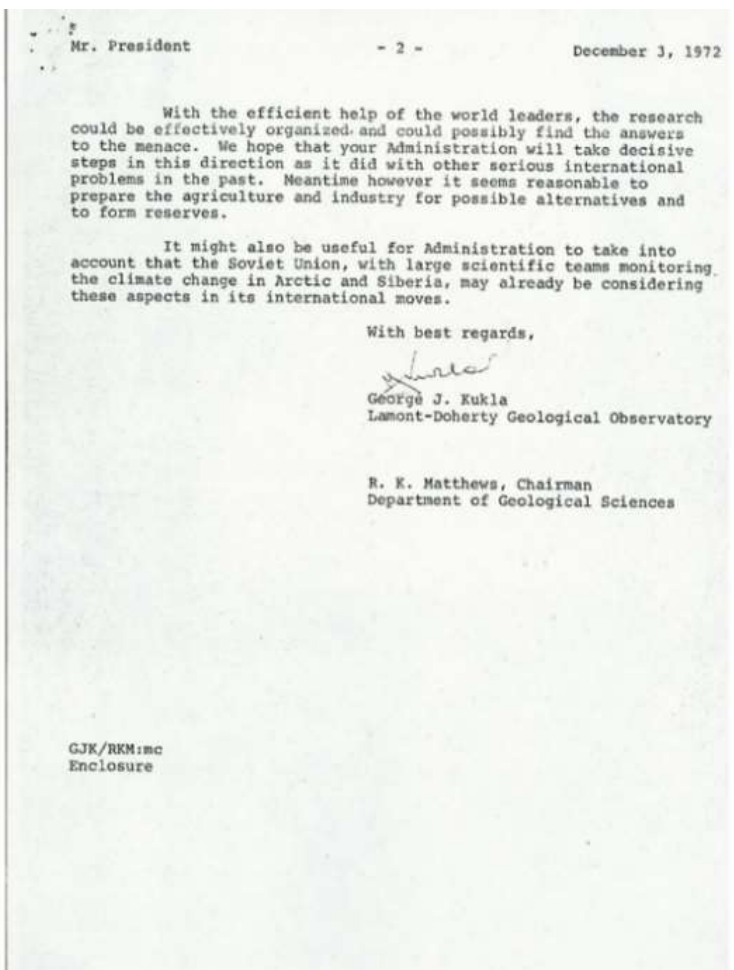
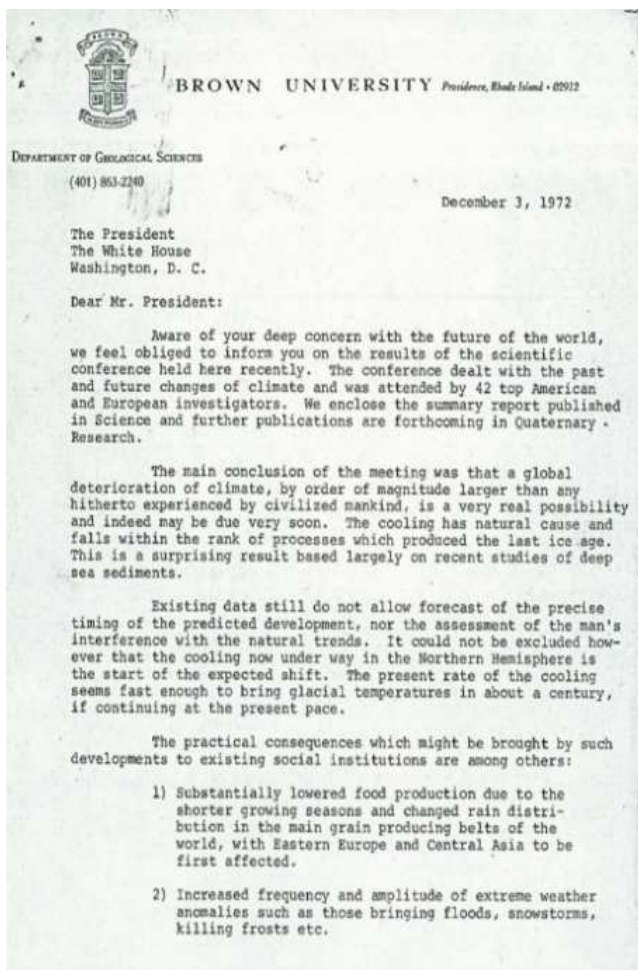
«Have world leaders been informed?»

«They have been informed since a long time. For example, in 1972 leading Western geologists gathered at Brown University and at the end of the conference wrote a letter to the president of the United States.»

«In the first two paragraphs we read: *Aware of your deep concern with the future of the world, we feel obliged to inform you on the results of the scientific conference held here recently. The conference dealt with the past and future changes of climate and was attended by 42 top American and European investigators. We enclose the summary report published in Science and further publications are forthcoming in Quaternary Research.*

The main conclusion of the meeting was that a global deterioration of climate, by order of magnitude larger than any hitherto

experienced by civilized mankind, is a very real possibility and indeed may be due very soon. The cooling has natural cause and falls within the rank of processes which produced the last ice age. This is a surprising result based largely on recent studies of deep sea sediments.»



«And the leaders didn't do

anything?»

«They have blocked all scientific studies on the impending Ice age and have censored the studies previously published in authoritative journals such as Nature or Science. All climatologists studying this issue have been censored and climate information has been left to people like Greta Thunberg.»



Greta Thunberg



Judith Curry

«Are you telling me that experts are

being cut off from mainstream information systems?»

«One of the many emblematic cases is that of Judith Curry, a climatologist with a chair at the Georgia Institute of Technology with over 140 scientific publications on climate and the Ice age.»

«But who is doing this?»

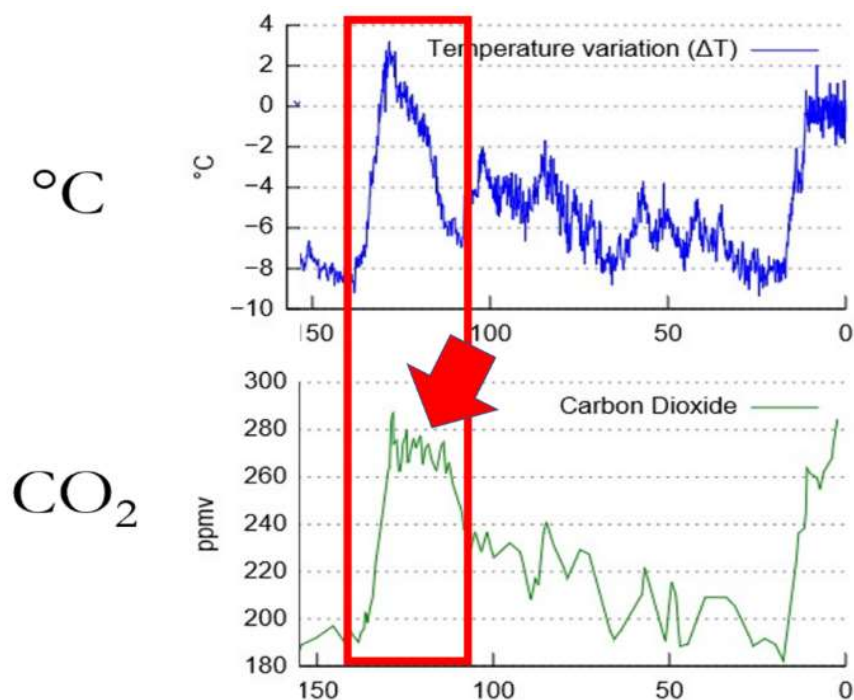
«The same powers that control the old monetary system headed by the FED.»

«I need to understand better what's behind it.»

«The situation is dramatic! People need to know how they will manage to survive. Such a sharp and sudden drop in temperatures will have devastating effects!»

«Now I see the connection with syntropy!» I said. «Syntropy absorbs and concentrates heat and leads temperatures to increase, while entropy disperses and releases heat and brings temperatures to drop.»

«The only way to defeat the Ice age is syntropy! The syntropization of the planet!» Ursula added.



«The graphs show that the

civilizations that preceded us tried to counter the Ice age by keeping the levels of life high.» Gabriele added.

«Civilizations that preceded us?»

«In this graph you see a very strange fact. At the start of the last Ice age, despite the sharp drop in temperatures, CO₂ remained high for thirty thousand years.»

«How is it possible?»

«This is simply impossible! The drop in temperatures is always associated with a reduction in life and consequently a decrease in CO₂. Something unnatural must have happened, allowing life to survive and continue to proliferate. The only explanation that seems plausible is that an extremely advanced

civilization managed to counter the Ice age by keeping life at high levels.»

«So, is it possible to save humanity?»

«Yes, it is possible to save humanity thanks to syntropy.»

«Are you saying that only by increasing the syntropic level of the planet the Ice age can be defeated?»

«That's right! We must let the population know that it is possible to defeat the Ice age. But we need to show facts. Claiming that we need to syntropize the planet means nothing. We must show how syntropy will increase and that it is possible to do so in a few years!»

«People expect an answer and, as the leading expert in syntropy, you have to give this answer, you have to tell

how we will get out of this crisis.» The Minister of Defense said. «The news is spreading that we will shortly start a livestreaming with you. The mass media don't seem to want to spread this information, we have to rely on the internet.»

«I have to improvise a credible speech on how to defeat the Ice age and syntropize the planet!?»

«We have no alternatives! Panic is spreading and it is necessary to provide immediately an answer and hope!»

Maurizio, the lab technician, took a smartphone of the latest type, placed it on a tripod, fixed a microphone on my shirt, and said, «When you want

we are ready!»

«Can I see the recording before you put it online?»

«No, it will be live. Many people are already connected and are waiting for your talk.»

«What do you think you will say?»
Gabriele asked me.

«How much time do I have?»

«How much you need. But I think it must be a short speech, with a simple language, right for everyone.»
Alessandro added.

«I will be guided by intuition, by my heart.» Mentally I had made a quick list of things that I wanted to say. I would try to be as short and effective as possible. Simultaneous translators were ready, and my speech would be

accessible everywhere, even in the United States that until the day before lived in isolation and censorship. On the screens I could see the distribution of the people who were connected. The Minister of Defense sat at my side, even though Maurizio had decided to focus the camera only on me. Gabriele and Ursula were at a short distance. I felt strangely calm and relaxed.

Maurizio waved to me, and the countdown began on the screen, then the words *On Air* appeared.

«I speak to you from the Research Center in the hills next to Rome. I do not think I need presentations. In the last years my face has become associated with syntropy. The

operation that led the United States to align with the new monetary system and abandon the FED was carried in this Center. However, we were not aware of the imminent Ice age, and we thank the FED for informing us. The Ice age will force humanity to a leap forward. We need to syntropize the planet quickly. The information spread by the FED is real and correct. We have been entering the Ice age for several years now. The effect has not been felt yet, but in the early months of 2032 we will witness a strong reduction in solar emissions. Without the FED we would have risked losing precious time and the consequences would have been devastating. I sincerely and warmheartedly thank

the leaders of the FED for providing us with this vital information. In the last three million years our planet has been going through cycles of Ice ages separated by interglacial warm periods. Life dies during Ice ages, and this is the reason why we remember only the last twelve thousand years of the warm interglacial period. Without the increase in syntropy, the United Kingdom will see temperatures close to one hundred degrees Celsius below zero. The Gulf Stream will stop and within a few thousand years the entire planet, except for the equatorial strip, will become unsuitable for life. However, there is an alternative, a way out. A way that can speed the evolution of humanity.» I had a vision

of the future of humanity. «As you all know, entropy leads to the cooling of the planet, while syntropy leads to increase temperatures. For millennia, humanity has chosen the way of entropy plundering the planet of its resources. To win the Ice age we have to move quickly from entropy to syntropy.» I remained silent for a few seconds. «The new monetary system was the first step towards the syntropic era, but it is not enough. Life is the highest expression of syntropy. The syntropization of the planet requires the maximization of life. Life absorbs energy and produces CO₂. The absence of life disperses energy and does not produce CO₂. One of the first steps in the

syntropization of the planet is to increase reforestation. China has started working in this direction since the nineties. Billions of trees are planted every year and the Gobi Desert has become a large forest. Among the main causes of desertification, we find agriculture. Syntropic agroforestry provides an alternative which blends forests with agriculture. Syntropic agroforestry was started in Brazil twenty years ago, and shows that it is possible to turn deserts into forests within a few years.» I remained silent to gather ideas. «Life produces CO_2 . Our breath, our activities produce CO_2 . But CO_2 has no green gas effect. We must increase the population size over

one hundred billion people. The problem we are facing is not overpopulation, but on the contrary, it is under-population. We have to go back to big families, we have to make the whole planet habitable, we have to turn deserts into agroforests, and we have to change our habits. Meat causes a strongly negative energy balance, while eating vegetables and fruits has a positive energy balance. The agroforest system of the Gobi Desert can feed a vegetarian population of over one hundred billion people. To syntropize the planet we must change our habits. We must learn to choose low-entropy and high-syntropy options. We can do this in every moment of our life. We live

in a planet rich in CO₂, oil, gas, and coal. We have huge reserves of CO₂ that will provide nutrition to the new forests. Solar emissions are not constant, and during the peak of the Ice age all the planet will have to be covered with forests. Even when the heat of the Sun will decrease by sixty percent it will be useful to promote alternative energies. Finally, our cities, those built after the Second World War, are crumbling and will need to be rebuilt, choosing solutions that maximize syntropy. Syntropic cities will use pyramidal structures, built with low entropy materials, capable to withstand extreme stresses such as strong earthquakes. Not having a roof, pyramids adapt well to the

conditions of the Ice age. Large-scale pyramids that can accommodate over a hundred thousand people each will be built. They will host self-sufficient communities, capable of producing all what they need and that will introduce in the environment large quantities of heat. Syntropic agroforests, pyramids, reforestation, population growth and changing our habits will allow us to win the Ice age and these are goals that can be achieved relatively quickly. We must start right away. It is a unique undertaking, a challenge that humanity will win for the first time in the history of this planet. A challenge that will force us to evolve in our civilization. In twenty-four hours we will publish the guidelines for the

syntropization of the planet. Each of us will play a fundamental role. Thank you for your attention.»

I got up and shook hands with the Minister who was next to me and was evidently happy.

Gabriele approached. «You must be crazy! Pyramids and a world population of over a hundred billion people!? I dissociate from these unrealistic ideas!»

I looked at him intently. «I know what I said! My intuitive side has seen everything, and I have learned to trust intuitions. The people who are crazy enough to think they can change the world are the ones who really change it!» I knew that he liked this sentence.

Alessandro shook hands with me warmly. «Thank you, I want to congratulate with you. Your speech has given hope. Tension has dropped almost vertically!»

Ursula. «How do you plan to work on the guidelines?»

«We will need our healers.»

«How will you involve them?»

«I want to use them to see the future.»

«But information cannot move from the future to the past!» Gabriele said with an upset voice.

«Information cannot, but emotions can!» I replied.

«How will you use them?»

«If we show possible future scenarios, they should illuminate

those that go in the direction of the attractor.»

«Will future scenarios be selected by the attractor of love?»

«Yes! We must find what is highlighted. In this way we will be able to produce guidelines about what is possible and achievable.»

Irem had approached. «How can we help? Can we be involved?»

«Let's all meet after dinner, at nine.» I sent a message to all the group informing them about the meeting.

«Don't we need a meeting between us before?» Ursula asked.

«Let us be guided by the heart and intuitions! We will improvise!»

I called Marta and asked if she could

fix something simple for dinner, we will be there within half an hour. «Irem eats? Isn't she a liquidarian?» She asked me.

«She will keep us company for dinner.»

I decided to use a public syntropic door, located near the house, in the Janiculum hill. I needed to relax and take a walk.

«What is your idea of intuitions and insights?» I asked Irem.

«The invisible manifests through intuitions and insights. An example that has always fascinated me is that of Steve Jobs.»

«The founder of the Apple Computer?» I asked.

«Exactly! Steve Jobs was fixated.

After he married, he needed more than eight months to choose the washing machine. He absolutely had to find the one with the lowest entropy.»

«I read that he lived in a frugal and minimalist way. A life so essential that his children believed he was a poor man.»

«The way he lived was the result of a series of choices that led him to focus on the heart. He avoided wealth, because it could distract him from his inner voice.»

«He was one of the richest men on the planet, but he lived like a poor man!» I said.

«His minimalist choices describe the path that we need to follow to

enhance intuitions.»

«If I'm not mistaken, Steve Jobs had been adopted.»

«Being abandoned by his natural parents was a drama that accompanied him throughout his life. He was tormented and never accepted being abandoned. His soul was in pain. He left university the first semester of the first year and ventured in India to look for his inner self and he returned with a changed vision of life.»

«I read his autobiography, but I don't remember about his trip to India.» I added.

«I read his autobiography, too, and this experience, the most important and significant of his life, is not told.

The trip to India marked the change.»

«I remember him telling that he discovered that in the Indian countryside people are not guided by the heads, the rational mind, as we do, but by their heart.»

«He discovered that intuitions are a very powerful ability, very developed in India, but virtually unknown in the West. He returned to the United States, convinced that intuitions are much more powerful than the mind. To nourish them, a minimalist lifestyle is necessary. Also a vegan diet, without animal products, is necessary and meditation and the courage not to be influenced by the judgment of others helps.»

«Do you also believe that intuitions

point to the future?» I asked.

«Jobs opposed marketing studies, because he believed that people do not know what they want in their future. Only intuitive people can see the future.»

«You also believe that intuitions point to the future and that when we follow intuitions we choose advantageously for ourselves and for others?»

«Yes. I share Jobs' idea that intuitions come from the future. After his trip to India, he saw an electronic circuit at his friend Steve Wozniak's home and he had the intuition of a computer that could be held in one hand, the smartphone. Going against everyone's opinion, he asked

Wozniak to develop a prototype of a personal computer, which he named Apple I.»

«If I'm not mistaken, he managed to sell a few hundreds of them.»

«That's right, this sudden success gave Jobs the push to develop a more advanced model, suitable for ordinary people, which he named Apple II.»

«Jobs was not an engineer, he did not have a scientific or technical background, he was simply an artist! What did computers have to do with his life?» I asked again.

«Jobs had nothing to do with computers and electronics, but his intuitive abilities showed him an object of the future. Thirty years in advance, back in 1977 he had the

intuition of the smartphone: a pocket computer that combines aesthetics with technology and minimalism.»

«He sensed the need for a product that had to be technologically perfect, beautiful and simple!»

«His obsession with beauty and simplicity led him to spend a lot of time designing the Apple II. It had to be beautiful, silent and at the same time essential and simple. It was an unprecedented business success that made Apple become one of the leading companies on the global market. Insights were for Jobs orders that he had to follow, regardless of the opinions of others. The only thing that mattered was finding a way to translate the intuition in a real object.»

«But why did he consider vegan nutrition, Zen meditation, a life in nature, abstaining from alcohol and coffee so important?» I added.

«He felt that these choices were necessary to have a pure heart, to nurture the inner voice, the voice of his heart, and thus empower intuitions.»

«I imagine this caused him great difficulties with others.»

«He was sensitive, intuitive, but irrational. He was aware of the limits his irrationality caused in managing a large company like Apple Computer. He therefore decided to hire a rationalist managers, John Sculley, who he himself admired.»

«But, if I am not wrong, he

constantly came into conflict with the rationalists!» I said.

«Yes, and in 1985 the board of directors decided to fire him from Apple Computer, from the company that he had created. The company went on making money for a while with the products that Jobs had designed.»

«But after a few years the decline started!»

«That's right. In the mid-nineties, Apple Computer was in a deep crisis and had come to the brink of bankruptcy. On December 21, 1996, the board of directors asked Jobs to return as a personal adviser to the president. Jobs accepted. He demanded a salary of one dollar a year

in exchange for the guarantee that his insights, although crazy, had to be accepted unconditionally. In a few months he revolutionized the products and on September 16, 1997, he became interim CEO. He resurrected Apple Computer in less than a year.»

«How did he do it?»

«He repeated that we must not allow the noise of other people's opinions cloud our inner voice. And more importantly, he repeated that we must always have the courage to believe in our heart and intuitions. Since they already know the future. For Jobs everything else was secondary. Being at interim marked all his new products. He wanted their name to be

preceded by the letter *i*: *i*Pad, *i*Phone and *i*Mac.»

«I was struck by the fact that Jobs led such a minimalist life and that his children believed him to be a poor man.» I added.

«Often his children asked: *Daddy, why don't you take us to one of your rich friends?* He talked about important businesses walking in the parks or in the middle of nature. To celebrate success, he invited in restaurants for ten dollars per person. He did not drink alcohol and when he had to make a present, he collected flowers in a field. He wore the same clothes for years.»

«Despite the immense wealth he had he lived a minimalist life!»

«He believed that money was not his,

but that it served to reach an end. At the time of Apple I, he repeated that his mission was a computer that could be held in one hand and not to become rich. For him money was exclusively a tool. The ability to feel was the source of Jobs' wealth. It was the ingredient of his creativity, genius, and innovation. Einstein used to say that the intuitive mind is a sacred gift, and the rational mind is its faithful servant. But we have created a society that honors the servant and has forgotten the gift.»

«Zen meditation helped Jobs to calm the chatter of the mind and shift attention to the heart?»

«In his lectures, Jobs used to say that almost everything: expectations, pride

and fears of bankruptcy vanish in front of death. He constantly emphasized the centrality of death and the fact that death leaves only what is important. Remembering that we must die was the best way for him to understand what was really important and to avoid the trap of materiality.»

«Remembering that we are already naked before death gives the strength not to be afraid. Since we have to die there is no reason not to follow the heart.»

«Jobs believed in the invisible and in synchronicities. For this reason, he built the headquarters of his offices around a central space, a large piazza where everyone had to go through or

stop if they wanted to consume something or use the services. In this way the invisible world of intuitions and creativity was favored by chance meetings.»

«I remember Jobs saying that chance does not exist and that in a piazza chance meetings allow the invisible, synchronicities, to activate intuitions and the creativity abilities of the invisible world.» I added.

«Intuitions and aesthetic sensibility make visible what is not yet visible. Jobs loved Michelangelo's famous sentence:» *In every block of marble I see a statue as plain as though it stood before me, shaped and perfect in attitude and action. I have only to hew away the rough walls that imprison the lovely apparition to reveal it to*

the other eyes as mine see it.

«Jobs believed that everyone has a task, a mission to carry out. We must rediscover this mission removing all that is not necessary. Jobs made visible what he had intuit. He died a few months after presenting the iPad, the computer that can be held in one hand, the mission of his life.»

«His life testifies that intelligence and creativity come from the invisible world and that we can access the invisible world through intuitions. He showed that the voice of the heart allows to feel the future.» Irem concluded with a smile.

We found Marta, Giulia and Marco waiting for us, they were radiant.

«We've seen your talk and finally know what you're working on!» Marta had prepared some raw vegetables and Giulia again a burned cake.

«Irem, don't you eat my delicious cake?» Giulia asked.

«No thanks. I am a liquidarian.»

«Liquidarian, what?» Giulia asked.

«I have not eaten solid food for many years.»

«But why? Are you sick? Do you have an illness?»

«No, I'm fine. Not eating solid food helps me to concentrate on the voice of the heart.»

Giulia had a disappointed expression, as if she had been offended. I kept talking with Marta who asked me how long this project

would go on. «I hope to finish it in a few days.» I replied.

Time had passed in a flash and shortly before nine o'clock we used the syntropic door to go back to the Research Center of the Ministry of Defense.

The whole group was in the meeting room waiting for us. I had not prepared any material and I was going to improvise and follow intuitions. I had learned to have faith in the invisible dimension, in an intelligence that guides us towards what is most beneficial.

«You all followed the events of this afternoon.» I looked at the faces of the healers and everyone nodded

positively. «Today I want to try something totally new. I want to see if the syntropic dimension can be used to receive information from the future.»

«Information can only travel forward in time!» Gabriele said.

«It's true, but maybe we can get around this limit thanks to feelings. The idea came to me thinking about a training I did some years ago to brokers. They wanted to invest their money in the stock market using information arriving from the future.»

«It seems like cheating, and we know that it is impossible to use the syntropic dimension to gamble in the stocks market.» Gabriele added.

«That's what I told them, but they

were still very insistent. Their request was to develop a system that would allow them to invest reducing losses and maximizing profits.»

«Feelings flows from the future to the past, but not information!» Gabriele interrupted me.

«To know whether to invest or disinvest, this group devised a system based on feeling how an object would be placed the next day. They used a picture of the Eiffel Tower. The next day it could be placed straight or upside down depending on how the stock market went. Participants were asked to feel how the picture would be placed the next day.» I remained silent to give people the opportunity to ask questions. «If there is no flow

of information from the future to the past chances of guessing correctly how the object will be placed should be fifty percent»

«Are you telling us that something different happened?» Ursula said with a smile.

«That's right. This group was correctly guessing more than seventy percent of the times. Using a group of seven Zen meditators, vegans, non-smokers, who abstained from alcohol and coffee, they obtained even better results.»

«Unbelievable! It seems simply impossible!» Gabriele answered.

«These results show that the future can be predicted with a limited amount of risk.»

«This example seems unethical to me.» Irem added.

«I totally agree. Using the properties of syntropy for selfish purposes can become a boomerang. What I want to point out is that I did not talk about syntropic healers, but simply about people trying to feel the future. What we should do today is to use our abilities to feel and explore the future and see what solutions humanity will adopt to fight the Ice age.»

Irem nodded. «This seems more in line with the principles of syntropy.»

«What I ask is to enter the syntropic dimension. Maurizio will show on the screens images of possible future scenarios. You will visualize these images before you and try to feel them

connecting them with the attractor of love. The attractor is in the future and will highlight with love what we are viewing. Are there any questions?»

«How will we tell if something is in the future?» Abdul asked.

«In the syntropic dimension feelings of love enhance the luminosity. If what you are viewing is in the future, it should light up.» I remained silent, waiting for more questions. «If there are no questions, I ask Maurizio to start the session. On the screens you will see images of pyramids, food, means of transportation. Connect them with the attractor, sending love, and observe what happens. At the end of the session describe as faithfully as possible what you have seen.»

The syntropic healers arranged themselves in a circle. Maurizio checked the correct functioning of the sensors and the thermosensitive vest. The lights of the room were dimmed, and the moon's glow began to spread inside the room. I moved to the control room, from where I could watch the images coming from the thermosensitive vest. I concentrated on the images from Irem. I saw her sending flashes of light towards the image of a pyramid that appeared on the bio-organic screen ahead of her. The pyramid became bright and the scene of a group of pyramids opened in a wide valley. Transparent, large pyramids. The construction materials

reminded those used to absorb the heat of the Sun, without dispersing it. A widespread orange/yellow glow illuminated these structures. Irem entered one of them. It was divided into twenty levels, each one more than 30 meters high. Many levels reminded our towns with a square in the middle and palaces that were spreading towards the outskirts. The ground level was used for agriculture and trees, A lake and a stream, interspersed with syntropic agroforestry. The higher levels showed intense human activities. The pyramid was filled with life and the intense light-colored shades showed wellbeing, love, and happiness. I noticed that all people were emitting

light. I looked at the other screens and saw that also the other syntropic healers were moving inside transparent pyramids. Agroforestry was always at the ground floor, but I could not see farms. The surface of the planet was covered with forests and at the poles ice had a limited extension.

I was immersed in the contemplation of these images when the first healer began to return.

It was late and we all felt tired. I gave an appointment for the following day. We would examine the various descriptions to get to a single shared proposal. All the healers had seen an intense presence of life. Life had prevailed over the Ice age. I

wondered, though, if it would manage to counter the whole period of the Ice age. Then I thought about the explosion of the planet at the end of the Ice age.

I asked Gabriele and Ursula to send me a copy of all the descriptions, I would examine them before going to the usual Tuesday morning meeting at the Ministry of Defense.

TUESDAY,
DECEMBER 1, 2026

The description of the pyramids was similar in all the accounts. I was struck by one that overlooked the Colosseum and the archaeological area of the Roman Forum. The syntropic healer explained that during the Ice ages the weight of the ice can pulverize with its slow movement everything, thus erasing all the traces of preglacial cities and civilizations. An account described earthquakes and volcanic eruptions. Pyramids were built to withstand the most extreme situations and they were capable to repair themselves.

When I arrived in the meeting room, several colleagues were talking loudly. The Minister asked for silence and began to speak. «This weekend we have used the methodology developed by two of your colleagues and we managed to prevent the military conflict with the United States. But the FED has launched a very powerful media campaign, disseminating information about the Ice age that up to now had been hidden. The most disturbing and dangerous one is that in the first months of 2032 we will enter the next Ice age. This fact has been amplified by all the media which are still controlled by the FED. Till now we

have been immersed in false narratives about global warming and the greenhouse effect of CO₂. The situation that we are going to meet is just the opposite. The Sun is reducing the intensity of its emissions which at the peak of the Ice age will drop by sixty percent. If we do not act immediately, humanity is condemned to extinction. Countries such as the United Kingdom will no longer receive the heat of the Gulf Stream, and temperatures will drop to one hundred degrees Celsius below zero. The only solution is provided by syntropy which concentrates energy and increases temperatures. On the contrary entropy dissipates energy and brings temperatures to decrease.

To counteract the Ice age, we must syntropize the planet! The new monetary system has been a first step and has detached us from entropy. It is now necessary to move forward and maximize syntropy. Life is syntropy! Life concentrates and absorbs energy and increases temperatures. To syntropize the planet, every corner of the planet will have to be loaded with life and this will have to happen in a short time. I leave the word to our experts for more details.»

The Minister of Defense turned towards me and handed the microphone. I began describing the activity of the syntropic healers. «Last Friday we selected a group of 20 syntropic healers and used them to

reconnect the US leadership to the attractor of love. The work was relatively easy and fast. As you know, the President of the United States stated that his country is ready to enter the new international monetary system. The FED, however, does not seem to cooperate and has launched the bomb of the Ice age. Mass media are giving great relevance to this news. Just a few days ago they were focusing on the greenhouse effect caused by CO_2 . Now they are telling a totally different story. The data provided by the FED are clear, incontrovertible, and scientific. But they added the false information that in 2032 humanity will extinguish and that it is therefore useless to work for a better future. In

just a matter of hours fear spread and humanity returned to barbarism and anarchy.» I felt the attention of my colleagues. «Humanity will come to an end if it remains entropic. We have time to move on to syntropy. Syntropy provides the only possibility as it increases temperatures, while entropy leads to thermal death, disperses energy and brings life to extinction.» The attention of the group was total, it could almost be touched. «Solar emissions have started to decrease in 2009, but only in the first months of 2032 we will witness the beginning of the Ice age. Many nations will become uninhabitable and if we do not syntropize the planet we will see

massive migratory flows, from the north to the equatorial areas. Migrations accompanied by wars and tensions. Yesterday evening we had our syntropic healers explore the future, and we know by certain that this will not happen. We will be able to respond appropriately to the Ice age challenge, even if it is not clear yet in what way.» I remained silent for a few seconds, then continued. «The disaster will be mitigated initially by a strong increase of life. We must act in such a way as to increase the syntropic properties of the planet. Reforestation must take place everywhere. There must not be a piece of arid land and the Ice age will help since it will increase rains also in arid areas.

Agriculture will have to merge with forests. China has been working in this direction for over 30 years. Billions of trees are planted annually in China. The Gobi Desert has been transformed into a single large agroforest system which can produce food for a humanity of over one hundred billion people. Before 2032 the reforestation of the planet must be in an advanced stage.»

«But this is simply impossible!» the agroforestry expert said. «Trees need time to grow!»

«You are right! We need humus and water first. China has specialized in this direction. The excess of biomass, of humus, produced in the Gobi Desert, is exported to Africa to

provide the necessary basis for reforestation. Furthermore, China exports billions of trees a year for reforestation projects. Reforestation is now China's main business. It starts from the coasts, to activate the biotic pump that allows rains to get in the internal dry and desert areas.» I sipped a glass of water. «You see, Russia and China have been the first countries to go towards syntropy. Initially they were forced to make these choices to face their crises. But now that these choices have proven successful, they are exporting their syntropic know-how to the rest of the world. The West has lagged behind due to the dominance of the entropic culture and the private central banks.»

«But it's impossible to plant trees in the deserts!»

«You're absolutely right!» I replied. «What we have to do is to reactivate the flow of rain and this is achieved by starting reforestation from the coastal areas. The rain cycle can be reactivated in a short time, without having to engage in pharaonic irrigation projects.»

«The only strategy you've thought of is that of reforestation?»

«No. Last night I asked the syntropic healers to explore the future. We have now detailed information also in other fields.»

I heard the group's astrophysicist saying. «But it is impossible to explore the future!»

«I don't have time to describe the procedure we have used, but it worked. Perhaps it is necessary to review our certainties in quantum physics!»

«What other information did you receive?»

«Agriculture has been one of the main causes of deforestation and desertification of the planet. Syntropic agroforest, blends agriculture with forests. The first experiments of syntropic agroforestry date back to the beginning of the century in Brazil. With syntropic agroforestry it is possible to transform arid and desert areas into lush agroforestry systems capable of producing high quality food and to

regenerate the soil. Architecture is another field. We live in cities that have been built using reinforced concrete, a material that has a life expectancy of around 80 years. These cities are now crumbling, and the time has come to rebuild them, following completely new criteria. Our syntropic healers,» I began to show the images that came from last night session, «saw a future where the dominant architectural structure is that of the pyramids. Pyramids do not have roofs, and this is a necessary requirement, the snow has to slide to the sides of the pyramids.»

«Will cities be replaced by pyramids?» One of the participants asked.

«No. What we have seen in the syntropic dimension are large pyramids, with ground levels two kilometers long and the height of about a thousand meters. Transparent pyramids, which let in the light and the heat of the Sun, but which do not disperse heat. These pyramids will be made of innovative materials, materials that can repair itself. Materials that will withstand thousands of years, the whole period of the next Ice age of one hundred twenty thousand years. These pyramids will be divided into levels that can go from thirty to fifty meters in height and within each level there will be housing structures similar to what we are accustomed today: cities

and towns each with aggregation centers, squares, commercial area, educational facilities and work activities.» The images I was showing changed. I remained silent without commenting them. «These are images from the future of humanity.» I stopped the slides show. «An important fact is that we need a strong demographic increase. Thanks to syntropic agroforestry, the vegetarian diet, and the pyramids it is possible to support a population of several hundred billion people. Life is the biggest absorber and producer of heat. Very high levels of heat will be needed during the Ice age. We need to increase the population size to increase heat levels and provide the

planet with the warm blanket it needs.»

«One hundred billion people, but it's absurd! In the last years we have worked for the reduction of the population and now you are telling us that we must go in the opposite direction!» The demographer retorted.

«Do you think people will collaborate in this change?» The sociologist asked.

«We all have what I call the compass of the heart. When we go in the right direction this compass lights up with feelings of love, warmth, happiness, and wellbeing. On the contrary, when we diverge, we feel unhappy, empty, void, pain and loneliness. It will be the

inner compass of the heart that will force people to move towards change and collaboration.»

«Can you give us an example?»

«The transition to the vegetarian diet is opposed by many. The entropic culture has indoctrinated people to eat meat. Meat diet prevents the heart from being felt and makes people easily manipulated. On the contrary, the vegetarian diet increases the connection with the attractor and the voice of the heart, and people are less willing to obey commands that they do not feel in their heart. Consumption of meat keeps people in suffering, while vegetarian diet allows the transition towards syntropy and happiness.»

«Are the pictures you showed public?»

«No! Only few people know that it is possible to film the syntropic dimension. The syntropic healers themselves do not know that we can produce these images.»

An outbreak of questions followed, and I tried to answer quickly to all of them. Time had run out, and I had to go back to the Research Center to follow the progress of the work.

When I arrived in the meeting room, I found the group absorbed in a debate. «Ice age! It is incredible how situations can be turned the other way round!» Irem. said. «It makes me think about when the wolves were removed

from the Yellowstone Park. The fauna decreased rapidly, and arid areas increased. In 1995 they returned the wolfs.»

«And what happened?» Wong asked with great interest.

«There was only one beaver colony left in the park. Today, the park is home to seventeen colonies of beavers! The reintroduction of wolves has had positive effects on the whole ecosystem of the park, triggering a cascading effect. An effect still in progress. It was like throwing a stone on a slope of a snowy mountain and seeing an avalanche of changes.»

«What kind of changes?» Wong asked again.

«The fear of the wolves keeps elks in

continuous motion spreading the seeds of the plants on the ground and reducing the time they spend eating the leaves of trees. Trees are not destroyed and recover their biomass, thus increasing the colonies of the beavers and improving the hydrology of the park. Fish, birds and, in general, food sources have increased. The wolf, a predator that was considered dangerous to the survival of other animals, proved to be necessary.»

«What are you trying to tell us?» Wong added, referring to the dual role of the wolf.

«The Ice age can kill us, it can wipe humanity out, but at the same time it forces to change our habits in ways which are more suitable for life.»

Ursula began. «Some points have been identified: intense reforestation, trillions of trees a year; the transition to renewable energies to save CO₂ for times of crisis; the transition to syntropic agroforestry; the promotion of policies that lead to population growth; new housing structures such as, for example, the pyramids.»

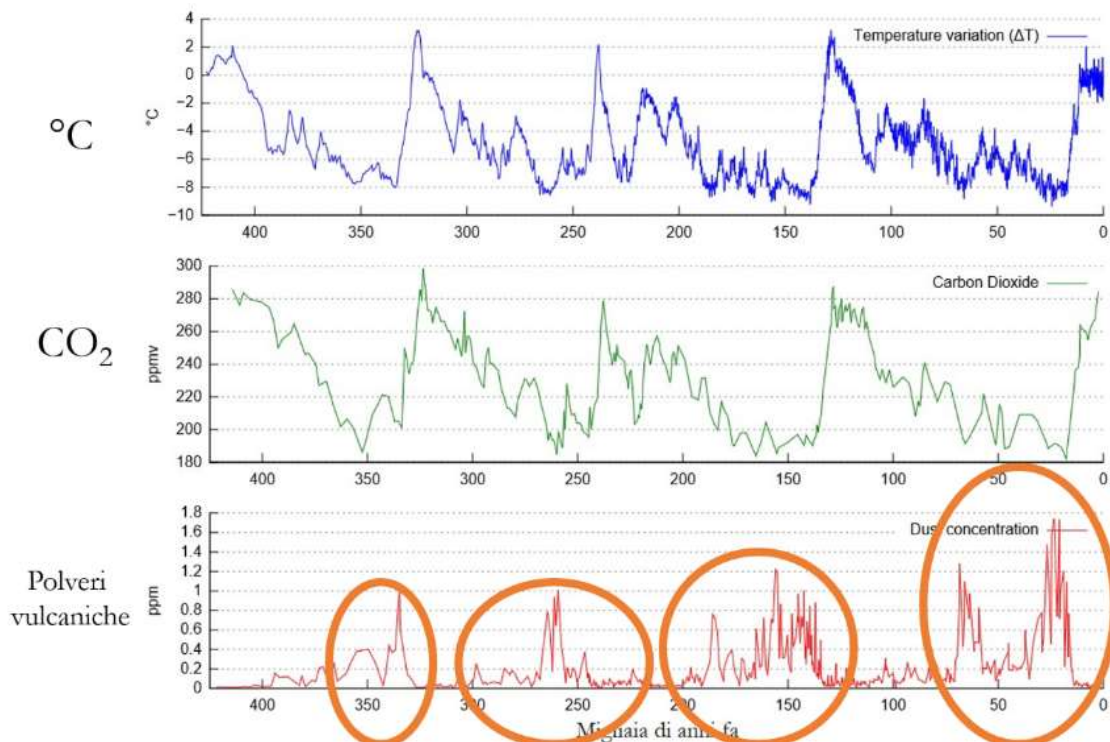
«I was struck by the future that one of our healers saw, with very powerful volcanic eruptions that will destroy the crust of the planet.»

«Indeed, this scenario is not far from reality.» Gabriele said.

«Can you be more specific?» I asked.

«The graphs from the Antarctic ice cores show that towards the end of each Ice age, volcanic eruptions

increase, and this happens with ever greater force and intensity.»



Gabriele showed the graph on the screens. The periods of strong volcanic eruptions were highlighted with circles.

«During the Ice age, the Earth's magnetic shield weakens until it disappears completely. This allows cosmic rays to enter the core of our

planet, activating magma and causing volcanic eruptions and earthquakes.»

«Do we have evidence of these periods?»

«The last one is known as the recent Dryas. The Earth's crust, which is extremely thin, had shattered and the Earth was about to explode. The oceans boiled, while the air was freezing. This caused snowfalls of more than forty meters per day, witnessed today by the discovery of mammoths, still standing in the ice and with the food they were eating in their mouths. The Earth's crust is very thin and is already under stress due to the fast rotation of our planet. The Dryas of the next Ice age will be even more devastating and in all likelihood,

it will lead the planet's to explode. The FED's plan to reduce the population to twenty million people and have them survive in underground cities seems to me a chimera.»

«So what's the solution?»

«Elon Musk, CEO of Tesla and SpaceX, is building star ships capable of carrying up to a thousand people at a time to Mars. Mars poses no risk of deflagration as it has a very thick crust. The other alternative is Venus, but the average temperature is 470 Celsius degrees, and the pressure of the atmosphere is 90 times that of the Earth. Having to transfer part of humanity to another planet, Mars offers the only possibility. Musk intends to bring at least forty million

people to Mars before the start of the Ice age. The rest of humanity will have to migrate towards the equator which for a few thousand years will offer acceptable living conditions but will require new cities based on pyramids. This will provide time to build structures capable of reactivating the Earth's magnetic shield, preventing the planet from deflagrating. The idea is to put gigantic mirrors in orbit that will reflect solar radiations towards the Earth.»

«Who suggested this idea?»

«This idea was first put forward by Olaf Stapledon in his science fiction novel *Star Maker*, published in 1937. The concept was later popularized by

the mathematician and physicist Freeman Dyson in a 1960 article. Dyson speculated that these structures are the logical consequence of the growing energy needs of technologically advanced civilizations and are necessary for long-term survival. Dyson suggested to look for stars that showed repeated darkening. The first was discovered in 2015 when unusual fluctuations in the light of a class F star were observed in the Cygnus constellation. Now more than ten thousand are known. This suggests that our galaxy is crowded with highly advanced civilizations fighting their Ice ages, trying to keep their planet's magnetic shield alive!»

«Can you tell us more about Elon

Musk?» I asked.

«In 1953 the famous rocket scientist Werner Von Braun, in the novel *The Mars Project*, predicted that a man named Elon would initiate the colonization of Mars. Fifty years later, in 2002, Elon Musk founded SpaceX with the intention of building star ships to take humanity to Mars.»

«It seems to me an impossible feat!» I said.

«From an early age Elon had continuous trances in which he saw patterns and projects that he now uses for his Mars Project.»

«Were his trances very deep?» Peter asked.

«He was completely estranged. People talked to him, shook him, but

there was no answer, and his gaze was lost in the void. He didn't notice anything! This was so worrying that his parents turned to doctors.» Irem answered.

«And what did they conclude?»

«They concluded that the adenoid glands were hypertrophic and that this caused deafness problems.»

«Were the adenoids removed?»

«Yes, but nothing changed. Elon continued to fall into profound trances, he was absent, it was like in another reality. Many of his friends reacted with violence and terror. Whatever they did to him Elon remained in his world.»

«But what was happening during the trances?»

«During the trances Elon saw projects, as if they were produced by computer programs. Elon says that the part of his brain that processes images was bypassed and this flow of projects started.»

«Daydreams?»

«Yes, we can say so! He was constantly confusing dreams with reality to the point that he didn't know what was real and what was fantasy.»

«What does he tell about these trances today?»

«He remembers them as wonderful moments, which allowed him to isolate from the painful world he had around him.»

«Was his childhood unhappy?» Irem

asked.

«He Lived in South Africa and was constantly bullied by his schoolmates. He was chased, beaten, and often returned home with a bloody face. But at home he found an equally horrible situation, it was as if suffering was everywhere and there was no moment of break.»

«He was a shy person!» I said. «At school he continually brought model of rockets that he ignited and flew during the breaks.»

«Even as a child his passion were rockets!» Irem said.

«He believed that something had gone deeply wrong in humanity and that he had to work to achieve global enlightenment. He was passionate

about solar energy and the colonization of other planets.»

«What was his vision of life?»

«After the separation of his parents he continued to stay with his father, a person who was able to transform anything from positive to negative. Already as a teenager he was convinced that a catastrophic event would wipe out humanity and that it was necessary to make humanity multi-planetary, capable to live in a completely self-sufficient way on other planets, independent from Earth.»

«To bring humanity to Mars became the end of his life?»

«The Mars Project has become his purpose of life. It has unified all his

activities. Elon does not pursue wealth; he needs money to carry out his Mars Project. His goal is to save humanity from annihilation.»

«Is Elon aware of the Ice age?»

«He already sensed as a child that the time available to save humanity was little. At the age of fourteen he fell into a profound existential crisis. He couldn't find an answer to his need for meaning. In his search for meaning he was struck by a phrase from Douglas Adams which said that if we can formulate the question, we have the answer.»

«Did he manage to formulate the question?»

«No, but he came to the conclusion that he had to save human

consciousness to get to the question.»

«A kind of collective enlightenment?»

«For Elon the goal is collective enlightenment, in which humanity will achieve the unity of body, soul and mind.»

«Is this the purpose of his life?»

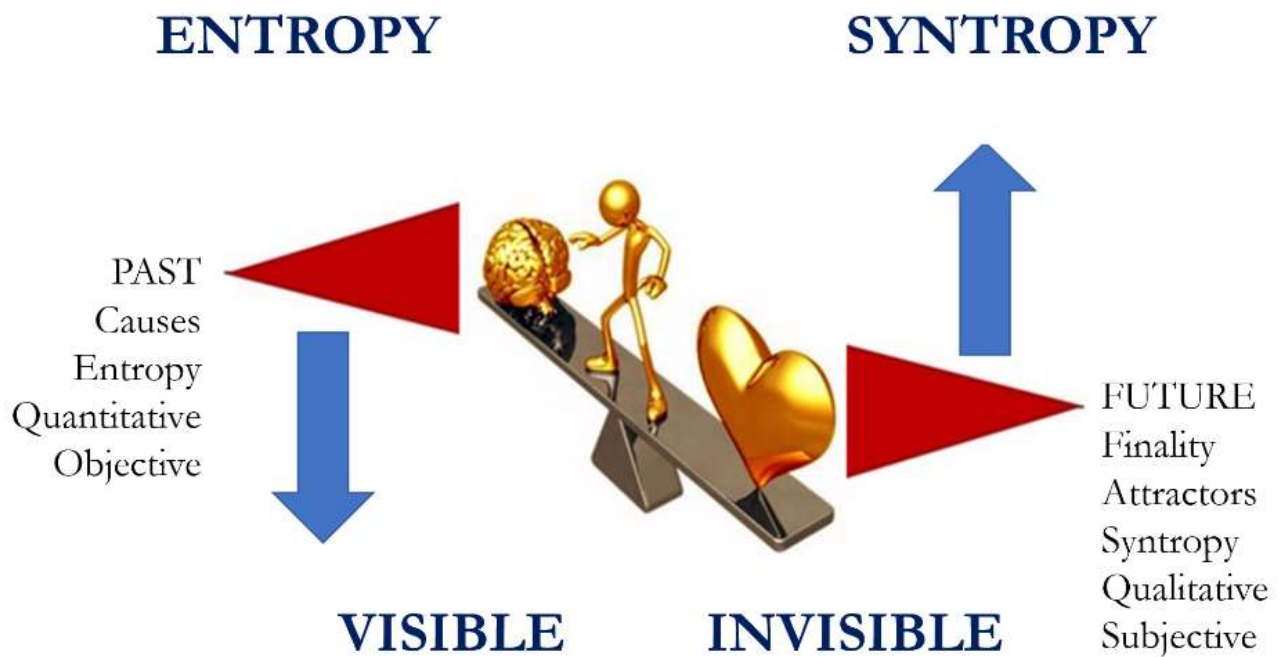
«He believes that the fate of humanity depends on the ability to become a multiplanetary civilization.»

«But how will he succeed in his undertaking?»

«By minimizing entropy.»

«By minimizing entropy?»

«I like using this image.» Gabriele said.



«Energy is a unity that can only be transformed and the two forces that transform energy are the diverging one of entropy and the converging one of syntropy. Life needs syntropy, and to increase syntropy the simplest way is to act on the visible side of reality, lowering entropy.»

«And what does it have to do with Elon Musk?»

«Musk shows that success is

achieved by reducing entropy. He has reduced the entropy and costs of space travel by over ten thousand times. He did the same with electric cars.»

«It is still not clear to me.» I said.

Gabriele changed slide. «I didn't tell the most important thing. When we lower entropy, the invisible world of syntropy manifests itself. Attractors guide us towards our goals and facilitate everything that leads to achieve our mission. This is how coincidences begin, which are all aimed at guiding us towards our goals. The psychologist Carl Jung and the famous quantum physicist Wolfgang Pauli called these coincidences synchronicities and developed a

supercausal model of reality with causes acting from the past and attractors retroacting from the future. Attractors manifest as synchronicities, that is meaningful coincidences.»

«When we reduce entropy, magic enters in our life!» Irem said.

«That's right! Our life becomes magical and we manage to achieve otherwise impossible feats, which converge towards the *Attractor*.»

«About pyramids, I would like to suggest,» Gabriele added, «the CNR pyramid also known as the Everest Pyramid.» He showed a photo of the pyramid and then continued speaking faster and faster «It is a pyramid of negligible dimensions compared to what we are talking about. However,

it is in a glacial environment and the pyramid shape allows to combine stability and strength to atmospheric agents and earthquakes. Glass favors the greenhouse effect which concentrates solar thermal energy despite the glacial temperatures of the place. It is a totally self-sufficient structure. A visit will provide useful information.» He showed the image.

«Large pyramids have been discovered in Antarctica, but I don't think they're accessible yet.» Irem added.

It was time for the lunch break. I asked the group to meet again at three. I asked Gabriele. «Do you think we can visit the Everest pyramid now?»

«I know the director and some researchers. The last time it took me more than 6 days to go from Lukla to the Pyramid. I do not know if they have a syntropic door.»

«Why don't you call them and see if they have a couple of hours free, now.»

Gabriele picked up his phone and looked among his contacts. He returned a few minutes later. «I spoke with Lorenzo, the director. They have just installed a syntropic door. However, the pyramid is located at 5050 meters of altitude. We will arrive in a decompression room. If we go immediately, we will have less than an hour for a visit to the pyramid.»

«That's fine with me.» I said. «Shall

we go?»

I informed Ursula and walked with Gabriele to the nearest syntropic door. After a few moments we were in a small room, with wooden walls.

«This is the decompression room.» Gabriele said. «We have to stay here for about thirty minutes. They have to let the air out and slowly bring the pressure to the Pyramid's level.» The air valves made a slight hiss. A slide show accompanied by an audio commentary began: «The Ev-K2-CNR pyramid is a laboratory and observatory located at 5050 meters above the sea level, on the Nepalese side of Mount Everest. It is a universally recognized jewel and appreciated for the studies it allows to

do at high altitude. Ev-K2-CNR uses a methodology that favors sustainable development in extreme climatic and environmental conditions. Studies that require extreme conditions can be conducted at the Pyramid which has become the destination of many national and international scientific groups. We collaborate with over 200 scientific institutions, universities, organizations, and private research groups. We have completed thousands of scientific missions and more than 400 researchers from all over the world carry out their scientific work every year at the Pyramid.»

When the slide show was over the door opened and the director,

Lorenzo, greeted us with a big smile. «Gabriele! What a pleasure to see you again, I didn't think to meet you again up here. If I am not mistaken, you've stopped climbing the eight thousand meters!»

«It is true!» Gabriele replied. «It's a great pleasure for me to come and meet you again.» In the meantime, Lorenzo had warmly greeted me and was showing the way.

«Which is the reason of your visit? What brings you here?»

«We have just one hour. We want to understand if the pyramidal structures are suitable for the imminent Ice age.»

«Scientific studies on solar emissions have been carried out in this laboratory.»

«We think that the pyramidal structure is the most suitable for the Ice age. We want to understand how it behaves.»

«The pyramid shape was chosen because it is very convenient for extreme climates. It is a stable structure, snow does not accumulate on the roof or on the walls. It is totally self-sufficient in terms of energy and heat.» Lorenzo said.

«Totally self-sufficient at five thousand meters of altitude?»

We started walking through the pyramid. I felt a pleasant warmth, but at the same time I felt my legs heavy and my breath short.

«The pyramid has no roof. It cannot therefore accumulate snow and the

snow on the walls immediately slides down, leaving the pyramid always free.»

«You said it is self-sufficient.»

«At this height, the Sun's rays are very intense, and the pyramid is made of glass. It heats up in a very short time during the day and at night, when temperatures can go down to less than sixty degrees Celsius, the air remains warm.»

«Do you have to integrate with other heat sources?»

«It happens rarely, generally the problem is the opposite, we are forced to let the heat flow outwards.»

«Have there ever been earthquakes in this area?» I asked.

«On April 25, 2015, there was a very

powerful earthquake of magnitude 7.8 that devastated the whole area. The pyramid has survived thanks to its very wide base and its elastic structure. The other buildings in this area and in the villages were flattened to the ground.»

«Incredible!» I said.

«For water, how do you manage? Here it's all snow and ice!» Gabriele asked.

«The excess heat is used to melt ice and snow. Near the pyramid there is a small lake that freezes in winter. In this period we must use the heat of the pyramid to melt the ice and have a continuous flow of water.»

«Drinking water?»

«Yes, it's drinking water, and it is

enough for health uses, for running our research activities, and for the production of food.»

«What does living in a pyramid involve?» I asked.

«The pyramidal structure greatly amplifies syntropy. At ground level there is a vegetable garden where we produce the food we need. The pyramid amplifies the vitality of the plants, and the production is simply incredible, uninterrupted throughout the year. We can produce enough for all those who live here and the visiting researchers. We are conducting some medical studies. Guests have shown the remission of serious diseases such as cancer and speak of greater psychophysical wellbeing.»

«And pollution?» I asked.

«We recycle everything. The only things that we put in the environment is heat.»

«Exactly what we're going to need during the Ice age!» I added.

«Are there any other experiments of the kind?» Gabriele asked.

«This pyramid is old now. It was built more than thirty years ago, and the aging of steel and metal structures is clearly visible on the outside. On the opposite side of Everest...»

«The Chinese side?» I asked.

«On the other side, the Chinese are building a much larger pyramid with a base of over one hundred meters on each side. It will accommodate a few hundred researchers and it will be

totally self-sufficient.»

«Are they building it using glass and steel?»

«No. They are using materials that they have developed in the field of nanotechnology. They use DNA as bricks. Generally speaking it is a material known as soft matter, because DNA has properties similar to those of life, for example it repairs itself.»

«In what field did they develop these technologies?»

«Initially in the medical field, then in space industry where the Chinese are now at the cutting edge.»

«I've never heard of this soft matter before!» I added.

«DNA can be used to build small and

large objects. It is a syntropic material with a positive energy balance as it concentrates, absorbs, and produces heat. This technology was discovered at the end of the last century by Ned Seeman. Today it is possible to build large structures capable of repairing themselves. Structures which increase the syntropy of the environment rather than entropy. Chinese scientists are at the forefront of this technology. The pyramid on the Chinese side will use only soft matter based on DNA, CO₂ and water. These structures can reach any size, they adjust to any event such as earthquakes or extreme atmospheric and environmental conditions. In theory, they could last for millennia.»

When we reached the top of the pyramid, Lorenzo turned off the lights and suddenly I found myself facing a unique sight that left me breathless. The Moon had not yet risen, and the darkness was total. The snow was lit by the light of the stars and the profile of the mountains was visible. Stars were incredibly bright. It seemed that I could touch them. I was kidnapped by this incredible view and with great difficulty I managed to move away.

It was time to go back. I thanked Lorenzo who accompanied us to the decompression room where we had to stay another half hour.

Gabriele began to describe his impressions to the healers. «This brief

visit to the pyramid allowed me to evaluate the pro and cons of pyramidal structures made of transparent absorbing materials, in extreme environments such as those that we will have during the Ice age. Transparent pyramids maximize the absorption of energy and heat. Not having a roof, snow or ice do not accumulate. Their broad base makes them stable and durable. We know that when solar emissions will diminish, the magnetic shield that protects the planet will weaken and cosmic rays will enter the planet activating the magma and increasing earthquakes of strong intensity. The pyramid we visited is self-sufficient from an energy point of view and

from a food standpoint. The only thing it needs from outside is air. It releases heat and CO_2 is used to grow food. Exactly what it is needed to counter the Ice age.»

«Depending on the conditions of the land,» I added, «the height can vary and it can even reach a thousand meters with a square base of two kilometers per side.» I saw expressions of amazement. «Pyramids can incorporate the current environment to protect it from the weight and destructive effect of ice. For example, a historic city like Rome, would be reduced to dust by the weight of the ice and its slow movement. Rome could be incorporated into the ground level of

a pyramid.»

Gabriele went on. «Pyramids can be divided into levels up to fifty meters high. Independent levels with buildings, open spaces, gardens and public places such as squares and recreational and commercial areas, surrounded by nature and without mechanical noise and pollution, with the presence of birds, fishes and pets that can promote people's wellbeing. Unlike cities built using skyscrapers, where there are frequent vitamin deficiencies due to low exposure to the Sun, the shadows of the pyramids do not cover the other pyramids. The inhabitants of the pyramids will receive a fair exposure to the Sun, with considerable benefit for their

health.»

«Structures of this kind,» I added, «could accommodate a hundred thousand people each. The excess heat, produced by the absorption of the Sun's rays and the activities inside the pyramid, would be used to melt the snow, thus providing drinking water, and water for the activities and food production. According to my calculations, one million structures could be enough to compensate the effects of the Ice age. They would occupy a total of three million square kilometers, one-fiftieth of the land of the planet. Some pyramids could be used only for productive activities or activities aimed at regulating the CO₂ and heat levels of the planet. Soft

matter is an innovative material capable of withstanding the entire Ice age and the most adverse conditions, a lightweight material that can repair itself.»

Gabriele spoke again. «Materials made of DNA are highly resistant, flexible and maintain the structure intact, autonomously, activating healing processes. Instead of following the law of entropy, that is thermal death and disorder, these materials respond to the law of syntropy, concentrating and absorbing energy and heat. Just what we need.»

«Then, if I am not wrong,» Ursula said, «our proposal focuses on syntropic agroforestry, reforestation,

pyramids, vegetarian diet and population increase. What worries me is the psychological side of those who will have to face the Ice age, remaining confined in artificial structures like the pyramids. What will be the meaning of their life? I fear that existential crises can explode, leading the entire project to collapse from within us, and not from the outside. We must pay attention to this existential aspects, which so often are not considered.»

«If my calculations are correct,» I replied quickly to Ursula, «the strong production of heat should mitigate the glacial temperatures. The pyramids will be our cities, but people will continue to enjoy outdoor life, as

we do today. They can go skiing, hiking, walking and be in nature.»

Ursula did not seem satisfied with my answer. «You see, the existential crisis and the need for meaning arise from the identity conflict between our awareness of being infinitely small and the fact that the universe tends to expand towards the infinitely big. By comparing ourselves to the infinity of the universe we realize that we are equal to zero and this is incompatible with being alive.»

«I know, I know!» I replied.

«You teach me that the only solution to this conflict is the Theorem of Love. When we succeed in moving from duality to non-duality, harmonizing the entropic and

syntropic sides, the identity conflict is solved. This harmonization, this union of entropy and syntropy is possible only through love. Ultimately love provides the answer to the need for meaning and solves the existential crisis. A society that lives in love will not be able to suffer from depression, anxiety or even anguish. So I ask myself, if the society of the future will live in love?»

«You are saying that to prevent that everything collapses the priority is to live according to the Theorem of Love?»

«Yes, this fact must be clearly stated in the guidelines. Otherwise the project will not be viable.»

Wong: «I think the Chinese

experience can be useful in this regard. As you know, our culture is strongly focused on a collective vision and on Confucianism. Confucianism emphasizes family ties, social harmony, and the rectitude of the real world. It is a humanistic doctrine that considers ordinary activities and especially intra-human relations, as a manifestation of the sacred. An important element of Confucianism is the guānxi which in Chinese means close relations.» She showed a slide. «Recent studies trace the difference between the Eastern and Western cultures to rice and wheat. The cultivation of rice requires teamwork. We must build dams, irrigation systems and maintain rather complex

common infrastructures. This has favored a collective culture based on collaboration, in which the common good is the main value and communities are cohesive. The cultivation of wheat, on the other hand, requires soil and rain. It is not necessary to collaborate with others, others are our enemies ready to take our land and harvest. This has fostered a competitive culture based on ownership and conflicts. Rice and wheat have given rise to two opposite cultures: one cooperative and collective, the other competitive and individualistic. In the first case justice is administered by the community which sanctions those who act against the common good. In the second

case, everyone diverges from the others and there is no concept of the common good. The law is imposed by the strongest, often to protect his own interests.»

«And what is the guānxi?» I asked with interest.

«The guānxi is one of the most important examples of the culture of cooperation. During holidays, anniversaries and birthdays, Chinese give the most of themselves. They give as presents red envelopes containing money. Envelopes that have now become electronic and are exchanged with WeChat, the Chinese messaging system. In marriages, the red envelopes reach their peak. The guests deliver the offer for the bride

and groom to a cashier at the entrance of the restaurant. The cashier opens the envelope and writes into a public register the name and surname of the guest and the amount given. Chinese spouses receive on average in Europe between two hundred thousand and four hundred thousand UD. Enough to buy a house or start a business.»

«Incredible!» Ursula said.

«From an early age Chinese learn to share food, toys, and money in the belief that *a finger alone can do nothing, but in one hand it acquires power*. Sharing they learn to build relationships of trust, sincerity, loyalty, and reciprocity which then become the guānxi, the networks of close relations. Guānxis are the pillar of the Chinese society.

They differentiate the East from the West and make China so incomprehensible to Westerners.»

«It's the first time I've heard about the guānxi!» I said.

«The average Chinese puts aside at least a third of his income. The money saved does not end up in the bank, but it is given to those who, in their guānxi, want to start a new business. When a Chinese ventures into the world his guānxi supports and helps him. Guānxis are the capital, the wealth on which every Chinese relies. Guānxis are built on trust and reciprocity. Who receives without giving is a hēi rén, a person who has lost his face, a corrupt, decadent and reactionary person, incompatible with

the principle of sharing which is at the foundation of the guānxi. For any Chinese to be a hēi rén is the maximum of infamy and leads to exclusion: *a finger alone that cannot do anything.*»

Wong looked at us with intensity, to see if we were following, if we had understood. «Guānxis are based on the heart. If a Chinese does not feel you in his heart, he does not let you in his guānxi. Guānxis require trust and the certainty that you will never betray it. For Chinese, contracts are the manifestation of a decadent society, the proof of the absence of trust. They cannot conceive a society without guānxi and have difficulties understanding Westerners who

behave like hēi rén, corrupt, decadent, and reactionary people. The encounter of East and West is complex. South Asians tend to be syntropic, whereas Westerners tend to be entropic. How can we harmonize entropy and syntropy?»

«Should we add guānxi as another element of our proposal?» Peter asked.

«Building a guānxi is like building a community in which the dedication to the common cause is total and is total also the sharing of tangible and intangible goods. When in a guānxi you become a brother, a sister or even a second father, a second mother. Building a guānxi is challenging but staying in it is even more challenging.

One mistake and you are out of it forever. Returning is impossible, because the error is the proof of inadequacy.»

«Do you think the Ice age societies should rely on guānxis and Confucianism?» Peter asked.

«I think that guānxi and Confucianism are a concrete manifestation of the Theorem of Love. In the East people think collectively, therefore they want to be called by surname and not by name. The name highlights individuality, the surname, instead, the collective side.»

The document with the guidelines was ready and would be made public the same day. The Minister of

Defense called to congratulate and at the same time informed us of another problem. «We have analyzed the recordings of the syntropic sessions and we have found something anomalous.»

«What is it about?»

«As you know life shows with orange and yellow colors that can be more or less brilliant or dark depending on the strength of the connection with the attractor.»

«Yes, yes. I know.»

«Analyzing the recordings we found a green color among the FED leaders, but also among other people.»

«Are you suggesting that they are connected to an attractor different from that of syntropy?»

«That would explain why these people are capable of planning world wars and the extermination of humanity!» He replied.

«These people instead of working for life work for death!»

«It is necessary to understand what this color is. One hypothesis is that there is a well-orchestrated strategy which is aimed to keep humanity in a state of slavery and that this color would identify these people.»

Irem was sitting next to us. «I know I should not interrupt you, but the Quran speaks of two humanities. One is represented by the choice of Eve to go against the will of God.»

«Perhaps the old texts can tell us something,» Gabriele added. «I'm

interested in the Kabbalah. It has always struck me that the most sophisticated knowledge of physics and cosmology is hidden in the Old Testament. Genesis is one of the most complete treatises on atomic physics.»

«Are you kidding?» I replied.

«In the Genesis, the ten pre-diluvium patriarchs' descendants of Adam and the ten post-diluvium descendants of Noah, have ages which are simply impossible! For example, Methuselah died at 969 years of age. These numbers are there to be noticed. When we analyze them, we find the most spectacular compendium of nuclear physics. Those who have written the Genesis have hidden in these numbers the most significant

constants of the science of the pre-Ice age civilizations.»

«But why did they have to hide them?» I asked.

«In my opinion they wanted to let future generations know that in ancient times there had been scientifically advanced civilizations. We are not the first civilization!»

«But why hide this knowledge in a sacred book?»

«Because a book like the Bible would have been handed down for millennia and was therefore the safest vehicle for a message to get to the future.»

«It's exactly what we have been working on,» the Minister said. «There are two humanities, one connected to the attractor of love, the other that

diverges, which has decided to go in the direction of entropy. Moreover, we are not the first civilization and those who diverge from syntropy have tried to hide all traces of the previous civilizations. They seem interested in fostering the apocalypse and not the survival of humanity.»

«The greens! An entropic humanity, that goes against the will of God, which promotes wars and extermination.»

«The ideas in the guidelines are promising and seem achievable. But if we do not solve the problem of the greens it could be totally unattainable.»

I sent a message to the healers asking

to meet at nine. I then went out for a walk with Irem in the park of the Research Center. We walked to the main entrance, on the edge of the *Via dei Laghi*, the road of the lakes, near the remains of an old restaurant. «Can you explain me better this fact of Adam and Eve and the two humanities?»

Irem cleared her voice. «Adam and Eve had two sons, Cain and Abel. To multiply they had to unite with women who inhabited the Earth. The name Cain means *the evil one*. Cain killed Abel and the humans who descend from Cain have the mark of those who kill their own brothers.»

«I've always thought that the story of Adam and Eve is just a myth.»

«It is a strongly symbolic myth that describes two types of humanity. The greens who have chosen to disobey God's law, thus detaching themselves from the attractor of love and linking to the attractor of entropy, the attractor of death. A destructive humanity, destructive for life and for the planet. The oranges who live in ignorance, but are still connected to the attractor of syntropy.»

«Can you give me an example?»

«Just think about the great emphasis that has been given to CO₂ and global warming. If we look at climate changes from a broader perspective, we find that the main cause of climate changes is the variability of the heat emitted by the Sun! Instead of going

towards global warming the planet is rapidly moving towards global cooling. This information has long been known, but the greens, those who decided to go towards entropy, were certain that humanity could not face the Ice age. They kept this information secret and worked to seize the resources and vital energies to cope alone with the Ice age. They believe that only a limited portion of humanity can survive, while the rest has to perish. They gained total control of the planet, but, outside of their control, in 2014 the first scientific study on the decrease of solar emissions was published. This study shows that the Ice age will begin in the first months of 2032. But,

nevertheless, only the CO₂ narrative of global warming was financed. Thousands of studies on the imminent Ice age were censored. Many are now aware of this state of control and censorship and the fact that there is a second humanity behind the scenes that controls and keeps the rest of humanity in ignorance. To mislead and confuse public opinion, books and newspapers started suggesting that we are under the control of alien entities, alien forces of evil. Nothing more false, we are under the control of that part of humanity that has decided to disobey God and who is working for entropy! The FED and the old monetary system were just a part of

this design, even media, universities, scientific publications and schools were under this control, which kept humanity in ignorance and in a false narrative.»

«So the whole CO₂ campaign was a hoax aimed at the control of humanity and its annihilation?»

«The CO₂ narrative has been orchestrated by those working for the extinction of humanity. Incredibly reactionary forces that have exploited people's sensitivity. For a long time we have been immersed in a false narrative, in a false science, and now the time has come that we get rid of it. We must come out of the cave of ignorance and darkness in which we have been kept.»

We returned to the meeting room. I told the healers about the two humanities, one connected to the attractor of love and the other that is attracted by entropy and death. «The first humanity appears with an orange color, while the second humanity with a green color. We will dedicate the day of tomorrow to the study of these two humanities. We will try to understand if the greens are present only among humans or among other forms of life.»

Gabriele took the floor. «We know that life is a continuous rise of improbable facts. Take for example the simplest protein that consists of a chain of ninety amino acids.

Combinatory calculations show that permutations equal to one followed by six hundred zeros are necessary to obtain, by effect of chance, a protein of ninety amino acids. But, in a study published in 1969, in the American Scientist, Walter Elsasser showed that the maximum number of permutations in the entire history of the Universe, that is about fifteen billion years, is lower than ten to one hundred permutations, also considering the nanosecond scale level. As a result, any event that requires a combinatory value greater than that is simply impossible. This tells that life has not been generated by chance and that Darwin's theory is wrong. We were forced in this

narrative to make us believe that life is a product of chance, not of the laws of nature and therefore that life is totally devoid of purpose and meaning. Instead, by extending science to syntropy, life becomes one of the fundamental laws of the universe. Life is the manifestation of the law of syntropy. The aim of the greens was to lead us to believe that life has no value. They have intentionally concealed the existence of syntropy and have intentionally imposed Darwin's theory, which does not stand the comparison with empirical evidence, logic and mathematics. Scientific journals continue to give space only to Darwinian visions of evolution and

the syntropic version is still censored. Moreover, in the academic world, those working on syntropy are expelled.»

Giovanna took the floor. «Are you telling us that for years we have been intentionally kept in the dark? Like Plato's cave, immersed in a false narrative. Prisoners in front of a wall where we can only see shadows of objects, animals, plants, and people. A superficial knowledge whereas the light of knowledge is forbidden!»

«That's right. When we add syntropy to the narrative, we leave the cave and we can see the light, the meaning and the purpose of life.» Irem added. «To survive the Ice age, people must leave the cave of ignorance and must opt

for syntropy and refuse to go towards entropy. If we do not leave the cave, we will perish, we will lose ourselves in nothingness.» I said. «You all seem tired, I think we can stop now. Tomorrow will be a day full of syntropic sessions! We'll meet here as usual, after breakfast.»

WEDNESDAY,
DECEMBER 2, 2026

I woke up with the image of the suffering of millions of men, women, and children unable to cope with the Ice age and condemned to extinction by a minority that knew, but who had kept this information secret, in the belief that only a chosen group of people could be saved. This minority had chosen entropy and not life and controlled the rest of humanity through the monetary system, media, universities, schools, churches, and apocalyptic cults. The FED was just a piece of this mosaic. To move to the new syntropic era and to defeat the

Ice age, it was necessary to reform universities, schools, religion, culture and mass medias.

The group was already waiting for me in the room dedicated to syntropic sessions. Maurizio had applied the sensors for the detection of neurophysiological parameters. I took the floor. «We are in a delicate situation. There are two humanities. The first is connected to the attractor of love and you will recognize it by its orange shades that can go from light yellow to dark orange. The second one is connected to the attractor of death and has green shades, which can be dark. We want to know if the greens are specific to humans or if

they are also present elsewhere. Maurizio will guide you using the organic screens that are placed in front of you. I wish you a good session and see you in a couple of hours.»

I moved to the control room to see the progress of the work. Maurizio was leading the sessions.

The largest concentrations of greens were in Washington, London and in the Vatican. The three nations that had refused the new monetary system. However, the strongest concentration was in the Vatican.

«We have always known that the FED was controlled by Britain and that the independence of the United States was false.» Alessandro, who

had come to sit next to me, said. «Who controls the Bank of England has regained the control over the United States, with the establishment of the FED. Americans have lost their sovereignty and independence when the FED was founded in 1913. Since then they have been dominated by the interests of a small minority that has long controlled the Bank of England.»

«And the Vatican?» I asked.

«We have always pointed the index against the Jews, accusing them of being the second humanity, the people chosen by God, the only who will be saved. Now we know that the Jews were used as scapegoats. The second humanity is transversal, it is present in all the religions, and the

greatest concentration is in the Vatican.»

«I had a dear friend at the Vatican,» I said. «He oversaw the translations from Dutch into Italian and vice versa. I often met him. He kept telling me that the Vatican is the seat of Satan. I could not understand.»

«Where is he now?»

«He managed to go to a small mission in Africa.»

«Do you still keep contacts with him?»

«Yes, but he is still under shock! He says that he saw the devil in the Vatican, he saw things which are impossible to believe and tell. The Vatican is just the opposite of the message of Christ.»

«And what does he say of the last Pope, the one who has just died, who continuously preached love and compassion?»

«He told me several times that the last Pope was the devil, put there to lead humanity into the Third World War. A carnage that would have saved only few greens, with the illusion of being able to save themselves from the Ice age.»

«The Third World War?»

«Britain had tried, in every way, to unleash the Third World War. Western military superiority could wipe out Russia and China. The greens would have taken refuge in the United States, far away and isolated from the rest of the world. The Third

World War was avoided thanks to a miracle!»

Maurizio had led Irem inside the Vatican. She was now in front of the cardinals who were to meet in the Conclave for the election of the new Pope. The soul of many was of an intense green shade.

«The talks of love and compassion that you hear in the Vatican,» Maurizio added, «are only a mask. The fact is that the Vatican has been working for years to bring humanity to the final war and to extinction. In the Vatican we see greens intent in rites which are simply abominable. Maybe your friend was referring to things of this kind.»

«He never told me. He always said

that I would have not believed him. He told me that only the devil could go so far, and perform such abominable acts.»

After about an hour the syntropic healers had completed the scan of the entire surface of the planet. We knew now exactly where the greens were. I was struck by the fact that beyond the strong intense shades of green in the Vatican, most of humanity showed dark green shades. In contrast, all the other species showed an orange color. Maurizio gave the instruction to scan the subsoil. For about thirty minutes images followed, but there was no trace of the greens. The greens were present only among humans, they had taken control of the main centers of

power, religious, finance, universities, and information.

The healers started to return and to wake up.

It was almost 11 and we were now in the meeting room. «We have two hours to analyze the session you have just concluded.»

«I moved in the Vatican!» Giovanna said. «I cannot believe it!!! They were almost all green souls. It is absurd!! The Vatican is controlled by people who have put themselves at the service of the devil!» I could see her eyes lucid; she could hardly hold back the tears of desperation. I knew she was an observant Catholic and I could imagine how difficult it could be for

her to accept such a discovery.

«The Emperor Constantine,» said Ursula, «with the Council of Nicaea of 325, has subdued Christ's message to the interests of power. Important elements of the message of Christ were modified or removed to make it functional to the interests of power and domination. If today Jesus would come back, the Vatican would be the first to bring him back to death.»

«Did you see any involvement of Israel or the Jews in this?» Abdul, the healer of the United Arab Emirates, asked.

«As a Muslim and an Iranian,» Sima said, «I have always had strong prejudices against Israel, but in my session I have not seen a particular

involvement of Israel or of the Jews. The three places where I have seen the greatest concentration of green souls are above all the Vatican, then the City of London and Washington. It is not by chance that these are the States that have not aligned with the new monetary system.»

«So, the Jews were used as scapegoats?» Giovanna asked.

«The problem is transversal,» Ursula replied. «The green humanity is everywhere, even among the Jews. But the greatest concentration is in the Vatican. I wonder how the election of the new Pope will go. The Conclave has not yet started in the Sistine Chapel. It seems the internal struggles are simply incredible.»

«What I noticed is that the green population is less present in the Islamic countries.» Abdul added.

«In the syntropic dimension alcohol appears in green colorings,» Irem replied.

«That because alcohol detaches people from the attractor of love, making them pray of entropy, abuses and violence.» Sima added.

«Probably this is the reason why in the Islamic religion alcohol is prohibited. Drinking alcohol is considered to be one of the worst crimes.» Abdul answered.

«Are you suggesting that to connect people with the attractor of love, one of the fundamental requirements is not to drink alcohol?» Ursula asked.

«Yes, I think that this is one of the fundamental requirements. The reason why the consumption of alcohol has been pushed so much is to turn people into slaves of the greens.»

Irem is a liquidarian and did not touch food for lunch. I decided to go for a walk in the park of the Research Center with her.

«There's something I do not understand.» Irem said. «The fundamental equations clearly state that the final attractor is the attractor of love. There is no other attractor!»

«I've asked myself how is it possible that entropy, although not an attractor, behaves like an attractor?

How can it attract towards death and annihilation?»

«You believe that the greens can only go towards self-destruction?»

«Yes! But first they will annihilate the other part of humanity. The extinction of humanity will not be caused by the Ice age but by the greens.» I answered.

«But are the greens aware of this? Maybe we should work with some of them to see if it is possible to connect them with the attractor of love.»

«I still cannot understand why they are connected to entropy, the attractor of death!»

«The old testament says that they disobeyed God and that in this way they put themselves at the service of

evil.»

«But still, I do not understand!» I said again.

«Human beings are the only ones with freewill. The other forms of life follow without hesitation the attractor of love. Instead we can decide not to follow it.»

«It's just because of freewill?»

«There must be something else. Vital energy must always come from syntropy. I see no other possibility.»

«And if they get vital energy from others, like vampires?» I asked.

«This would explain their rituals, often centered on the glorification of death.»

«For example?»

«For example, drinking human blood

using skulls like chalices, performing sexual acts on corpses, abusing children till they die.»

«During the syntropic session what is the color of dead bodies?»

«The entropic processes of putrefaction show with green shades. Shades which can be seen until syntropy has not completely vanished.»

«So, would you say that the greens are souls in putrefaction?» I asked.

It was three o'clock. We met again in the room for the syntropic sessions. «This time the goal is to scan the entire solar system and see if the greens have an alien origin.» I said.

Maurizio had placed and tested the

sensors, among which the thermosensitive vest. Gabriele approached me. «We are about to witness one of the most important missions in history. We will see if there is life outside our little planet!!!»

Maurizio lowered the intensity of the lights and started the session. I moved, as usual, to the control room where I could see what each healer was doing. I stopped again in front of the screen with the images coming from Irem's thermosensitive vest. Maurizio had instructed her to move to the edge of the solar system. What I was looking at was totally unexpected! Instead of the Sun in the center with the planets circling around it, I could see the Sun moving at an

incredible fast speed in its orbit around the galaxy. The orbits of the planets formed vortexes that chased each other. I thought of the water vortices that activate syntropy and suddenly I had the image of a living solar system. The images coming from Irem showed a bright orange trail left by our solar system. Irem approached Saturn and began to scan the sixty-two moons and the ice rings. Wherever there was liquid water there was also life. Life emitted a faint yellow or orange color. No form of life outside Earth was connected to the attractor of entropy. Nowhere did I manage to see the green color. However, complex life forms were absent. Irem moved to Jupiter. Here

too there was a high number of moons, perhaps more than Saturn's. In the presence of water, we could see biological forms which emitted a yellow to orange color. But even in this case I did not see complex life forms.

«Water provides the bridge for syntropy to flow from the quantum level to the macrocosm. Wherever there is water there is life!» Gabriele said.

«Are you telling me,» I asked, «that life does not develop through trial and errors, but that it is guided by attractors, attractor of species in a hierarchy that ends in the attractor of love?»

«Life draws on information and

projects that are present in the attractors and ultimately in the attractor of love. These attractors provide design and information to individuals in exchange for experience. Attractors select only those experiences that are advantageous and functional for the species and life, thus developing ever more perfect designs that are made available everywhere.»

«Does our evolution depend on the past, on trials and errors and natural selection?» I asked.

«No! It is guided by attractors!» Gabriele answered back. «If the Darwinian view were correct, random mutations would cause individuals to diverge and species could not exist,

we would all be profoundly different from one another.»

«Instead, species exist and are a continuous testimony to the existence of attractors. For example, we can talk about human beings, because there is a human being attractor. The information of this attractor is available throughout the universe.» Ursula added.

«Can human beings exist in other places in the universe and be similar to us?»

«Our characteristics do not come from our past, but from the future, from the attractor towards which we are converging.»

«That answers a question I've been asking myself for a long time.» I said.

«Which question?»

«I became a vegetarian a year ago ...»

«I became a vegetarian when I was thirteen.» Gabriele added.

«One of the reasons that led me to this choice is the fact that our structure is that of a vegetarian animal. We have no claws to hunt, our teeth are suitable for fruit and not for meat, our digestive tract is too long for meat that immediately produces dangerous toxins. So, I wondered, why do we have a vegetarian structure if our progenitors were hunters and carnivores?»

«The answer is simple. We have this structure because the human being attractor has this structure. In the course of evolution, we will inevitably

observe the development of vegetarian behaviors and habits. Vegetarianism is part of our attractor. People will become vegetarians spontaneously, the greater the connection to the attractor will be.»

Meanwhile, Irem had moved to analyze a small comet that at that time was approaching the Sun.

«Comets are made of ice.» Gabriele said. «When the ice melts, due to the heat of the Sun, the tail of the comet begins to form, but at the same time the processes of life start in the water on the surface. In meteorites of comets biological structures are observed, the cyanobacteria. Cyanobacteria are structures of a certain complexity that are formed

from scratch, within a few weeks. Meteoric findings of comets, are incompatible with the Darwinian theory and for this reason they are censored.»

The syntropic healers had woken up and were writing their experience, also using drawings and diagrams.

«I have not seen green-souls in the solar system scan. This tonality seems to be present only on our planet.» Irem said.

«This wipes out all those theories that say that we are an experiment of alien civilizations and that they control us and keep us in a state of submission.» I said.

«The most evolved form of life in the

solar system is the human being, and greens are present only among humans.» Irem added.

«Green coloring seems a result of our level of complexity!» Gabriele said. «What could the reason be?» He asked Irem.

«The myth of Adam and Eve!» She answered. «The expulsion from the kingdom of God was the consequence of a choice, of freewill.»

«You are saying that when freewill appears, it becomes possible to diverge from the attractor, going towards entropy and thus giving form to a different attractor?» I asked.

«That's right. The whole universe is regulated by laws. The subatomic world, nebulae and galaxies obey laws

by which they interact and transform. The same happens for life. Birth and growth are regulated by syntropic laws that guide, direct and regulate the functioning of living organisms, from the complex processes of the biological functions that govern the smallest cells to the heart and the brain. Our universe obeys laws and everything follows the course of these laws.»

«But, human beings have freewill and have decided to disobey the laws!» I added. «While all the rest of the universe follows the laws.»

«The greens have decided to diverge and go towards entropy!»

Gabriele took the word. «The Sun, the Moon, the Earth, the planets, stars

and galaxies, air, water, minerals, plants and animals follow the laws of nature, as they are not endowed with freewill. Everything obeys the laws of nature, except for human beings!»

«Even if we are in a state of absolute dependence on the laws of nature, from which we cannot escape, freewill creates the illusion of being able to choose.» Irem said.

«We are free to choose our goals, how to direct our lives, our ideologies and our spirituality. From our use of freewill stems our ethical code, our attractor and our green or orange shades in the syntropic dimension. On the one hand the laws of nature, on the other hand freewill. When our choices converge towards the laws of

nature, the solar plexus is filled with love and happiness, it is connected to the attractor of love. When our choices converge towards entropy we need to deprive others of their vital energies and our coloring turns green.» I said.

«Greens intentionally diverge from syntropy, to the disadvantage of those that they keep in a state of submission to steal their vital energies.»

The group had finished writing their experience. I invited them to the meeting room, and I asked each participant if they had seen souls emanating green shades. They all said that this color was present only among humans and that all the other

forms of life, though more primitive, related to the attractor of love.

Irem took the floor. «You all know the myth of Adam and Eve. I think that it has spread and survived over the centuries because it has something important to tell.»

«What is it?» Giovanna asked rudely.

«The human being is the only with freewill and it is therefore the only who can intentionally choose to disobey the attractor of love. In my opinion the greens are those who made this choice, orienting themselves towards entropy and death. Death has become their attractor.»

«What benefit do they draw?» Peter asked.

«Some have always known about the coming Ice age and have fallen into the trap of believing that they can survive at the expense of the rest of humanity. They began to subdue humanity moving towards entropy. To acquire life energy, they turned into vampires. The FED is just one of the many examples.»

«Vampires?»

«They had to concentrate the maximum amount of vital energies, controlling others and leading them to despair.» Ursula added.

«This is the situation of most of humanity. They see only the material aspect of reality and refuse all that has to do with the invisible and with syntropy.» Cristina said nervously.

«It's true! A small minority is trying to take advantage of this situation. The attractor of entropy, leads to death and destruction and focuses on materiality.» Ursula added.

«Is there a way to disconnect these people from the attractor of entropy and reconnect them to the attractor of syntropy? We have worked with people who diverged from the attractor of love, but who were still in some way connected to it, we now have to work with people who have intentionally disconnected from the attractor of love and are now connected to the attractor of entropy.»

«Although entropy is not an attractor, it attracts people!» I added.

«But how long has this been going on? The humanity connected to the attractor of love controlled and held in ignorance by the other humanity that is intentionally connected to entropy?» Giovanna asked.

Gabriele took the floor. «You all know that I am a mathematician fond of Kabbalah. This passion began when I was a child. Next to the vacation house at the seaside, where my parents took me during the summer vacations, there was a library with very cheap books on mathematics and Kabbalah. I was intrigued by one title, *The Quantum Bible*, written by a mathematics professor at the University of Cordoba. His name was José Álvarez

López and he defined himself as a mathematical archaeologist. The booklet I had bought began by saying that scientists from the Institute of Advanced Studies of Argentina had discovered that the first chapter of the Old Testament, the Genesis, was an essay on atomic physics. The numbers corresponding to the age of the antediluvian and postdiluvian patriarchs do not correspond to the age of anyone, but they are numbers arranged with the sole purpose of intriguing the reader and lead them to discover that many thousands years ago there was a civilization with very advanced knowledge of atomic science.»

«It is not possible that the atomic

constants are found in the Bible!»
Giovanna whispered.

«But they are there!» Gabriele replied.

«Then show it to me!» Giovanna said indignantly.

«It has always been assumed that the age of the patriarchs did not correspond to the truth. Let's take the 969 years of Methuselah!»

«Do you want to question the word of God?» Giovanna snapped nervously.

«The Genesis does not provide the slightest biographical note of the patriarchs, but only their age at death, in such a timely and meticulous way that the suspicion that something is hiding behind those numbers is born

spontaneously. Today we know that atomic constants are the peak of modern scientific knowledge. The fact that these constants are present in the Genesis tells us that someone wanted to let us know about an old very advanced civilization.»

«But we are the first civilization in the history of this planet!» Giovanna said. «Before Adam and Eve there were no human beings!»

Gabriele continued impassively. «In the Genesis we find the Planck constant, the constant of the speed of light, the constant of gravitation, the constant of fine structure, the constant of Boltzmann, the charge of the electron, the mass of the electron, the mass of the proton, the radiation

constant, the Hubble constant and a series of other values that our science has not yet discovered!»

«This are only words, I want to see it with my own eyes!» Giovanna shouted angrily.

«We find values that have a precision greater than that of our science. The presence in the Bible of the most important scientific constants shows that we are receiving the legacy of a very advanced civilization!»

Giovanna broke again. «I want to see it with my own eyes!»

«In chapter 12 of Genesis, in verse 4 I read: *You, Daniel, keep these words hidden and seal the book until the time of the end*, and Luke reinforces Daniel's words by saying that *there is no hidden*

truth that should not be revealed, no hidden secret that should not come to light. So, Giovanna, you're asking me to reveal one of the secrets of the Bible and that's what I'll do now.»

«This book was written by God, and it is a blasphemy to suggest that it was written by ancient scientists to hide physical constants!!! What a shame!!!» she cried out.

«Take Adam's genealogy!» Gabriele visualized the fifth chapter of the Genesis on the screen and began to read: «Adam was one-hundred-thirty years old when he had a son and called him Set. Set was one hundred and five years old when he had Enos; Enos was ninety years old when he had Kenan;...» Gabriele wrote on a

column the years in which the 10 patriarchs had their first child. «Since Adam had his first child at 130, and his son Set had his first child at 105, Adam's first nephew was born when he was 235 years old, the first great-granddaughter when he was 325 years old. Going on in this way I get 10 numbers for the first line and using the same mechanism 9 numbers for the second line, then eight, seven and six until we get down to the tenth line where there is only the value 500.»

«Yes, but I do not see the constants!!!» Giovanna said angrily.

«Take the first digit of each number, that of the hundreds, for example the number one for 135, the number zero for 090. We get a pyramid of ten lines

where at the top there is only the number 1, then 1 and 2, then 0,1,3, up to the last row which turns out to be 5,6,8,9,0,1,2,3,4,5. You immediately notice that there is an order. It is not random numbers as it would happen if we took them from any registry office. Here there is no chance! The same happens if we take the digits or the tens, the resulting pyramid clearly has an order!!! Look here these numbers which are repeated. This is the finite structure constant, this is the gravitational constant, one of the most important numbers of the theory of syntropy, here we have the mass ratio meson/proton. Repetitions are ordered and cannot be the result of chance! Then we find the

number 572, which, using the Egyptian-Babylonian cubit, is the constant of the speed of light.» Gabriele went on pointing to the Planck's constant, Boltzmann's constant, and all the other main constants known today in physics. «A fundamental difference in this old mathematics is the arrangement of numbers in a triangular, pyramidal shape. They did not use matrices as we do today. As you can see we find the Planck constant repeated 42 times, the light speed constant repeated 21 times, the gravitational constant repeated 21 times, the Avogadro constant 9 times, the ratio of meson/electron mass repeated 3 times, the Boltzmann constant 3

times.»

Giovanna was furious. «It's an offense!!! The Bible was written by God, not by scientists of the past to hide their secrets!»

«The fact that a volume of hundreds of pages has come to us free of errors, even after continuous transcriptions, is a phenomenon so exceptional that it deserves our full attention. In information theory it is said that the message was transmitted with zero entropy. If we take the Hebrew text and substitute the letters with the corresponding number of the alphabet we obtain an additional key of interpretation, which the kabbalists have investigated for centuries and which shows the existence of two

messages, an exterior message that is visible with the letters and a secret message that is visible with numbers. But a key is needed to read the numeric messages. The Bible contains the codified message of ancient scientists, who assigned it to a future humanity that they were sure would have been able to receive it. On the one hand we have the exteriority of the literal message, made of stories and anecdotes, on the other there is the wonder of the numerical message, for those who know how to use the appropriate keys.»

«You are insulting me!!! The Bible is not a series of stories and anecdotes of little importance. It's the word of God!» Giovanna retorted.

«You see Giovanna, I do not believe in God! This gives me the freedom to see the Bible for what it is, to go beyond the appearance, beyond the literal text. I have no doubt, the Bible was written to hide important information. It was written in such a way that it could last over time.»

Giovanna was angry. «Don't you believe in the superiority of the Bible?» She asked in an almost diabolical voice.

«I do not believe this is the word of God, and anyway all religions have the same value for me.» He replied with an altered tone of voice.

«Since the first day I did not feel comfortable in this group, and it is now time to leave. I quit the group, I

quit this disgraceful project!» She shouted, rising in a fury. She went to the director to formalize her resignation.

I got up to try to calm down Giovanna. I told Gabriele to continue his exposition.

After a few deep breaths, Gabriele returned to his explanation. «The very important information we find in Genesis, especially in the Song of Songs and in the first chapter of Ezekiel, point to a very advanced preglacial civilization. They chose to hide their science in a book, knowing or hoping that before the end of time, before the next Ice age, someone would have found it.»

«But why?» Irem said.

«The constants hidden in the Bible have a higher accuracy than what we currently are able to calculate.»

«So, you suggest that the greens beside controlling the masses have produced false narratives, even in the scientific field?»

«I do not know. I do not know if five thousand years ago the greens were already in control or were just threatening who tried to keep humanity out of darkness. Now we are facing the final confrontation. These secrets must be revealed to humanity. We must finally get out of the darkness!»

«How?» Ursula asked.

I had just returned to the meeting room. There had been no way to stop

Giovanna. I approached Ursula and Gabriele to inform them that Giovanna had been adamant and had left and that Maurizio would contact the other syntropic healers on the list, to find a substitute.

I got up, Irem followed me, and we went out into the park. «Syntropy is the source of our life energy and it's immortal.» I was distracted. I was not following what Irem was telling me. The conflict between Giovanna and Gabriele had shaken me. How could we defeat the Ice age if people were prey to such senseless conflicts? What had Gabriele touched to make Giovanna explode like that?

Irem was waiting for my answer. I

turned towards her. «We need to make sense of our life.» I said. «The physical body provides experience! Without the physical body it is difficult to evolve towards love.»

«It's true. But the physical body brings our attention to the material plane and we lose the connection with the attractor.»

«Perhaps it is for this reason that when we detach from our physical body we perceive the meaning of our life.»

«What are you trying to say?»

«I am thinking about near death experiences.»

«Near death experiences have the power to reconnect us with our attractor!» Irem added.

«Last week I held a training course at a health unit that follows people who have been in a coma, often after a near death experience.»

«People who have been resuscitated?»

«Yes, thanks to modern reanimation techniques, it is possible to revive people who have just died. These people come back changed. During near death experiences the purpose of our life becomes clear.»

«Do you know the works of Raymond Moody?»

«Yes, I know his works.»

«Moody coined the acronym NDE, from Near Death Experience.»

«I read one of his books where he interviewed people who had NDEs.»

«The description of a single NDE may require a whole book, as it is the case of Dannon Brinkley. His NDE is described in the book *Saved by Light*.» Irem said.

«NDEs change people's life. They have the power to deeply transform the person.»

«At the same time when Moody was studying NDEs, another psychiatrist, Brian Weiss, discovered that during the hypnotic trance, one can easily regress to past lives.»

«This was the start of past-life regressions!»

«Past-life regressions quickly became very popular and people asked to find their previous lives.»

«Expectations were so strong that in

many cases they interfered with regression and this technique began to lose its appeal.»

«The most interesting results have been achieved with the technique developed by Michael Newton.»

«Life between lives?» I asked.

«That's right. Combining Moody's NDE and Weiss's previous lives regression, Newton devised an hypnotic regression protocol that leads to experimenting NDEs without having to die.»

«How does it work?»

«Hypnotic regression is used to take the patient to a past life and progression to bring the patient to the moment of death and experience an NDE. In this way the patient comes

into direct and conscious contact with the attractor and the effect is simply impressive. The patient sees the mission of his life, his future and the attractor of love.»

«Do you think we should use a procedure like this to reconnect greens to syntropy?» I asked doubtfully.

«It could be an idea. But it requires highly trained professionals and there are not many.»

Before starting the meeting Maurizio introduced me to the new syntropic healer, Antonella, who had just arrived from Brazil. I shook her hand and asked her to join our meeting. At the end I would have explained in

more details what we were working on. It was just past nine o'clock, Ursula and Gabriele were already in the meeting room arguing passionately. «A famous Chinese proverb says that the least you do, the most you do.» Gabriele said.

«It is true! The greatest results are reached with little effort!»

«The greens are governed by the law of entropy and to get great effects they use big causes, on the contrary when using syntropy a great effect is reached by inserting the smallest variation. When in line with the attractor, the smaller is the variation, the greater is the effect.»

«You made me think of homeopathy.» Ursula said.

«That is a good example.» Gabriele said.

«As you know, homeopathy was discovered by the German physician Samuel Hahnemann.» I said.

«Hahnemann had given up on being a doctor because he thought that the cure was more dangerous than the disease itself.» Ursula added.

«At that time blood was removed from sick people already suffering from fever and illness! It was a murder. The patients died killed by doctors, not by the diseases!»

«And drugs were real poisons.»

«This was the scientific medicine of that time. It was pure torture.»

«Hahnemann asked himself which was a rational method for

understanding the true therapeutic power of drugs. How can we discover what disorders and symptoms the medicines can cure? He began to try what happens to people in good health when they take a specific drug, such as quinine. He was astonished to see that the symptoms simulated a malarial attack. When the symptoms disappeared, he repeated the experiment, and the results were the same. It was the year 1790 and for many that year is remembered as the birth of homeopathy. These experiments confirmed to Hahnemann the exactness of the Hippocratic aphorism: *Similia similibus curentur*, that is, the similar is treated with the similar. A substance is able to

eliminate in a ill person those symptoms that it causes in a healthy person.»

«In my opinion, homeopathy is a syntropic medicine. It uses water for its remedies. The patient is given a remedy in which the active ingredient has been diluted in water to the point where it can no longer exist as one molecule: the greater the dilution, the greater the power of the preparation.»

«It's a paradox! How can a water remedy with no active ingredient be a medicine!»

«The paradox is that the most powerful homeopathic remedies are those diluted to the point that they cannot contain a single molecule of the active ingredient.»

«I suppose the greens have always said that by removing the active ingredient by dilution, the observed effects can only be a placebo effects, due to suggestion.»

«Many experimental evidence support homeopathy. For example, it can be successfully used on plants and in agriculture and the effects are visible and highly meaningful.»

«It is not possible to talk about placebo effects with plants. The experiments are double blind, that means that experimenters are not aware if they are giving the homeopathic remedy or a placebo, and the plants are not suggestible.»

«Does homeopathic medicine use syntropic principles?»

«It is based on water and as you know, water allows syntropy to flow from the quantum world to our macro-level. Homeopathic remedies act using the properties of retrocausality and of the attractor!»

«A bit like the flap of the butterfly wings that increases in power, if it is in line with the attractor.»

«Greens reject homeopathy because the effects cannot be explained in a mechanistic cause and effect way. But the effects are tangible and can be tested experimentally on humans, plants and animals.»

«So how does it work?»

«The active ingredient is introduced in water and dynamized. In this way, its information goes from the macro

level to the quantum level of syntropy, thanks to the hydrogen bond of the water molecules. The quantum level is in this way informed. After each dynamization, a dilution is carried out until the molecules of the active ingredient are completely removed. What remains is only the information in the attractor, syntropy. This information follows the logic of the butterfly flap.»

Irem asked: «Ursula, I've heard so much about this butterfly effect, but I've never understood it. Can you explain it?»

«Life is a continuous sequence of impossible facts. The random formation of the simplest protein is impossible. We are faced with a

paradox: the tendency towards complexity and organization is impossible since it goes against the law of entropy.»

«Is the solution to this paradox provided by syntropy?»

«Attractors select what is useful and beneficial for life, redistributing this information to all the individuals linked to the attractor. In this way it is possible to explain the increase in complexity. The evolution towards increasingly complex shapes and designs is not the result of random combinations, but is driven by attractors, it is fast and it is available wherever there is water.»

«But you did not tell me what the butterfly effect is!»

«In 1963 the meteorologist Edward Lorenz discovered that when dealing with attractors, which is common in meteorology, a small variation can produce an effect that amplifies and makes all predictions impossible. To describe this situation Lorenz coined the famous phrase: *the flap of a butterfly in the Amazon can cause a hurricane in the United States.*»

«How does this translate into homeopathy?»

«More we dilute remedies the more powerful they become. But they acquire their power only when they are in line with the attractor that amplifies them. If the diagnosis is correct the homeopathic remedy is incredibly effective, if the diagnosis is

wrong the homeopathic remedy is just water, with no effect.»

«Are there other areas besides meteorology and homeopathy, where this butterfly effect shows up?»

«In the experiments on retrocausality, Antonella Vannini proved that feelings of love activate the butterfly effect in a processes that modifies the past, in ways which can radically change the course of history.»

«It might be a coincidence, but feelings of love are described as butterflies in the stomach.»

«Feelings of love are comparable to butterflies that move in our stomach and make the impossible become possible.»

«They provide a bridge,» Gabriele added, «between the visible and the invisible, a bit like it happens with homeopathic remedies!»

I informed Ursula and Gabriele of Irem's idea of using NDEs. «We have three hypotheses: Irem's NDE, Ursula's homeopathy and Gabriele's butterfly effect. Tomorrow morning I would start with Irem's proposal, then move on to Ursula's and Gabriele's ideas.» I turned towards Irem. «If you have time, please prepare a brief introduction on NDEs for tomorrow morning. Our syntropic healers will have to work with it.»

Before leaving the group, I asked Gabriele to contact the director of the community for a collaboration.

Antonella came close to me and with Irem I told her what we were working on and what the priorities were.

THURSDAY,
DECEMBER 3, 2026

Before breakfast I went with Ursula for a walk in the oldest part of Rome. In the last days history had been completely rewritten! We had not been the first civilization of the planet.

«I have the impression that the greens intentionally promote the consumption of alcohol, drugs, coffee and meat to keep people disconnected from the attractor of love and control them.» Ursula said.

We were walking next to the Circus Maximus.

«Rome was famous for circus

games.»

«*Panem et circenses!*» Ursula said.

«This sentence was used in ancient Rome to describe how masses could be controlled. Give them food and games and you have the control!»

«In the Circus Maximus horse race contests were held.»

«It was formed by two parallel stretches connected by two narrow curves. Within each curve there was a column around which the competitors had to turn. The distance between the two columns was a stadium, about two hundred meters. The race usually took place on seven laps. The direction was always counterclockwise.»

«The Circus Maximus was used to

control the masses?» Ursula asked.

«The Romans combined circus activities with bacchanalia, orgiastic cults that lasted for several days dedicated to alcohol and violent sex.»

«In this way the consciousness of the masses lowered and this kept them in materiality, away from the inner voice of the heart.» Ursula said.

«Perhaps it is not a coincidence that, at the age of thirteen, the inner voice of my heart ordered me to become a vegetarian, not to drink coffee, alcohol, not to use drugs or smoke, not to go to the stadiums, to avoid situations of violence, not to participate in religious groups and not to see television.»

«How come all these choices

together?»

«I've been asking myself for years the same question. I received an inner command, the voice of my heart ordered me to follow these choices. I have become a strict vegetarian only last year, when Cinzia died. I have recently understood that these choices were necessary to preserve the integrity and strength of the voice of the heart.»

Ursula looked with fascination to the Circus Maximus and the Palatine. «We live in a unique city! It is difficult to find this blend of ancient and modern in other places.»

The villas of the Roman emperors stood over the Circus Maximus. We decided to continue walking inside the

Circus.

«The race course had a sandy ground and from this came the word arena which in Latin means sand.» The colors of dawn were beginning to light the villas of the emperors. «I think Gabriele is already waiting for us.»

We went to the first syntropic door and after a few minutes we were back in the Research Center.

Gabriele and the director of the community were waiting for us. «I understand that you need our collaboration for another short experiment!» The community director greeted us.

«We want to test a new technique.» I

said, sitting next to them at the table. «We need to assess it in a friendly environment. Would it be possible this morning, from eleven to one o'clock? The community guests should be sitting or lying down, but awake.»

«Some of our guests work outside the community. I will ask Grazia, our secretary, and see what we can organize.»

«As usual we will need photos and identification material of the guests you select.»

«But why this morning and not later in the early afternoon or in the evening?» He asked.

«People must be awake, but in a relaxed context. We think that late

morning, before lunch, is the best moment.»

«I'll send you the identification material as soon as possible.»

«Great!»

Ursula asked me in a whisper. «Do you have a clear idea of the schedule for this morning?»

«I want to dedicate the morning to Irem's proposal.»

The meeting began with the presentation of Antonella to the group.

«Hello!» Antonella stood up and looked at the group. «I arrived last night, I'm a syntropic healer. I come from Brazil, although I am half Italian. My name is Antonella, but

everyone calls me Anita. I have a PhD in cognitive psychology, and I have a specialization in hypnotherapy. My dream is to work in an international environment. I never imagined starting in an international context like this. I'm a Tai Chi Chuan master, this is a Chinese martial art.»

«Thanks Anita, welcome!» I said. «We do not have time now to introduce you to all the participants. I'm sure you'll get to know them directly during the breaks.»

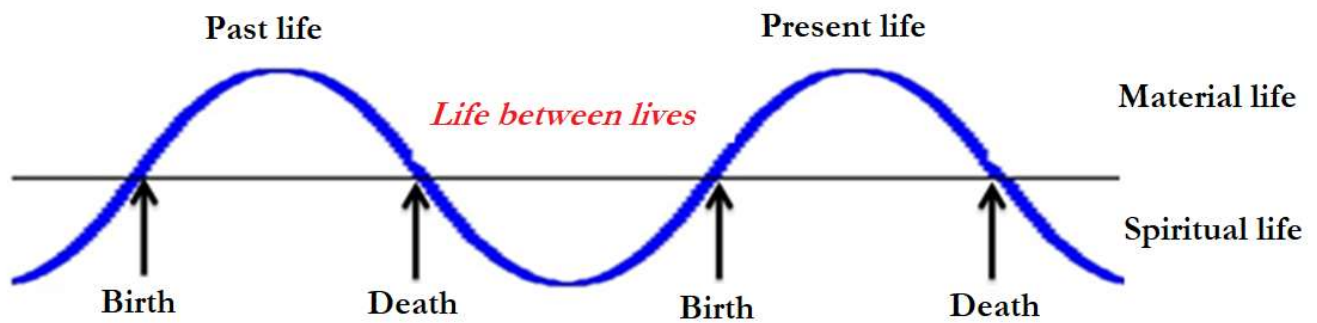
Ursula took the floor. «We have three working hypotheses. This morning we will use the NDE technique that Irem will describe and test it on the guests of the community.»

Irem moved next to one of the screens and started the slides presentation. «I suppose that you know Moody, Weiss, and Michael Newton.» All the participants nodded in an affirmative way. «Moody discovered near-death experiences, what he named NDEs. People who die and are then resuscitated thanks to modern medical techniques, come back transformed. They often abandon their work to venture into activities aimed at the wellbeing of people and life. Moody has interviewed over a thousand of them and has discovered that NDEs allow to discover the meaning of life and connect to the great energy of love. This is exactly the change we want to

see!»

«And how do you plan to proceed? Do you want people to experience death?» Gabriele asked with a grin.

«Obviously not! The solution was provided by Weiss and Newton. Weiss discovered that when you ask people in a hypnotic trance to go back in time at some point, they enter a previous life. Michael Newton added hypnotic progression. After making his patients regress to a previous life, he used hypnotic progression to make them progress to the moment of death. This is how NDE can be experienced without having to die.» She changed slide and showed a representation of death/life cycles.



«The soul moves between material and spiritual lives. When we are born, syntropy is high, but the entropic reality in which we live leads to become more and more entropic until death occurs. Death is the transition from the material to the spiritual world. In the spiritual world we gradually lose our entropy and increase syntropy to the point of having to be reborn. During spiritual life our experience is syntropic and the connection with the attractor of love is re-established. In material life,

however, this connection is lost. We do not remember what our mission is, what it is the finality of our life and with great ease we can fall into the fascination of entropy and materiality. The greens are those who have fallen into entropy. Our goal is to reconnect them to the attractor of love.»

«But how?» Wong asked.

«We will now test the NDE technique on the guests of the community. The experiment will take place when they are awake, since it is necessary to use an hypnotic approach that during sleep would be difficult to assess.»

«How does hypnosis work?» Wong asked again.

Anita asked if she could answer. I

nodded positively. «Hypnotic trance is a state in which the attention moves inward. We live continuous small hypnotic trances. What we will have to do is very simple. We must observe when the person's attention goes inward and at that point send flashes of light. The person will fall into the hypnotic trance and at that point it is possible to activate the time regression, visualizing images of youth and birth. Once the regression is activated, the person inevitably moves to a previous life. When this happens, the body has a jolt, a shiver. At this point, we can visualize the person at an elder age. This triggers the progression that will take to the moment of death, the transition to the

syntropic dimension and the attractor of love, the mission of their life. When this happens, people rediscovers the meaning of their life and the soul begins to emit flashes of light, of love.»

«Thank you Anita!» Peter said. «It sounds very simple.»

«It should not be difficult.» Irem added.

«Are there any questions?» I asked.

Sima raised her hand. «I would call it spiritual healing. It brings people to find their inner self through the contact with the attractor, with God.»

«Practices of this kind are common among the mystics when they experience enlightenment. Our goal is to bring people to enlightenment and

connect them to the purpose of their life.»

When the questions were over, I assigned to each healer the profile of the person with whom they had to work. «These are guests of the community. They will be in a meditation circle, each seated on a comfortable chair, suitable for hypnosis.»

When they ended studying the profile of their targets, we moved to the room dedicated to syntropic sessions. The snow was falling abundantly, and the lawn of the park was already covered in white. I thought back to the winter holidays that I used to spend with my parents in the mountains, near Rome, and I

had a vision of the future of humanity.

When all the instruments for measuring the physiological parameters had been set, Maurizio turned off the lights and the windows were darkened.

I moved to the control room, to observe the images coming from the healers. I stopped in front of the images coming from Anita. Anita was in front of an old man, probably in his nineties.

Ursula whispered to me. «What we see is not only the body, but also the soul of the person, their inner life. When the person begins to regress at a previous age, his inner life changes and the body seems to become

younger.»

Anita was waiting for a moment of inward absorption of the attention. When a slight increase in the inner light signaled that the attention had shifted inwards, Anita began to send flashes of light. On the screen I could see only flashes of light, but what Anita was doing was much more complex and fascinating. By sending images of a child the soul had begun to move backwards in time to when he was younger. The soul became a fetus, then a moment after it was an elderly person, but with a different look. It had moved in a previous life. Anita began to visualize an elderly person, thus activating the time-progression. Suddenly, the person

reached the point of death, and the screens were filled with a yellowish-white light.

«You see,» Ursula said, «in this moment the person is experiencing the NDE, the reconnection to the attractor of love, to the mission of life, consciously seeing the meaning and purpose of life.»

«A conscious experience of this kind can change your life!»

«It changes one's life in a positive way. We suffer when our life is meaningless. As soon as we find the meaning of our life, suffering vanishes, we experience love, and we no longer need to vampirize others. Greens have lost their connection with syntropy, the source of vital

energy, and get their energy from others. When the connection with the attractor of love is re-established we no longer need to be vampires.»

I looked at the images coming from the other healers. Almost everyone was bringing their target to the white-yellow light, the NDE. The task seemed simple.

I contacted the community director. He confirmed that all the patients had fallen into a deep sleep. They were in a trance.

After a while the healers began return. Their expressions were happy, they knew they had succeeded in their task.

Irem approached me. «It was much

easier than I expected! I could see the person's history before me, as in a telepathic communication. My target had been a victim to energetic vampires.»

«Energetic vampires?» I said.

«Energetic vampires are people who have lost the connection with syntropy and who need to nourish on the vital energy of others. They often do it in a unconscious way, simply by seeking approval, judgment, attention and reassurance, developing attachments and addictions.»

«How do they look?»

«Sometimes they are convinced to be good and for this reason they don't take responsibility for their actions. They show themselves as victims, but

they manipulate others, they talk behind people's backs and they only respond to their Ego.»

«And the victims of these energetic vampires?»

«We are all energetic beings. When someone draws on our energy and we cannot reintegrate it, we feel weak and we can turn ourselves into energetic vampires, drawing on the life energy of others.»

«Is energy vampirism common?»

«We are all inclined to become victims and turn into energetic vampires.»

«You are saying that energetic vampires are very common!?»

«Often who gives too much to others is nothing else than an

energetic vampire.»

«What triggers vampirism?»

«For example, having been neglected, sexual abuses, traumatic events or simply being surrounded by other energetic vampires.»

«How can we recognize energetic vampires?»

«Usually from the way you feel when you're with them. We often feel drained of our energies, uncomfortable and weak.»

«Can you give me some examples?»

«When you feel a sudden nausea or pain in the stomach after or before a meeting. When you feel a pulsating headache or the feeling of being alienated. When you feel irritable, frustrated or angry for no real reason.

When you feel like there's a heavy cloud above you or have frequent nightmares. When you feel guilty for no reason. When you have shortness of breath, lack of breath or a tightened chest. When you feel a person intuitively unpleasant.»

«And when this happens, what should we do?»

«If you feel these symptoms you should probably simply avoid that person. We can choose. We can decide to come out of darkness and look for the light, or stay in the gloom of vampirism.»

«We must learn to choose!»

«Nobody can take your energy unless you let it. It is easy to get rid of energetic vampires simply avoiding

their approval and recognition. Often, energetic vampires do not know what they are doing. It is however good to distance ourselves from these people, establishing clear boundaries.»

«What role does the solar plexus play?»

«Energetic vampires are not enemies, they are a test that we face and that we must learn to overcome, to learn how to move towards happiness, love and respect for ourselves and others. They teach to keep our solar plexus clear and clean and get syntropy without vampirizing others.»

We met with the healers in the meeting room. The director of the

community was with us, and I immediately gave him the floor.

«The guests you worked with were sitting in a circle in silent meditation. I was present and saw them enter in a deep state of trance and come out of it after approximately an hour. We had selected guests with severe psychiatric disorders, such as major depression, psychosis, and schizophrenia. These guests were all well compensated pharmacologically. Maybe it's too early to make any assessment, but at lunch they were euphoric, talking about something special that had happened to them during the meditation, a kind of enlightenment. They talked about the meaning and mission of their life.

They seemed positively transformed, full of vitality, plans and desires. Exactly what we try to achieve, but we rarely succeed. I think the impact has been very positive and I hope you will continue to work on the guests of this community.»

Anita raised her hand. «On our side, we had the impression that the task was easy. We saw that they had been already reconnected to the attractor of love.»

Alessandro asked me to follow him. «The Minister asked me if you can work on the Conclave.»

I gasped. The Pope who had just died had been the most unsettling pope in the history of the Vatican! He had seized power thanks to a coup

d'état. From the very beginning he had shown himself as a good Pope, a saint, but he had prohibited the Vatican from aligning with the new monetary system and had worked closely with the FED to try to bring the planet back under the control of the greens. Many called him the Pope of the Third World War. The Pope who would support the FED in the extermination of humanity. When he was a cardinal, he had actively collaborated with the dictatorial regimes to eliminate the opponents. Inner wars inside the Vatican were blocking the Conclave.

«This afternoon the Conclave meets, and they will try to elect the new Pope. We fear a Pope that could be

worse than the previous one. Many talk about the Pope of the apocalypse.» Alessandro added.

«But it's impossible!» I answered. «A Pope worse than the previous one is simply not possible!»

«There is no limit to the worst.» He replied.

«And what should we do?»

«Simply reconnect the cardinals to the attractor of love and to their mission, so that they can choose a Pope of Christian love!»

«But this would be an interference!»

«No! It is simply some help to the cardinals to vote according to their conscience. You will not tell them who to vote for. The attractor of love, what they call the Holy Spirit, will

help them to vote in the most appropriate way for Christianity.»

«When will the vote take place?» I asked.

«The cardinals have just closed themselves in the Sistine Chapel. You should start immediately, before another Pope is elected.»

I returned to the meeting room where the syntropic healers were analyzing the reports of the morning session. With some difficulty I managed to speak. «As you know, the Pope has died a month ago and we are waiting for the Conclave to elect a new Pope. The wars among cardinals have led to postpone the Conclave. Alessandro has just informed me that

the cardinals are gathering now in the Sistine Chapel, they have just closed the doors and will soon start voting.»

«What is the Conclave?» Irem asked.

«Conclave is a term that derives from the Latin *cum clave*, which means to be locked up with a key. The term was coined during the papal election of 1270, when the inhabitants of Viterbo, then the papal town, exhausted by years of indecision of the cardinals, locked them in the great hall of the papal palace. Since then the term Conclave indicates the room where the cardinals gather to elect the new Pope, and the meeting itself.»

«Is the election taking place in a few hours?» Anita asked.

«It usually takes days if not weeks.

According to the Catholics, this allows the Holy Spirit to act on the cardinals. The Holy Spirit is nothing else than the attractor of love.»

«How can cardinals, who have lost the connection with the attractor of love, elect the new Pope?»

«Among the cardinals there is the highest concentration of greens! What the Minister asks us is to reconnect the cardinals to the attractor of love, so that the Holy Spirit can act and lead them to elect a Pope who truly adheres with the message of Christian love.»

«How will we proceed?» Ursula asked.

«We will soon receive the identification material of the

cardinals. They are 120 cardinals, which means 6 for each one of you. The work will be like that of this morning. Every cardinal will have to experience an NDE to reconnect to the attractor of love.»

The identification material had just arrived. The healers began to study their targets. Irem at one point asked. «It is too much information to remember and use during the session. We need the help of Maurizio. Could he show this information on the screens, so that we can identify the person?»

Maurizio answered positively. «I will send directions that will allow you to identify the person to work with.»

Few minutes after five the group moved into the room for the syntropic sessions. Outside the snow was still falling abundantly. Heavy snowfalls were becoming more frequent, and it was now widely known that winters had become longer.

Maurizio dimmed the lights of the room. From the outside the streetlamps were gently scattering shades of light. In a few seconds the healers had all entered the syntropic dimension.

I moved to the next room to follow the work. I was struck by the fact that we could distinguish the frescoes of the Sistine Chapel. The organic materials used for the colors attracted

different types of micro-organisms, allowing in this way to recognize the shapes of the drawings. The cardinals were seated at the edges of the Chapel.

Maurizio had set up an automatic identification system. I stood looking at the images that came from Anita. She was standing before a cardinal from Central America who was in his eighties. During the hypnotic regression only the flashes of light that Anita sent were visible on the screen. She later told me that she had been able to see the key moments of the life of this cardinal: priests deported from the countryside and condemned to death. Smuggling of weapons and drugs and huge amounts

of dollars. The satisfaction of this cardinal when condemning to death people who dedicated themselves to the Christian message of love. It was not easy for Anita to see these moments of the history of her land. But perhaps her young age had prevented her from directly witnessing the atrocities of the military dictatorship. The cardinal had actively contributed to the massacre of the local populations together with the military juntas and drug traffickers. Anita told me that she saw the cardinal turn into a child and that he had suffered sexual abuses in the parish. He had been humiliated by his parents and relatives. Then she saw him in the womb and after a moment

of darkness he was in a previous life, a shepherd, in a mountain area, perhaps still in Central America. Anita then visualized images of an older person and the age progression started. Suddenly the screen was lit with white light. The cardinal was in the NDE and the contact with the attractor of love was established. On the screens I could see the cardinal shiver and jolting. Anita told me that when she brought him back to his present age, he was still in a hypnotic trance, but his soul and solar plexus were relaxed and radiated orange light, quite different from the green color that he emitted at the beginning. The procedure had worked and had taken less than twenty minutes. The

other healers were also using the same amount of time. In a couple of hours, the whole group of cardinals had been reconnected with the attractor of love.

I was talking to Irem and Anita, while the snow continued to fall abundantly. Mass media were still talking of global warming, while the Gulf stream had ended and had plunged Northern Europe into the cold. This was one of the first signals of the imminent Ice age. Anita was continuing to describe her experience. «The greens, which for me are nothing else but vampires, had been in their turn vampirized. The story of all the cardinals I worked with was

dotted with abuses, difficult family situations and a childhood of violence.»

«I have noticed the same thing!» Irem said. «It seems that the victim of vampires turn into vampires themselves.»

«Like the Stockholm syndrome?» I asked.

«The bonds between prisoners and torturers?» Anita asked.

«Yes, but if I'm not mistaken, the Stockholm syndrome refers to something different.» Irem answered. «It's a kind of love relationship, an attraction for your jailer. The person regresses to a childish situation, where his life was in the hands of others, of his parents. In the Stockholm

syndrome the dependence on the jailers is felt as pleasant.»

«Is it different in the case of energetic vampires?» I asked.

«An energetic vampire needs a victim. But at the same time the victim receives benefits, such as that of feeling useful, necessary, and becoming the object of attentions. As the vampire needs the victim, so does the victim need the vampire. Two polarities that meet, but which are part of the same unity. Both similar but different at the same time.»

«Does this mean that if the vampire is removed, the vampirized looks for a new vampire or becomes a vampire?»

«That's exactly the problem!» I said.

«Let's take the case of the Vatican. Starting from the Council of Nicaea in 325 AD, the Vatican used the message of Christ to subdue the masses and to vampirize them of their vital energies.»

«How?»

«For example, they removed and forbade any reference to reincarnation, thus spreading the fear of death. They introduced the ideas of universal judgment and hell, spreading the fear of an eternity made of atrocious suffering. Finally they removed all references to vegetarianism, which was one of the pillars of Christianity.»

«The church, with the Council of Nicaea, moved away from the

Christian message of love and turned it into an instrument of power and oppression.»

«That's right!» I added. «Christianity has become an instrument of oppression and pillage of vital energies. Exactly the opposite of what it was at the beginning.»

«And have Christians rebelled?»

«This is the incredible thing! Christians began to persecute and kill those who rebelled. The vampirized allied with the vampires and the people who followed the message of Christ were crucified and burned alive.»

«This means that even if the new Pope would reconnect the Vatican with the message of love of

Christianity, the masses would try to bring him back to being a vampire!»

«That is the point. While the action we did with the FED and the United States, connecting them to the attractor of love, solved the imminent risk of war, acting on the leadership of the Vatican we are not changing the Catholics. What we need is a profound and inner transformation of the masses.»

At that moment Ursula reached us in a hurry. «They just elected the new Pope!» She said pointing to one of the TV screens on which the famous white smoke appeared.

«What is it?» Irem asked.

«It is the sign used by the cardinals gathered in the Conclave to

communicate to the outside world and tell that the new Pope has been elected.»

«And now what happens?»

«In a short while, the new Pope will speak from the balcony of Saint Peter's church to greet the faithful.» The crowd was beginning to gather into the square, even if it was snowing and the square was covered with a light layer of snow.

«Do you already know who the new Pope is?»

«No, it's too early. We'll know when he comes out on the balcony of Saint Peter's church.»

«It is fascinating to see such ancient traditions, handed down to the present day!» Wong, who in the

meantime had joined us, said. «China has completely changed. All our monuments and monasteries have been rebuilt.»

«Has matter been replaced?» Gabriele asked.

«Shape is important to us, we preserve the shape, we are not attached to matter. Here in the West you preserve matter and not the shape.»

«We would never dream to rebuild the Roman Forum as it once was!» I said.

«The East is very different from the West. Spirituality and materiality are lived differently.» Wong added.

The TV speaker announced that for the first time in the history of the

church a Pope from Asia was elected. We had a Chinese pope, coming from Shanghai.

Wong gave a start. «Shanghai is the most futuristic city in the world. It is unbelievable that a person from Shanghai can lead such an ancient institution.»

After a while we saw the image of the balcony of Saint Peter's Church and heard the words of the newly elected Pope: «Dear brothers and sisters, my predecessor was the Pope of the apocalypse, I intend to be the Pope of revelation! My election points to the future, a future that I want to be of love and wellbeing for all, not just for Christians.» He remained silent to watch the immense crowd that had

gathered in the square below and was applauding. He waited for the applause to calm down. «The old church has been defeated. The Vatican was governed by the forces of evil. These forces have now been overcome. Together we will work for the bright future of humanity, together with all the other religions and philosophies. All religions speak of love and no religion is superior to the others. We must rediscover the unity of humanity, through its diversity. Difficult times are awaiting us. The imminent Ice age poses a challenge that we can only win together. We must focus on what unites us, on what makes each of us humans.»

Unlike the last Pope who had made a short and dull speech, the new Pope was continuing with a deeply inspiring speech, which seemed to be guided by an invisible force. He spoke an almost perfect Italian.

«As you know, I come from China, a deeply communist country despite the strong economic, industrial and capitalist developments. In China we can work only for the good of the people and no parties are allowed outside the Communist party that by statute works for the people and for the good of all citizens. I chose to be named John Paul the Third, in memory of Pope Luciani, John Paul the First, who was a communist even though he never declared himself to

be communist. John Paul the First preached that Jesus was a communist and that his message of love and altruism was the realization of the communist message. John Paul the First wanted to bring the message of Jesus, the communist message of love in the Vatican and was killed for this reason. In my pontificate I intend to do the same. After years of obscurantism, it is necessary to return to the original message of Jesus. For too many years the Church has been at the service of dictators, arms, and drug dealers. All this must end. The church must once again become the authentic place of the message of Christ and this is the revolution that awaits us and for which I ask your

unity and collaboration.»

The TV speaker immediately began to terrorize the audience. «In this moment of crisis of the church, a Pope who declares himself a communist, a Pope who is a close friend with the Chinese dictator, now in his third re-election, is a threat to the Church.» Wong was intent responding to some Chinese colleagues on the phone. WeChat, the Chinese messaging system, was an explosion of messages. She asked permission to be interviewed by Chinese televisions and newspapers.

Close-ups of the people in Saint Peter's Square began to appear. I saw no joy, but only worried faces. The speech of the newly elected Pope had

not been received positively, but rather had brought discomfort and concern.

The election of the new Pope had stopped our work. I informed the healers to get a free evening. We would meet again the next morning, as usual at nine in the meeting room. After an exchange of ideas with Ursula and Gabriele we decided to go to St. Peter's Square to witness the reactions and comments of the people. Anita, Irem and Wong decided to join us.

The intense flow of people that were going to Saint Peter's Square forced us to use a syntropic door near my house, and not far from the Vatican,

located on the Janiculum, a hill with a spectacular view of Rome and Saint Peter. At the center of the square was the statue of Garibaldi on horseback. The road that led to Saint Peter was scattered with statues, busts of Italian and foreign patriots who during the Risorgimento had fought with arms or with words for the unification of Italy. We spent a few minutes looking at the view of Rome that the snow had made even more magical and suggestive. We started to follow the downhill road to Saint Peter and after a hundred meters Anita broke the silence. «Unbelievable! This is the statue of Anita Garibaldi, where her remains are kept!»

«Anita who?» Echoed Wong.

«Anita Garibaldi was a Brazilian revolutionary. Wife of Giuseppe Garibaldi. She is known as the Hero of the Two Worlds. An incredibly adventurous life that has always fascinated me and with which I identify a lot. A life in which love, and strength coexisted harmoniously. She was a revolutionary who did not want to kill, but to awaken people's consciousness. A person who united strength and love. Who was never defeated by herself and who has never been afraid. She always had the courage to face the challenges and never considered herself a loser. Garibaldi wrote that when he saw Anita in Brazil, during a meeting of revolutionaries, he suddenly said: *You*

must be mine! In his memoirs he underlines that with those simple words he had created a bond that only death would have broken. He had found a hidden treasure, but a treasure of such a value that he could have done anything to possess it!»

«A fascinating story!» Irem said.

Anita looked at me. I was struck by her strong resemblance to Anita Garibaldi: the same profile, the same forehead, the same eyebrows, and eyes. She had an intense look that was tearing my soul apart.

«True strength,» continued Anita, «means having humble self-confidence, courage and alertness in action. When we master this, we can count on ourselves. Anita Garibaldi

taught that the body, mind, and spirit should be one, should be cultivated together to develop a personality that has real strength. A force so powerful that it wins without fighting. This force is at the basis of happiness! A happiness that is based on compassion and justice.»

We had begun to walk along the road to Saint Peter's Square. Snow was accumulating on the edge of the road. «It's wrong to be happy about another person's misfortunes.» Anita added. «The goal of true strength is spiritual growth, becoming self-confident, and promoting a healthy body and mind. What has always struck me is that the qualities of the people who occupy key positions in society are crucial to

how events will develop. True peace comes from nourishing compassion, courage and justice.»

Shortly after we were entering Saint Peter's Square. The Pope had finished speaking and people were flowing out of the square. I heard various negative comments. «A Communist Pope, it's a real tragedy for the Church!» An elderly lady addressed me saying, «This Pope needs to be killed as John Paul the First! They have to stop a communist from destroying the splendor of the Vatican!» The faces were concerned, there were no happy faces, but only great worry.

Wong approached breathless. I had seen her arguing animatedly in Chinese on the phone. «They just

contacted me from the Chinese president's office. In a few moments Swiss guards will arrive to take us into the Vatican. They know all about us and have carefully followed our work.»

She did not have time to finish the sentence that already six Swiss guards, dressed in their famous uniforms, had surrounded us. The commander turned to me. «You have to follow us, please on this side.»

I was taken by surprise; I did not know what was happening and what I had to do. At that moment a message arrived from Alessandro. «Follow the Swiss guards and do not oppose any resistance. You will receive information shortly.» I told the rest of

the group to follow the Swiss guards. Anita tried to oppose. «You have the soul of Anita Garibaldi, are you perhaps her reincarnation? Avoid being a revolutionary and follow the Swiss guards. I do not know what is going on, but I know it is important.»

«Anita has always fought against the Vatican and being brought into the Vatican now, escorted by Swiss guards as a prisoner is a real paradox!» She whispered to me.

They let us in through a side door which I had never noticed, and which led directly to the basement of Saint Peter's Basilica. We arrived in a chapel that smelled ancient, and the commander told us to sit down. The temperature was cold, the place was

not heated. We were all silent. Anita tried to say something, but I gestured to remain silent. I heard footsteps coming along the corridor and shortly after the Pope entered with some cardinals. I felt uncomfortable. Only a few hours before I had seen him on the TV screens, I had seen him in the images arriving from our healers in the Sistine Chapel, when he was connected to the attractor of love. The Pope motioned us to remain seated.

«A miracle has happened today! Perhaps for the first time in the history of the Conclaves the Holy Spirit has manifested itself. All the cardinals in a compact way voted for me, knowing my ideas, the deep

disagreement with the two popes who preceded me, and the close link I have with the Chinese president and the Communist party.» He looked at us and none of us dared say anything. «The last time happened with John Paul the First. The Vatican establishment quickly found a way to eliminate him and replace him with one of the most reactionary popes in history. My election is a bolt from the blue. The Vatican and the Catholics did not expect a Communist Pope and I know that they will try in every possible way to eliminate me. The Chinese president is a dear friend of mine. He informed me of your work and its importance! And I came here to tell you that I need your help.»

I saw a flash of joy in Anita's eyes. The flash of the warrior who woke up. Her face hinted at a smile that she could hardly contain.

«What should we do?» I asked.

«You are the experts, you must provide the solution.»

Irem took the floor. «My name is Irem, I am Turkish, I grew up in Istanbul, the old Constantinople and I have always been fascinated by the history of the Council of Nicaea. As you know, the message of Christ was deeply modified with the Council of Nicaea. Christianity was transformed into a tool of power, of control of the masses, hatred, fear, and war. I believe we simply have to go back to before the Council of Nicaea, to the true

message of Christ.»

«Thank you!» The Pope replied. «That's exactly what I want to do. But now medias, newspapers, televisions, and the academies are controlled by those who want to continue to submit the masses. Today we have seen the negative reaction of the medias. We have very little time. They will not only try to eliminate me, but they will try to unleash the masses against me. It is necessary to act, and you have proven to be the greatest warriors in history. You have won unbelievable battles, without using weapons, but simply using the power of love.»

I saw a tear on Anita's face. The Pope was asking for the power of love, the great ideal of Anita, her

mission.

«I have summoned you to this cold and isolated place because we know that all the other corners of the Vatican are controlled. This is one of the few safe spaces. I will closely follow your work. The Swiss guards who accompanied you are trusted people who are collaborating with us in the battle against the oppressors of humanity.»

The Pope stood up, made a small oriental bow in our direction, and vanished along the corridor, followed by the cardinals who had accompanied him. The head of the Swiss guards gestured us and shortly after we were back in Saint People's Square. I felt years of history rousing

within me. We retraced our steps to the syntropic door on the Janiculum and soon after we were in the Research Center. We were all tired.

«I need a night sleep!» Ursula said.

«I need some time too. Let's meet tomorrow morning at the usual time. Night will bring us advice.»

I was alone with Anita and Irem. I could see Anita Garibaldi in the soul and in the spirit of Anita and I felt as if Anita in that short walk had taken possession of my heart. I wanted to say *You must be mine!* But I could not or did not have the courage to do it.

FRIDAY,
DECEMBER 4, 2026

I had a tormented night: the Pope, the greens, the Ice age. I was in total confusion. I had to put order! I got up, took a zafu, and sat in Zen meditation. The mind kept chattering. I concentrated on the ZaZen position, I began to follow the rhythm of the breath, to prevent the thumbs of the hands from touching or moving apart. The chatter of the mind began to calm down and I regained contact with my heart. The ripples of the mind faded, like a lake that becomes more and more calm, in which I could throw an intention

whose waves would spread undisturbed towards the infinite, becoming smaller and smaller, but more and more powerful.

I sent a message to the group that meets on Tuesdays and Fridays at the Department of Defense informing that I had to dedicate all my time and attention to a battle that had to be fought with the power of love, and that I could not be present to their meetings.

I saw Ursula and Gabriele for breakfast. «Syntropic causality operates in exactly the opposite way to entropic causality. The smaller it is, the greater is the effect. The greater the distance between the cause and

the effect, the greater is its power.»
Gabriele said.

«I know!» I added. «But it's still not clear to me.»

«The trick,» Gabriele answered, «is to have the effect enhanced by the attractor. Only if the active ingredient is in line with the attractor, then the effect is enhanced and amplified.»

«What if it's not in line with the attractor?»

«Nothing happens, if it's not in line with the attractor.»

«Like the flap of the wings of a butterfly!» Ursula added. «If it is not in line with the attractor, the effect immediately vanishes. On the contrary, when it is in line with the attractor, it is amplified until it can

cause a hurricane.»

«Usually these little ripples are not aligned with the attractor!» Gabriele said.

«If we were able to align these ripples with the attractor, we could get huge effects with very little effort.»

«You see,» I said, «syntropic effects always show a positive energy balance. With very little energy, very important effects are reached.»

«With entropy exactly the opposite happens. It takes a lot of energy to increase an effect.» Ursula said. «Entropy is diverging energy. A part of the energy is inevitably lost in the environment. Syntropy is converging, it leads to concentrate all the energy and amplifies what activated the

effect.»

«Entropy leads to scarcity, while syntropy to abundance.» I said almost in a whisper.

«It's exactly this! Following entropy we have scarcity of resources and energy, while when we follow syntropy we have abundance of resources and energy!» Gabriele replied.

«Greens are based on the axiom of scarcity which was first stated by Malthus.»

«Who is Malthus?»

«He was an English economist and demographer, who in the seventeenth century published an essay that became the backbone of the entropic vision. Malthus claimed that every

twenty-five years the population doubles, while the amount of food can increase according to an arithmetic proportion. Therefore, after three hundred years, that is now, the proportion between population and food resources should have been 4,096 to 13. According to Malthus it was therefore necessary to contain the population thanks to wars, diseases, famines, and economic crises. This axiom of scarcity is at the basis of the greens. According to them only a small part of humanity can be saved, while the other must die.»

«Syntropy provides an opposite view. There is an overabundance of food and an excess in energy and resources. We could feed a much

larger population and we do not know how to consume all the energy we produce.»

«Malthus' paradigm has been reversed by syntropic agroforests. Syntropic agroforestry has a positive energy balance and can produce wealth, giving much more than it requires. Thanks to syntropic agroforestry we can live in a world of abundance, where resources are far superior to needs.»

Everyone was in the meeting room. I immediately took the floor. «As you know,» I said, «yesterday the new Pope was elected. The first Pope in the history of the Catholic Church who declares to be a Communist. A

Pope who links Christ's message of love with communism and who defines Christ as one of the first communists in history. His intention is to bring the church back to the original message of Christianity. The message that the Council of Nicaea had swept away, transforming Christianity into one of the most ruthless instruments of domination and suppression of the masses.» I saw attention in the looks of the participants. «The media are attacking the new Pope, accusing him of being an agent of the Chinese president and insinuating that China has manipulated and tampered with the votes of the Conclave. Street protests have begun. A growing number of

people demands the impeachment and resignation of the Pope. Verbal attacks are of a violence which had never been heard before and the fear is that it can degenerate into real popular uprisings. It is clear that the greens are manipulating this tension, trying to amplify it, to stop the transition towards the new syntropic era.»

Anita took the floor. «While you were talking, the power of the hands came to my mind.»

«What do you mean?» I asked.

«When I was a kid, I played with my friends a game. We would try to raise someone sitting on a chair. Two on one side and two on the other with two fingers under the armpits or

knees. We counted up to three and tried to raise our friend, but we could not. Instead, when we placed our hands, with the open palms facing downwards, above the heads of the friends, without touching the hands and the head, and then we tried to lift again, with very little force we managed to launch them several meters forward.»

«But what does this have to do with the Pope?» I asked.

«I had the image that the power of the hands can help this new Pope.»

«I find it hard to believe, but why don't we do a little test together? We are more than twenty. Let's split into four groups of five and see what happens.»

People were divided into groups, they chose the person who sat and started first trying to lift the person, two on one side and two on the other, always getting no results. Then they put their hands over the person's head, as if they were charging with energy, they tried again and as if by magic each group literally managed to throw the person up.

«This game shows that hands can draw on immense energies.» Anita said. «I have studied this field, first with the pranothrapy, then with healing at a distance.»

«Healing at a distance! It makes me think of an experiment I did in 2012 in San Francisco.» I said.

«What was it about?» Anita asked.

«I was a guest of a friend, one of the most powerful healers in the United States. I was there to attend a SAND conference, Science and Non-Duality. In the same days the baseball finals were held in San Francisco, and the San Francisco Giants were the worst team.»

«And what happened?» Anita urged.

«My friend tried to help the Giants by healing them using his hands. His technique worked remotely. However, the effects were minimal, difficult to assess. I told him that according to syntropy, the results are enhanced using the retrocausal mode, thanks to the butterfly effect.»

«How did you apply retrocausality?» Ursula asked.

«The Giants had to play the game, our friend had to record it, without looking at it or knowing the result. Then, at the end of the game, he had to watch the recording and start healing the players on a game that had already happened. It might have been a coincidence, but as soon as he started to use this retrocausal modality, the Giants started winning, scoring increasingly surprising results and managing to achieve what no other team had previously achieved in the history of American baseball.»

«Only by moving hands in a retrocausal modality and from a distance?» Ursula asked.

«It may have been a coincidence. But it was so incredible that it motivated

us to continue, and we went on getting always more amazing results.»

«Do you have any documents about this?» Anita asked.

«There is a short video we made in San Francisco with the healer. The link is: youtu.be/ubdNpH-zPwo. It lasts only a few minutes.»

The group watched the video carefully.

«The power of this method is simply incredible!» Anita said.

«Do you have other examples?» Gabriele asked.

«The most striking one is Trump's election.»

«What does the former American president have to do with it?» Gabriele snapped.

«When the polls closed all the analysts and gamblers gave Trump's victory a possibility of less than five percent, while Hillary's victory was certain, with more than ninety-five percent of possibilities. Well, things went differently. The impossible turned out to be possible.» I said.

«Indeed, Trump's election has always remained a mystery! Everyone was sure about Clinton.» Peter interjected.

«Russia was accused of having meddled in the elections, without ever finding a shred of evidence. All the investigations showed that cheating and manipulation had occurred only on the Clinton side.» I replied.

«So what happened?» Anita asked.

«The FED, the greens, had prepared

the Third World War.» I stood in silence for a moment. «The Third World War was planned to start a few days after Hillary's victory. NATO had already surrounded Russia and was ready. The reason for the war was Putin. Putin had nationalized the Russian Central Bank and was leading the world to free itself from the tyranny of the FED and the greens. The greens had to stop Putin as soon as possible!»

«And what does Trump have to do with it? Honestly to me he has always been unpleasant! His policies have increased poverty, doubled the number of people living on the streets, and have favored only a few people who were already very rich!»

Anita said.

«You are right! But Trump was also deeply against wars. Since the beginning of his election campaign, he declared that he would develop a positive relationship with Russia, he respected Putin and wanted him as a friend. He did not want wars.»

«I still do not understand!» Anita answered.

«The scenario was simple: on one hand the Third World War that would have led to the extinction of humanity, on the other hand Trump, with all his faults, but who would never authorize the war.»

«Trump was indeed the most unlikely candidate.» Gabriele spoke.
«Clinton herself had helped him win

the Republican Nomination, because she was sure she could beat him without any effort. He was depicted as an irresponsible, an idiot, a danger to the United States and the world.»

«Trump had the media and the FED against. There was no way for him to win! But Clinton would have brought humanity to extinction and the greens to victory. The greens, a small elite of humans, had concentrated incredible resources in the idea of being able to overcome the Ice age alone. In such a scenario, the attractor could not remain neutral, witnessing at the extermination of humanity.» I said.

«And what did the attractor do?»

«The attractor gave a chance to Trump! But to do so a healer was

necessary. Someone who, in a retrocausal mode, after the ballots were closed, slightly moving his hands bridged the intention of the attractor with the consciousness of the people. This tiny ripple, like the flap of the wings of a butterfly, became a hurricane that hit American citizens just before casting the vote, awakening their consciences. This minimal ripple has made the impossible possible. It allowed the victory of Trump, a candidate who had a chance of less than five percent!»

«Do you know who did it?»

«Yes I know!»

«But then Trump's election was meddled!» Wong said.

«No. People voted for Trump according to their freewill and conscience, as the Giants played and won with their own forces. The vote was successful. This small retrocausal ripple has awakened the consciences of millions of Americans. Millions of Americans have voted freely and consistently with their freewill and their attractor of love. It was a vote against the dictatorship of the greens. Hillary was the green candidate. The media supported Hillary, while they were ridiculing Trump describing him as an incompetent without any experience. The elections were rigged from the beginning! But in favor of Hillary!»

«Do the greens only act on the

entropic level?» Anita asked.

«That's right! They are very obtuse. They think that power is exercised only on the physical and material plane. But Trump proved the opposite. There is another plane, not physical and invisible. No one figured out who was behind Trump, what power was supporting him.»

«The elections were arranged in favor of Hillary, but Trump won thanks to the butterfly effect!» Gabriele said. «Trump's election avoided the Third World War. A war that the greens had planned down to the smallest details. The outcome was supposed to be the extinction of humanity before the advent of the Ice age.»

«Trump was the great enemy of the greens!» Ursula added.

«They did everything to eliminate him. First, they accused him of being an agent of Putin, then they invented sex scandals, then the story of a spy poisoned by the Russians in Britain, then the use of chemical weapons by the Syrian government. They tried several times to eliminate him physically, for example by tampering with the presidential plane to make it explode in flight. But Trump did not trust the CIA and the FBI, he used his own security, and he always managed to avoid the attacks.»

«Trump, the first president not controlled by the greens. But it's impossible! I cannot bear it! I hate

him!» Anita shouted.

«They fabricated all possible scandals, up to bringing his entourage to resign and to surround him with men working for the greens. A coup. An isolated president, but up to the last on his position not to give consent to the start of the Third World War.»

«Was the Third World War avoided simply by the small movement of a hand?» Peter asked.

«A very small movement, almost imperceptible, but in a calm sea where even the slightest ripple is amplified infinitely by the attractor. This tiny flap of wings has changed the history of humanity. From extinction we have moved on to a possible

syntropic future, which we must now build together.»

«Are you suggesting that we could help the Pope with a simple movement of our hands?» Anita asked.

«No! In this case it is more difficult.»

«I do not understand why.»

«Because it lacks the retrocausal element that is what allows the butterfly effect to amplify until it becomes a hurricane.»

«I do not understand, can you be clearer?»

«In the case of homeopathy, the illness has already been determined and the homeopathic remedy acts retrocausally. For this reason, the active ingredient is enhanced by the

attractor. Similarly with the Giants of San Francisco. The game was already over, and the action of the healer took place in a retrocausal mode, amplifying the effect to its maximum. Similarly for the presidential elections. Only after the closure of the ballots, after the citizens had voted, was it possible to act in a retrocausal way. Retrocausality is essential to activate the butterfly effect.»

«And in the case of the Pope?»

«The Pope asks us to act in a classical way, forward in time. In this way it is difficult to use the butterfly effect and we are forced to work on a few persons at a time.»

«Do you have any ideas?» Anita asked.

«No. But I suggest starting with the basic elements of this technique.» I saw nods of assent. «It is essential to silence the chatter of our mind.»

«In what way?» Irem asked.

«I use the sitting position called ZaZen, which you all know well. The goal is simply to calm the chatter of the mind and get in touch with the heart. When the mind is calm, without any ripple, we can insert an intention which will propagate indefinitely, strengthening itself. Only the slightest chatter is needed to weaken our intention. The more we calm our mind, the greater will be the power of the intention that we entrust to the sea of syntropy.»

«But is it always necessary to sit in

ZaZen?» Anita asked.

«No, after a while the silence of the mind becomes our nature and we can insert an intention in the sea of syntropy at any moment, in any condition.»

«But do these intentions always work?» Anita asked again.

«They work when they are in line with the attractor, as this is what amplifies and enhances them.»

«Otherwise what happens?»

«Simply nothing, you do not get any results.»

«And when should we place our intention?»

«Intentions must be placed when the mind is silent and it is important to remember that they operate

retrocausally, on the past. We can act on what has already happened, for example we can go to the initial cause of an illness and by acting at that level, on that time, the disease in the present disappears, gradually regressing.»

«A miracle?»

«It may seem like a miracle to us, but it is a scientific property of syntropy and retrocausality.»

«Do you think miracles work like this?»

«Yes, I think that what we call miracles is nothing but retrocausal effects. Obviously these effects can only be achieved with the help of the attractor.»

«But what happens when someone opposes, hinders these retrocausal

effects?»

«The attractor gives and takes life. When an action is vital, fundamental, and someone stands in the way, trying to stop it, the attractor can show in the most extreme ways. The attractor is love, but it is also the most powerful energy. There is a harmony between love and strength. Harmony brings together opposing elements, apparently incompatible, like life and death.»

The group was silent, and Ursula took the floor. «I would suggest a practical session. This time not on the guests of the community, but directly on the masses that are flooding Saint Peter's Square to protest against the new Pope.»

«To reach the results,» I added, «we must first calm the chatter of the mind and then place ripples into the calm sea of syntropy, simply by slightly moving the right hand, with the intention of going to the origin of those people's anger and calming it down.»

«I think we can start the session now.» Ursula said.

Maurizio brought the round-shaped zafu cushions for the healers to sit and rest their knees on the ground. One by one the healers took their position, forming a circle. Everyone looked at the wall and gave their backs to the other participants. Maurizio turned off the lights of the room and used a

Tibetan bell whose sound slowly faded.

I remained in the next room with Ursula. The TV speaker was showing an enraged crowd that was concentrating in Saint Peter's Square. A huge crowd of people shouting slogans against the new Pope.

«These images will tell us if what our healers are doing is effective.» Ursula said.

The TV speaker was promoting hatred and violence: «We have never seen a Pope elected so quickly before! It is clear, he is an impostor! A communist agent of the Chinese president. China has manipulated these elections! An interference that is equivalent to a declaration of war and

with war we must respond! The time has come to end this great power of China. In the name of God, of the only true God, this atheist and communist country must be wiped off!»

The masses had begun to shout in a rhythmic way: «War! War! War!»

Our syntropic healers were in full meditation. I saw Irem moving her right hand almost imperceptibly. The energy of this little gesture was enormous, I felt it expand around us. I saw the flow of people in Saint Peter's Square gradually turn around and turn their backs on the basilica. The speakers continued to instigate war, but the masses had stopped shouting: «War! War! War!» They

were coming out of the square. Within a little over half an hour the square had emptied, while the reporters continued to incite the war. There was no more response from the masses. Only a few were still there.

The group had gathered in a circle to discuss the results of this experiment. Wong spoke. «The power of this technique is immense, and it can lead to an immediate result. What I wonder is if people really changed or if it's just a momentary variation in their behavior.»

«I wonder why the media are so compact in instigating war.» Peter said.

«I don't know! Any of you wants to

answer?» I asked.

«I fear,» Peter added, «that tragedies like the Second World War can take place again. In these eighty years since the end of the Second World War, people have not changed! Most people are still gregarious, behaving like sheep that follow the flock. In England, a week before the start of the First World War, few knew who the Archduke of Hapsburg was or of the existence of the Kingdom of Serbia. England lived a period of peace, splendor and wellbeing, and the last thing that could be imagined that summer of 1914 was a war. Yet after just one week the masses demanded war. The media had succeeded in turning peaceful people

into masses asking for blood.»

«This can happen within a few hours, as we have seen today, for the new Pope and China.» I added.

«Are you saying that people lack independence of judgment?» Ursula asked.

«Just a few troublemakers, supported by the media, can move the masses to war. We need autonomous individuals who can oppose social pressures.»

«Social pressure is very powerful!» Anita added. «I spent a year in the United States, guest of an American family. I was in the middle of the United States. On the first Sunday the family got ready to go to church and I said I would not go because I did not believe. The mother replied that it was

not allowed and that I had to follow them to church. So I decided to go to church every Sunday, but each Sunday to a different church.» She was silent for a moment. «I saw the most incredible things! First, almost all the churches were divided by skin color. There was the white Baptist church and the black Baptist church, and so on for all the other churches. But the thing that struck me most was religious extremism. In some churches participants prostrated themselves before the altar and began to utter meaningless words. Next to the altar stood a distinguished gentleman, dressed in a suit and tie, with an open Bible in his hand. At every sound, at every mumble, he

cried out to the miracle saying that it was a passage from the Bible in Aramaic or Sanskrit. As an atheist I could see the scam. But the psychological pressure was very powerful. I, too, was about to go there and prostrate myself at the altar to utter incomprehensible words.»

«The judgment of others, the social pressure, can lead us to absurd things, which we would never do from a rational and ethical point of view!» Peter added.

«That's right! When people discover the voice of the heart they become independent of the judgment and pressures of others.» Ursula said.

At lunch Gabriele was sitting next to

me. «I wonder how long the greens will go on trying to block syntropy.» He said. «It is clear that they have been doing this since the time of the Old Testament!»

«I don't know,» I answered. «In my opinion it all started in 1913, with the establishment of the FED. The FED initially consolidated the dollar, thanks to the First and Second World Wars and the Great Depression. Only at the end of the Second World War did censorship spread out. Those who worked on syntropy were imprisoned, killed, exiled, expelled from the universities. Their books and articles were burned or destroyed. Their private archives were looted and at the end no trace of syntropy was left.»

«But who were they?»

«They were bankers, and the Vatican played a central, extremely important role. It seems that everything turned around Rome. Washington and London were of secondary importance.»

«So the Vatican knew about the Ice age!»

«They have always given great importance to the study of astronomy, with the construction of powerful telescopes.»

«As an astronomer, it has always struck me that the oldest institution of astronomical research in the world is the Vatican. The observatory that the Vatican built on top of Mount Graham, the sacred mountain of the

Apache tribe, left me puzzled. They called it Lucifer 1, a name that sounds rather out of place for a Vatican structure, which mainly studies the Sun, built on the sacred mountain for the Apache animist religion.»

«Lucifer? I cannot believe it! It would be like consecrating the White House to Osama Bin Laden!» I answered.

«The eye of the Vatican is called Lucifer!» Gabriele said firmly. «Despite the fact that the destinies of the Vatican and the devil have always intertwined, everyone should shout at the scandal.»

«Who are the Vatican astronomers?»

«Jesuits.»

«So, did the Jesuits know about the imminent Ice age?»

«Yes, they've known it for a long time.»

«And behind the FED who do we find?»

«The Jesuits!»

«And who was the pope of the apocalypse?»

«He was a Jesuit.»

«Jesuits! Jesuits! Jesuit !!! Was the project of the Third World War and the extermination of humanity also of the Jesuits? Are the greens Jesuits?»

«I cannot support this statement! Trump, the enemy of the greens, was educated by the Jesuits!»

«Perhaps, for this reason he became an anti-Jesuit and an enemy of the greens!» Gabriele answered with a smile.

We had received an invitation for the next day to go to China to see the pyramids that the Chinese government were testing for the Ice age. We also received a message from the Pope who showed concern for the way mass media were inciting people to war, manipulating information, and divulging false news.

Peter spoke. «I want to share with you the studies of a friend who worked in the field of pharmaceutical marketing in the United States.» He fumbled for a few seconds with the keyboard and he chose an article to display on the screens. «In general, when a marketing study on pharmaceutical products is carried

out, it starts from the needs, such as the type of product that is required by the market, then the name and logo, the packaging, the colors, the size of the pills and the last thing is what is put in the pills.» He looked for a page of the article. «As you can see, the pharmaceutical company's requests are often different. They ask to identify the information that will cause the immune system to malfunction, causing new illnesses.»

Anita took the floor. «Perhaps this explains why the newspapers give so much space to negative and dramatic news. For some time now I have disconnected the television and I only see films online. When I go to my parents, friends, or I'm in a place with

a TV, I count the positive news and the negative ones. I noticed that there is usually a regularity: eleven news, of which the first ten dramatic and the last apparently positive, but also with dramatic consequences. Whoever hears the news on TV, on a daily basis, becomes addicted to negative information, develops insensitivity and apathy and is convinced that life and humanity are worthless.»

«Negative news moves people away from life energy and make them ill. Often dramatic, but false, information is repeated until nausea. The goal is to turn people into zombies and drug users.» Peter added.

Irem: «The food multinationals also operate in the pharmaceutical field

and they often add substances in their food products to make consumers fall ill.»

Peter took the floor again. «I can only think of the vaccines. Vaccines are useful! But heavy metals were added to cause tumors. The costs of chemotherapies were stratospheric! Greed led multinationals to spread diseases and lower the life energy of people.»

«Are you saying that only greed is behind the greens?» Ursula asked. «And that greed has pushed different actors to work against syntropy?»

«Probably!» Peter said. «The entropic culture is linked to the idea of scarcity of resources and, therefore, we must try to take as much as possible to the

detriment of others.»

«If I have not misunderstood,» Ursula added, «when we move from the entropic to the syntropic culture we also move from scarcity to abundance.»

«Entropic actions seem coordinated, but in my opinion they are thought by multiple actors, often in conflict with each other, who benefit from scarcity and from considering life useless, the result of chance, outside the laws of nature.» Irem replied.

«This vision was crowned by Malthus and Darwin. The aristocracy feared losing its privileges and Malthus gave scientific dignity to the idea of scarcity, leading to suppress, eliminate and oppress the poor and

needy.» Anita explained. «Malthus arguments seemed scientific, and justified the need of diseases and wars, the promulgation of oppressive laws that would worsen the already critical conditions of the poor in England. Darwin introduced the idea of the struggle for survival and natural selection, the fact that the unsuitable should be eliminated. According to Darwin and Malthus, history is not made by men, but by biology, which assigns everyone to certain places that cannot be changed and for this reason justice and social equity do not exist.»

«A vision where the poor, the ignorant, the sick and the crippled had to die!» I said.

«This vision has dominated for over

two centuries and has led to consider welfare unnecessary and to promote laws against the poor. The concepts of evolution by natural selection and the struggle for survival translated into a social doctrine, known today as social Darwinism.»

«This doctrine inspires the actions of the greens!» Ursula said.

«According to social Darwinism, inequalities and wars of conquest are nothing else than the application of the law of natural selection to the human species. Thus colonialism, eugenics, fascism, Nazism and savage capitalism were justified.» Anita clarified.

«In this vision happiness, wellbeing, peace and security have no place.»

Irem added.

«There is no compassion for those who suffer and those who beg for help, for those who cannot provide for their children, for elderly parents and for families without shelter, food and medicine, for the poor.» Anita remained silent for a moment. «The death of poor but honest citizen is for the benefit of humanity. While a rich but morally corrupt person is considered to be important for the progress of the race.»

«This has prompted social Darwinism to promote the ethical collapse of society. An example is offered by wild capitalism!» Ursula said.

«You mean the philosophy that is

summarized by the popular saying the big fish eats the small one?» Gabriele asked.

«This philosophy justifies wild policies, legitimates extreme forms of competition that culminate even in murder, for the sole purpose of deriving more money and power. Wild capitalism had no interest in life. Millions of lives were ruined by extremely low wages, the disruption of working conditions and prolonged hours of work. The lack of security caused many workers to fall ill, remain injured or even die!» Anita said. «Even now, employers in countries nonaligned with the new monetary system place little value on life, ignoring any form of work safety.»

«At the beginning of the twentieth century, in the United States, over one million workers were victims of accidents each year, were mutilated or became ill. For workers who spent their lives in the factory, the loss of a limb, sight or hearing was almost inevitable.» Peter added. «Although they were aware of the inhumane conditions, employers did not take any steps to improve the conditions. Because they did not attribute any value to human life!»

«Social Darwinism is the ideology on which private central banks are based.» I said.

«The Bank of England gave impetus to colonialism and wars for the exploitation of people. The American

revolution was a war of independence from the Bank of England!» Anita said in a firm voice. «To prevent this type of situation from happening again, the founding fathers of the United States included in the constitution a ban on creating a private central bank.»

«But in 1913 this ban was bypassed!» I said.

«The people of the United States are victims of the tyranny of the FED, which creates oppressive systems, wild competition, exploitation, death, war and terrorism. The FED's policies were not condemned or deemed immoral because they were justified by social Darwinism and therefore were considered a direct

consequence of the laws of nature.» Ursula added.

«In the Origin of Species, Darwin gave scientific justification for ethnic cleansing, which led to the massacre of blacks and American Indians and initiated Nazi movements in various countries.» Peter said.

The discussion continued until dinner time. The idea that the entropic vision arises from the greed of people and the belief that resources are scarce was widely discussed. Everyone agreed that this world view was at the foundation of the FED.

At dinner, Gabriele blurted out: «Social Darwinism, the entropic vision, and the dogma of scarcity of

resources do not explain why people working on syntropy were censored, isolated, lost funding. Some kind of mind was at work!»

«I understand that there was no such problem in the past.» Ursula replied.

Anita added: «Article 1, Section 8 of the US Constitution prohibits the creation of private central banks and requires that Congress must have the power to coin and create money and to establish its value. However, in 1913 the newly elected president Wilson approved the FED. At the end of the First World War he realized he had ruined his country, but it was too late.» Anita typed a few words on her pad and then said. «I will read a statement by President

Wilson!»

I am a most unhappy man. I have unwittingly ruined my country. A great industrial nation is controlled by its system of credit. Our system of credit is concentrated. The growth of the nation, therefore, and all our activities are in the hands of a few men. We have come to be one of the worst ruled, one of the most completely controlled and dominated Governments in the civilized world, no longer a Government by free opinion, no longer a Government by conviction and the vote of the majority, but a Government by the opinion and duress of a small group of dominant men.

«With the FED, the United States' people became slaves of foreign

entities.» Anita added.

«The founding fathers of the United States realized this danger!» I said.
«The brutality of the Bank of England! The way the colonies were treated was a consequence of the credit system, a system that the founding fathers did not want to see in the United States. For this reason they included in Article 1, Section 8, the ban towards any private central bank.»

«So, the FED is illegal!»

«Yes! It goes against the United States constitution. It's illegal! But it became so powerful to dictate the law, control the entire US establishment, the media, the armed forces and the secret services.»

«How did it get so powerful?»
Gabriele asked.

«Indebting governments. The FED fears all those honest politicians who want to nationalize central banks and solve the debt crisis. The enemies of the FED are the Communists and recently Putin, China, Iran, Syria and a number of other countries, not aligned with the FED system.»

Ursula shook her head. «In the last years we have been on the verge of a new world war. Fortunately, this risk has now faded. But the greens still have control of the media, educational systems, universities and science.»

«In my opinion,» I added, «the real problem has to do with people's

greed. To give a meaning to their life, they can do anything. For money people have lost ethics. In my opinion, the problem is the lack of ethics and the need to give meaning to our life.»

«The root of the problem is the need for meaning.» Anita said.

«Yes, I think that everything can be traced back to this. There are no aliens trying to control us. We have created this system in the attempt to give meaning to our lives.»

Wong began to show images of China. The group closely followed her presentation.

«But how can you have such beautiful monuments?» Irem asked.

«Matter is important in the West,» Wong replied, «while shape is important in the Est. Our archaeologists want to preserve the shape. They rebuilt the monuments, as long as the shape is maintained to the smallest details. You, on the other hand, preserve matter.»

«It's a reversed approach!» Irem said.
«Our cultures are in many ways opposite; one is the complement of the other. Yet they are both incomplete. Ours is syntropic, yours is entropic. These two polarities must merge and play together.»

«How?»

«In the Taoist philosophy all the aspects of the universe are described as the interaction of two

complementary forces: the diverging yang force and the converging yin force.» Wong changed the slide and showed the symbol of the Taijitu:

«When one increases, the other decreases, but on the whole, their balance remains unchanged. Yin and yang, diverging and converging forces, their combined action moves the universe in all its aspects: the sexes, the day and the night, life and death, fullness and emptiness, movement, and rest. Inside the yin there is the yang, and inside the yang there is the yin. This is masterfully represented in the Taijitu. The yang is depicted in white and has the properties of entropy, while the yin is represented in black and has the

properties of syntropy. The Taijitu is the union of entropy and syntropy and constantly rotates, modifying the proportion of yin and yang in the visible and invisible sides of reality. Taoist philosophy suggests that the aim is to harmonize opposites, creating unity in diversity.»

«In Hinduism, on the other hand, Shiva represents syntropy, while Shakti represents entropy. Shiva and Shakti are the primordial cosmic forces that run through the entire universe. They are constantly united in an infinite cosmic dance. Shakti can never exist without Shiva or act independently, just as Shiva is nothing without Shakti. All the matter and energy of the universe derives from

this dance between two opposing forces. Shiva absorbs the energy of Shakti, transforming it into a conscious body. Intelligence and awareness come from Shiva who also represents the future, while emotions and fear come from Shakti, who represents the past.»

«In the psychological literature of the twentieth century, Carl Gustav Jung and Wolfgang Pauli added synchronicities to causality.»

«According to Jung, synchronicities are two or more seemingly unrelated or improbable events occurring together by chance, yet they happen together in a meaningful way. Synchronicities do not contradict causality. But, as events can be

grouped by causes, they can also be grouped by purposes. Jung coined the word synchronicity to describe meaningful a-causal events. He described synchronicities as a principle linking a-causal events and meaningful coincidences.»

«Jung gave a complete definition of this concept in 1951, when he published jointly with the physicist Wolfgang Pauli an article titled *Synchronicity - An Acausal Connecting Principle*. In Jung and Pauli's description, causes act from the past, while synchronicities act from the future. Synchronicities are meaningful as they converge towards an end, providing direction and purpose.»

«As you know, the first principle of

thermodynamics states that energy cannot be created or destroyed, it is a unity that can only be transformed. We have repeatedly seen that the energy-momentum-mass equation identifies a visible and entropic energy and an invisible and syntropic one. The total energy is the sum of these two energies. In this way we discover that syntropy is the complement of entropy. This can be represented using a seesaw that shows that we can increase syntropy, lowering entropy and vice versa. This means that we can act on the invisible by acting on the visible. Entropy and syntropy are complementary, they are inseparable from each other, like Shiva and Shakti. They play continuously

together. This makes Syntropy a concept profoundly different from Negentropy, which instead is the opposite of entropy.»

She remained silent, waiting for some reaction.

«And how does China fit in all this?» Peter asked.

«China was totally unbalanced, towards the invisible inner reality of syntropy, and this created great problems. In the same way the West is unbalanced towards the visible, external reality of entropy. Starting from the cultural revolution of the 1990s, China has sought to cure this imbalance and now the two polarities seem to harmonize well.»

«Has this new balance boosted

China?» Anita asked.

«Yes, not only on a cultural and international level, but also on a scientific level. China is open to syntropy, while Western science treats syntropy as a taboo. China has managed to make amazing discoveries that seem miraculous. I hope to show you tomorrow some of them, when we will visit my country.» Wong's tone of voice was proud. It was clear that she deeply loved her country and was proud of its political system and leadership.

I took the floor. «I'm sorry to interrupt this wonderful presentation of China. I must remind you that Chinese time is seven hours ahead.

Tomorrow they are waiting us before lunchtime. This means that at four o'clock in the morning we must all be ready. Tomorrow will be a particularly complex and tiring day.»

SATURDAY,
DECEMBER 5, 2026

«You look tired!» Ursula said.

«I slept badly; in fact I did not sleep at all. Probably, I'm going through a period of stress and tension!»

«I can understand!»

«The project we are working on is very complex.»

Anita approached us. «Can I join you?» She had a radiant face and an intense look.

One after the other the healers entered the syntropic door and disappeared. I got in last and a moment later I found myself in an

environment rich in dark wooden panels, oriental style, very different from what I was used to, but at the same time very familiar and pleasant.

A Chinese-styled lady came to meet us. She was elegantly dressed and had a distinct and determined posture. She greeted me with a slight bow and in perfect English she said: «I am Zhao, the person in charge of this pyramid.»

«Where exactly are we?» I asked, still feeling tired and sleepy.

«In the Gobi Desert.»

I looked through a large window and saw a lush forest. «The Gobi Desert?» I asked incredulously.

«You would not think so.» Zhao answered with a smile. «It's one of the most luxuriant areas on the planet,

but we keep calling it desert.»

«It has nothing to do with a desert! How did you manage to transform it?»

«Thanks to syntropic agroforestry.»

The group had gathered around Zhao. «Syntropic agroforestry maximizes the properties of life. Each element has a purpose, and it is necessary. Syntropic agroforestry enhances the purpose of each element, bringing them together, transforming isolated entities into an orchestra playing a great symphony. In this way life energy increases and life promotes syntropy. The only that have moved away from syntropy are the human beings. Freewill allowed humans to choose entropy. We have

plundered the vital energies of the planet, destroyed forests and land in ways that have drained the life energy and caused desertification and environmental disasters. Without humans, the planet would be covered by an immense forest. Syntropic agroforestry brings different elements to converge and maximizes the role of each one. It does not plague nature, dividing the forest from agriculture. But it preserves unity, thus achieving the maximum from each element.»

«How does it work?»

«Syntropic agroforestry instead of dividing unites. It does not separate the cultivated land from the forest. Trees are planted according to paths, in which syntropic agroforestry

machines can move.»

«Syntropic agroforestry machines?»

«When trees are pruned, the material is minced on the spot and left on the ground in the form of grains that turn into compost which is highly rich in organic and nutritive properties. In addition to fertilizing the soil, it ensures moisture and nourishes the organisms and its microbiology. Trees are necessary for the vitality of the soil. Thanks to pruning, the soil regenerates and the plants thrive, producing fruits rich in vital energy and syntropy. Syntropic machines are designed to prune trees and transform them into micro granules that are deposited on the ground.»

«And water? How did you manage to

take it in the desert? The Gobi Desert was one of the driest places on the planet! I know that immense irrigation projects were planned.»

«We discovered that trees and forests trigger a pump effect that allows water vapor to move from the coastal areas inland and reach the desertic areas without building any kind of infrastructure.» Zhao answered. «To activate and strengthen this natural cycle of rain, we had to reforest first the coastal areas and progressively the inner lands, up to the Gobi Desert. We started from the high urbanized areas. From the cities where trees had been removed and the forests had been cut. Chinese cities have been transformed into garden cities.

Megalopolis immersed in forests, where skyscrapers are separated by large green areas. Among the skyscrapers there are always large spaces, and these spaces have all been transformed into forests. Traffic is all underground, while at the ground level we have gardens, lakes, and trees. This solution has restarted the rain cycle and has improved the quality of life.» Zhao began to show images of Chinese cities, immersed in immense forests. «The destruction of forests had blocked the natural flow of water vapor from the sea to the inland areas. The streams of water vapor that carried rain for thousands of kilometers inside the mainland had dried up. We have rebuilt the forests.

It took thirty years and all the Chinese citizens have been involved. Every year over two billion trees are planted by Chinese citizens in cities. This afforestation activity has affected all the cities, particularly the coastal areas which have thus turned into large gardens. We had to redesign urban transportation, strengthening the subways to leave the ground level free for trees. Outside the cities billions of trees were planted every year, trying to impact as little as possible on agricultural land or combining agriculture with forests. The real revolution occurred with syntropic agroforestry, when it was discovered that it is not necessary to divide agricultural land from woodland, but

that wood and agriculture must coexist, strengthening each other. With syntropic agroforestry we have turned China into one big forest and the natural cycle of rains has been re-established everywhere, even here in the Gobi Desert. Syntropic agroforestry brought rain into the Gobi Desert, without irrigation. Lakes and rivers had disappeared. Now the Gobi Desert is full of water, lakes and rivers.»

«A desert that is full of life and water!»

«Syntropic agroforestry has provided the key to this transformation. Here, in the Gobi Desert, we produce enough food for the whole of humanity. We have gone from an era

of scarcity to an era of abundance. With syntropic agroforestry, the planet can sustain, without any difficulty, a population of many hundreds billion of people.»

«What do you find most interesting about syntropic agroforestry?»

«First, the energy balance is always positive. In traditional agriculture, we use more energy than what it is obtained back, since it is entropic and disperses energy. With syntropic agroforestry the amount of energy used is extremely low compared to what we receive, and the yield is far richer in vital energy than it is used to be. It also transforms arid soils into fertile land charged with vital properties. This revitalization of the

land, the increase of vital energies and the drastic reduction of illnesses are factors that have always impressed me.»

«How is syntropic agroforestry similar or different from organic farming?»

«It's completely different. Syntropic agroforestry is an open system that transforms the environment and regenerates the soil. Organic farming is a closed system that defends itself from a polluted environment, from genetically modified organisms and chemical agents. Organic farmers make large use of plastics to isolate the land from the outside world, in a totally unnatural way, contrary to the principles of syntropy and life.»

«Do syntropic products have qualities which are different from organic products?!»

«Yes. Syntropic agroforestry products are rich in vital energy, while the same is not true for organic farming. Syntropic agroforestry is an open system. If the environment is polluted, it works in this polluted and entropic environment to transform it and bring it back to syntropy. Syntropic agroforestry transforms in just a few years the most polluted soils into rich and fertile lands, reestablishing the natural balance of the different elements. In this way pollution regresses and nature becomes more and more lush. Syntropic agroforestry is open and

integrated. It combines forests with agricultural land. Forests offer shelter, protection and thanks to pruning fertilize the soil.»

«Are greenhouses used?»

«Pyramids, like the one you're in now, are greenhouses.»

I looked around. I had not yet realized that I was in a pyramid. The very large spaces, the use of natural coverings and the large windows gave the feeling of being immersed in a familiar and natural environment. «Is syntropic agroforestry also used inside the pyramids?»

«Yes, the pyramids have a square base of almost two kilometers per side and they're almost a kilometer high.»

«Huge dimensions!» Gabriele said.

«These dimensions allow to live in a natural habitat.»

«Are people in this pyramid experiencing the environment that we will have to live in, in just a few years' time?» I asked.

«We chose the Gobi Desert because temperatures can be extremely low. In this moment, out there,» she pointed to the large window on my right, «at night temperatures fall to almost fifty degrees Celsius below zero.»

Inside, the temperature was mild. It seemed like spring, and it was hard to believe that there were such rigid temperatures beyond that glass.

«How was the pyramid built?»

«We have made use of syntropy. We try to maximize syntropy in all our

choices.»

«For the construction of the pyramid which solutions have you chosen?»

«Those that increase syntropy, that lead to a positive energy balance.»

«I do not see how one can build such a huge structure with a positive energy balance.»

«We used what physicists call soft matter.»

«Soft matter?» Anita asked.

«At the end of the last millennium, the crystallographer Ned Seeman started a new branch of science: DNA-based nanotechnologies.»

«Is it possible to build using DNA?»

«Not just build, but it is possible to write projects, draw interactions between appropriately created

constructs, to carry around other molecules, thus obtaining structures that self-build and self-repair, like living organisms.»

«Is the pyramid a great living organism?»

«Not exactly. It is possible to inform these DNA bricks to obtain any type of design and project. The structure self-builds and repairs itself. The incredible thing is that the energy balance is always positive. But it is not a living organism!»

«Does it produce more energy than it uses?» Gabriele asked.

«Being made of DNA, does it die as it happens to living beings?» Irem asked.

«These are not living beings. They

have syntropic properties, but on a level that is not yet that of life. We do not know their behavior in the long term, but we know they can last for millennia. They have a much longer life expectancy than classical building materials.»

«But why pyramids?» Ursula asked.

«It is the most stable and resistant shape. They have a very large base, they cannot collapse, there is no roof and there is no accumulation of snow or dust.»

«What kind of stresses do you expect?»

«When solar emissions decrease, the magnetic shield that protects the planet from cosmic rays reduces. Cosmic rays will penetrate inside the

Earth and activate the magma. Data from ice cores show that during Ice ages volcanic eruptions and earthquakes increase. We expect strong earthquakes, tidal waves and volcanic eruptions.»

«Have you fully populated this pyramid?»

«In this pyramid, more than one hundred thousand people are now living. The pyramids can accommodate half a million people, but we decided to limit the population to one hundred thousand people.»

«How is this experiment going?» Abdul asked.

«We are trying to understand what the problems are or may be. We want every pyramid to be self-sufficient.

Everything is recycled, the only thing that is released is heat.»

«But how does a pyramid cope with all the needs of the people?»

«We are still trying to understand what the needs are. We have discovered that there are invisible, intangible needs to which we have never paid attention to before.»

«For example?»

«Everyone needs to give meaning to their life. This is a vital, basic need, like eating or breathing. The need for meaning can lead to the creation of communities where complex social and psychological dynamics take place. This is one of the biggest challenges we are facing right now.»

«Can you be more precise?»

«We do not have all the elements yet. It's too early to talk about it. There are aspects that we had not considered before, but that seem extremely important for the success of the project. I would like to take you four a tour of the pyramid now.»

Zhao guided us to a lift that could comfortably accommodate the whole group. After a few moments we were at the ground floor. The smell of earth was intense and there was life everywhere. The ceiling, which was at least fifty meters high, gave the impression of the sky. A clear sky with clouds chasing each other. The temperature and humidity were those of a tropical area.

«Syntropic agroforestry is simple and multifunctional.»

«Multifunctional?» Ursula echoed.

«We try to implement it in an artistic way. We use rows that follow curves, interspersed with ponds and rocks. We make great use of the principles of feng shui, which is used in Chinese parks.»

«Feng shui? Can you tell us more?» Anita asked.

«It is an ancient art of Taoist China that is used for the design of houses, but also for parks and urban areas. Feng shui literally means *wind and water*, in honor of the two elements that with determine the characteristics of a particular place. According to Taoism there are two general

principles, the Ch'i and the dynamic balance between Yin and Yang. Yin is the feminine energy while yang is the masculine energy. In feng shui yin is represented by water and yang by wind. The origins of feng shui are very old. Its principles have been discovered in antediluvian tombs.»

«And what are the results?»

«People benefit greatly only by spending time in places designed following the principles of feng shui.»

«It's really a multifunctional place!» I said, looking around and seeing people of all ages jogging or practicing martial arts, integrating harmoniously into the context of syntropic agroforests.

«That's right. A space that must be

lived and which raises the wellbeing of people. The contact with the soil, a land rich in vital energy and with a space immersed in nature, brings wellbeing and happiness. All those who live in the pyramid spend time in this space.»

«Are trees and nature present only at this level?» Peter asked.

«No. All the levels are rich in nature. But only at this level syntropic agroforestry is used. Syntropic agroforestry recharges the soil with vital energy. An energy that then radiates throughout the pyramid.»

«How is this energy felt?»

«People talk about a feeling of wellbeing. A feeling of warmth in their heart area, like love. Vital energy

has a very important therapeutic function, as it reconnects us in a natural and ancestral way with the attractor of love, the source of syntropy. This energy heals psychological disorders and organic illnesses.»

«Are there diseases common to people who live in the pyramids?» Ursula asked.

«We have only just begun experimenting. We have data only for the past year. We are trying to keep people's immune system efficient. For this reason, we are against an excessive sterilization of the environment. We want children to play with the soil and get dirty. We are against an excessive use of vaccines.

People need to be exposed to pathogens. And it is good to be exposed to the risk of illnesses. In this way the immune system is kept active. What we have observed so far is a drastic reduction in cardiovascular and respiratory diseases. Furthermore, we observed a drastic reduction in psychological disorders and mental illnesses.»

«You talk about pyramids, using the plural. Are there any other pyramids?» I asked.

«The Gobi Desert has been transformed into a forest, a single large agroforest in which agriculture and forests blend together following the principles of feng shui and syntropic agroforestry. A new earthly

paradise. There are currently a thousand pyramids in this paradise that house just over a hundred million people.»

«Are they all Chinese?»

«No, the strong collaboration with Russia and the proximity to Mongolia has led to the integration of these populations into the pyramids, even if the project and the construction of the pyramids is mainly Chinese. Russian culture is closer to the western world, and we are trying to understand how the pyramids will be accepted in the West. We are planning multicultural experiments and some pyramids are specializing in Western cultures.»

«What is the reaction of Western

countries?»

«Western countries have been reluctant to participate. Life in the pyramids produces a lot of CO₂ which is then used at the ground level to nurture trees and plants. Western countries are still in the narrative that the priority is to reduce CO₂. Now, with the awareness of the Ice age, the attitude will change. In the West, all scientific studies on the decline in solar emissions were censored and people were kept in the darkness about the imminent Ice age. We have therefore relied on the BRICS countries, namely Brazil, Russia, India, of course China and South Africa, and about a hundred countries are cooperating with us.»

«Are you exporting the pyramids?»

«We are verifying the feasibility and we are trying to identify the problems that could arise. At the moment we started reforestation projects in the coastal areas of Africa, Asia and South America, to reactivate the rain cycle.»

«It seems to me that the rain cycle has been reactivated in the Sahara desert.»

«Yes, we are starting to transform the Sahara desert into a great syntropic agroforest, a great earthly paradise.»

«How long will it take?»

«We first restore the humus.»

«What is humus?» Abdul asked.

«Humus is a compound of organic substances present in the soil. It is dark in color. It is what we normally

call soil. It is formed by the maceration of organic substances that are deposited on the ground. Entropic farming and deforestation have destroyed the humus. Syntropic agroforests regenerate humus. Tree maceration is the basic ingredient.»

«Do you know how long it will take?»

«A couple of years may be enough to regenerate humus. Right now, we are trying to maximize the recycling of all biological wastes, from food wastes to sewages. All what is produced by life can be used to regenerate the humus and the land.»

«After having regenerated the humus, how will you proceed?»

«We first plant small trees that grow quickly and stabilize the soil. These

trees are then pruned and replaced with large size trees. Leaving trees to decompose on the spot further enriches the soil.»

«How many years are needed to turn an arid land into a land suitable for syntropic agroforestry?»

«Generally it takes seven years.»

«The Ice age begins, however, in less than six years. In the early months of 2032, solar emissions will drop by 60% at the peak of the Ice age, and by then the whole system should be fully operational.»

«Times are very tight. But a series of circumstances play in our favor.»

«Such as?»

«The permafrost of the tundra is now melting, and it contains about

twenty percent of the CO₂ of the planet. This will be released into the atmosphere and it will nourish the new forests, just when the Ice age starts, mitigating the catastrophic effects of the reduced solar emissions.»

«Does the tundra act as a carbon sink?» I asked.

«The tundra has captured huge amounts of carbon dioxide. The melting of the permafrost will release CO₂ exactly when we need it. The tundra has absorbed for millennia carbon dioxide, now it will release it at the beginning of the Ice age.»

«In this way the afforestation process will be helped and we will earn a few years, maybe a decade, but then the

system must be fully operational!»

«We will have just over fifteen years, enough time to have the system ready. The reafforestation of the planet will be completed within twenty years and the pyramids in the next ten years.»

I looked around me. The ground level of the pyramid was so large that it gave the impression of having no borders. The feeling was to be in a tropical forest. A forest blended into an extremely advanced agriculture.

«One of the difficulties of syntropic agroforestry is that it requires intuitive people. The way in which living systems interact is nonmechanical and cannot be described in the manuals. Recipes and manuals are not enough, it is necessary an intuitive approach.»

Zhao asked to follow her to the first floor.

The very high ceiling of the first floor gave the feeling of being in a park surrounded by futuristic architecture with large common areas, piazzas, and meeting places.

«What solutions have you adopted for housing?»

«Close contact with nature and with others is necessary, lots of outdoor activities, sports and attention to the wellbeing of the body. There are private spaces, but people are brought to live together with others. We encourage eating together and the use of common services such as laundry, reading rooms and libraries. The

solutions we are studying are aimed at preventing people from isolating themselves, closing themselves in their apartments and feel alone. Loneliness is one of the main causes of illnesses and existential crises. These housing solutions try to reduce loneliness.»

«But there are also other psychological factors. First you talked about the need for meaning. When people receive their meaning from the judgment of others, they start behaving in ways which are not spontaneous and that cause loneliness. It is necessary to promote authentic lifestyles!»

«It is not easy. We have not yet figured how to promote people's

authenticity.»

In some ways that kind of architecture and spaces helped the contact with syntropy. I felt an incredible sense of familiarity, I felt totally comfortable, I felt at home.

«We use lakes and waterways following the Chinese tradition.» Zhao said. «People do not notice them, but these little details have an important effect.» She stayed in silence for a few moments. «For example, there is a strong irregularity in the streets. They are not straight. There are frequent waterways. The pools of water are rich in fish, especially goldfish that we Chinese love so much. Many homes have been built above small lakes. These are

expedients that Chinese have learned to appreciate over the centuries. When vital energy becomes part of the architecture, people's wellbeing increases. Illnesses originate from blocks of vital energy. By letting the vital energy move, these blocks disappear.»

Zhao took us to a restaurant, with tables overlooking a small piazza. The temperature was mild and pleasant. The chirping of the birds accompanied us in the background. I could not help thinking that outside the temperature was minus fifty Celsius. The winds blowing from the Siberian steppes favored these extremely low temperatures.

«How do you keep the pyramid warm?» I asked.

«Pyramids allow the heat to enter, but not to exit. The amount of heat that enters, even in winter months, is remarkable. The structure is completely transparent and absorbs all the heat of the Sun. The strong presence of life contributes to the increase in temperatures. Each of us disperses about a hundred watts of heat every hour in the environment. With a hundred thousand residents it turns into ten megawatts. A respectable thermal production! When needed we add extra heat produced using biogas. If there is an excess in heat, we release it in the environment and this will help to

counter the Ice age.»

«So, the pyramid has a positive energy balance!»

«Yes, the energy balance is positive. Pyramids help increase the planet's temperature and counter its cooling.»

Gabriele: «We have three situations with positive energy balance: syntropic agroforestry, soft matter used to build the pyramids and the absorption and increase in heat caused by life. Are there any other positive energy sources?»

In the meantime, the restaurant started serving food. It came all from syntropic agroforestry and was strictly vegan. The flavors were intense, exceptional, totally new compared to what I was used to. There was no

need to add salt or flavorings.

«Do you only select what leads to a positive energy balance?» Gabriele asked.

«Yes! The energy balance is an indicator of syntropy. The more it is positive, the more we have syntropy. The more it is negative, the more we increase entropy. To face the challenges of the Ice age we must increase syntropy. In this way we produce an excess in heat and accumulate energy.»

«In addition to the pyramids, soft matter and syntropic agroforestry, what else are you using?» Gabriele asked again.

«With life syntropy increases. Life has, generally, a positive energy

balance. Human beings that live a syntropic life, maximize the positive energy balance.»

«But humans have desertified and plundered the planet's resources, maximizing entropy!» Anita retorted.

«When we follow an entropic culture we amplify entropy, but when we live according to a syntropic culture, we maximize syntropy and become tools for opposing the Ice age.»

«Have you tried to syntropize culture?» Anita asked.

«This is one of the most difficult challenges.»

«Why?»

«Because people don't want to change. People are attracted by entropic lifestyles. It is not easy to

shift from an entropic to a syntropic culture.»

«But why are people attracted by entropy? Syntropic culture is advantageous, brings wellbeing and happiness. Why do people prefer entropy?»

«I think the problem has to do with the need for meaning.»

«I do not understand.» I said.

«We must provide a meaning to our life, and to respond to this need people inflate their egos.»

«I know!»

«People are attracted and develop addiction for all what inflates their ego. For example, if they inflate their ego through a group, an ideology, or a religion, questioning these strategies

leads to the identity conflict and depression. Therefore they resist change. People are afraid to change because they are afraid of their identity conflict. Change inevitably leads to the rise of this conflict.»

«I had not thought of it before.» Irem said.

«If the way we inflate our ego helps to anaesthetize our suffering by silencing depression and anxiety, it becomes necessary and we reject any change!»

«Can you give me an example?»

«Let's take a schizophrenic. We know today that hallucinations are a way, even if very dysfunctional, to give a meaning to life.»

«Then?»

«The purpose of hallucinations is to make the person feel special, unique, wanted.»

«Even if hallucinations are threatening?»

«It is always a form of attention, a proof of one's uniqueness. Hallucinations are a source of meaning and as such become important and necessary. In no way does the person want to change and lose the hallucinations, even if it is a difficult and painful experience.»

«From a syntropic point of view, how would you deal with schizophrenia?» Ursula asked.

«Schizophrenics are aware of the hallucinations of others, but not of their own hallucinations. Similarly, a

follower of a sect recognizes the other sects, but refuses to accept being a member of a sect. We easily identify the ways used by others to provide a meaning to their lives, but we do not see the ways we use to respond to our need for meaning. It is very difficult to work directly on the need for meaning. People reject any awareness. What we can do is to reconnect people to the attractor of love through the Theorem of Love. For example, by putting schizophrenics to work in syntropic agroforestry, their hallucinations are healed.»

«You reminded me of the pacifist associations.» I said.

«I do not understand.»

«When I was in my early twenties, I

was very active in pacifist movements. Well, I have never seen conflicts so violent as in the pacifist organizations.»

«How do you explain this?»

«Conflicts stemmed from simple questions of power, such as becoming president, secretary, treasurer. It was an insignificant power since these organizations were generally extremely small. But the gratification that people received from these roles was immense.»

«A contradiction between the mission and what people actually do.»

«In the pacifist groups it was exactly like that. The mission of pacifism was secondary, compared to the struggle for power.»

«This is the biggest problem we are encountering. The aim here is the maximization of syntropy, but often it is secondary when compared to the ways people expand their ego. There is an inner and psychological aspect that is difficult to face and solve. This aspect seems to be much more difficult than the challenges posed by architecture, environment, energy production, agriculture, and the Ice age. If we cannot solve the challenges of the need for meaning, we risk that the whole project will implode from within. Wonderful structures such as the pyramids are not suitable for internal wars or conflicts between people of different pyramids. It is necessary to find ways to live

according to the Theorem of Love.»

«Have you not yet found an answer to this challenge?»

«This is the biggest problem we are facing right now.»

After lunch Zhao took us to visit one of their educational areas.

«The goal of syntropic education is to bring people to discover their mission, their purpose, and respond to the need for meaning by cancelling their ego and putting themselves at the service of others.»

«How do you succeed in this?» Ursula asked.

«Equations show that increasing syntropy increases unity, but also diversity.»

«So does the ego also increase?»

«No. Diversity is something very different from the ego. It means to find oneself, one's mission, one's attractor. Everyone has a mission and cannot live the meaning of life unless they first find their own way.»

«How do you favor diversity?»

«Individualization is the most important tool. We expose children to different cultures, religions, and educational stimuli. In this way they learn to choose between different alternatives following their heart and thus arriving at the identification of their own way, the one that more than others leads them to realization.»

It was fascinating! Although there was a predominance of Chinese and

Russians in the pyramid, other races, cultures, and religions coexisted, and each had a message, a possibility. An on-going challenge, but also a continuous refinement and improvement of one's vision, identity, and individuality.

I noticed that the educational areas were concentrated in the southern part of the pyramid. «Is it just a coincidence or are the educational activities held in the south side of the pyramid?»

«It's not a coincidence. We try to maximize the exposure of young and old people to the Sun. Living in the pyramids limits the exposure to the Sun and this is worsened by the reduction of solar emissions during

the Ice age. In the southern part we try to exploit all the possible moments of exposures to the Sun. Sports, recreational activities for the elderly and for the young, are all in the south, near the windows.»

Zhao took us to the top floor. The uppermost point of the pyramid was about thirty meters from where we were standing, and large pipes came out of it.

«The heat in excess is channeled into these tubes and released into the outside.»

«In this way you will help counter the cooling of the planet!»

«The models we use are extremely complex. However, it seems that with

a million pyramids we will be able to efficiently stop the Ice age, thus keeping the planet in a situation that is not very different from the current one. It might not be necessary to build pyramids in the tropical zone.»

Gabriele took the floor. «I was wondering if these structures are suitable for warm climates like the equatorial ones.»

«Soft matter is suitable, but if we can introduce sufficient heat into the atmosphere, the tropical zone can remain free of pyramids.»

«You will have to afforest these areas anyway.» I added.

«We have already started to reforest these areas. The presence of Chinese technicians in Africa and Latin

America is massive and we are reactivating the rain cycles.»

«What will be the world population?»

«We need a population of over one hundred billion people. Here in China, we have removed all the restrictions and are encouraging the increase in births and are providing support and money to large families. The government knows about the imminent Ice age. We are trying to promote the increase of the population.»

«It seems to me that in China the age at the birth of their first child has moved forward.»

«In cities like Beijing and Shanghai many couples have their first child after they turn thirty. We are

encouraging young couples to have children and we give a consistent financial reward to those with four children, especially if they are young couples.»

«But doesn't this impact negatively on the curricula of young Chinese people?»

«The idea is that children are raised by their grandparents, leaving young people free to continue their studies and work. In this way we give to the elderly a meaningful and important role.»

«But by reducing the distance among generations, grandparents will be very young, only around forty.»

«The idea is to involve the elderly, who because of age can no longer

work, but who could offer very important support for the care of children.»

We were almost one kilometer from the base of the pyramid. The sky was crystal clear. The stars were incredibly bright. I wondered if the other solar systems were also struggling with Ice ages and the instability of solar emissions.

Zhao seemed to have read my mind. «This change between Ice ages and warm periods seems common to all the other solar systems. It leads to the extinction of all those civilizations that have not reached a syntropic awareness. Here, on this planet, we have had many other civilizations, even more advanced than ours, but

they have all ended because of the Ice age, because they had not reached a syntropic awareness. We find traces in the DNA of some indigenous peoples of Africa and Amazonia, but their civilization has become extinct. Their knowledge did not reach us. The challenge we want to win, with the help of all the other people of the planet, is to bring humanity to overcome the Ice age.»

«Do you think we will succeed?»

«I am optimistic. Our president started working in this direction with the Silk Road project and now we are working on the Stars Road project. We think that one hundred thousand years of uninterrupted progress of continuous collaboration among all

the peoples, with no wars and conflicts, will lead to an incredible development of consciousness, technology and biology. It will turn us into citizens of the stars and no longer citizens of one small, little planet. It's a challenge we think we can win and we are proud to face.»

Zhao took us to visit the other levels of the pyramid. In the high areas the perimeter of the pyramid was narrow, on the other levels there was not the impression of being inside a pyramid.

«Did you have any cases of suicide?» Ursula asked.

«No. We have not yet had any suicide. The pyramid is designed to minimize the possibility of suicide.

For example, the external windows cannot be opened. There is no possibility of committing suicide by jumping out of the pyramid. Likewise, internal architecture is designed to maximize security, reduce accidents and even extreme acts such as suicide. However, as I told you, the psychological aspects are still a challenge and pose considerable problems that we still do not fully understand.»

«Do you use indicators of happiness?» I asked.

«We use a variety of indicators, including mental health indicators. People we bring into the pyramid have been trained in a syntropic lifestyle. For example, alcohol is not

present, nor drugs. We are trying to reduce the use of coffee and tobacco. We would like to avoid the use of all that acts on the autonomic nervous system by suffocating or covering the feelings of the heart.»

«Are you able to do it?»

«It is not easy to remove addictions. Even when we succeed, people look for other ways to cover or anesthetize their inner suffering. When people are not able to resort to alcohol and drugs, they try to exalt their ego, wanting to hold positions of power and of prestige.»

We were coming down using stairways, paths or roads that connected the different levels. Some

paths reminded of mountain trails, in the middle of a luxuriant nature. The quality of life and the activities that took place on every level was incredible. A continuous mix of nature, meeting points and people who seemed to be busy in a myriad of different activities, but at the same time relaxed and capable to enjoy life. The artificial noises were almost non-existent, and everything seemed to run smoothly. The mountain trails were dotted with Buddhist monasteries. I had also noticed places for other cults, crowded by people in search of an inner truth, of a contact with the invisible.

«There is certainly a center that

coordinates everything. How did you organize it?» I asked.

«We use the Chinese model, a mix of meritocracy and direct democracy.»

«Don't you use a representative democracy system?»

«We believe that representative democracy was invented by private central banks to control and plunder humanity by a few greedy and power-hungry bankers. Representative democracy promotes the entropic culture that has brought the planet to the point of self-destruction.»

«In a syntropic world, should representative democracy be abolished?»

«Instead of representative democracy we need direct democracy

and meritocracy. Citizen must have tools to control the work of the administrators and must be consulted, must be able to express themselves continuously. There are no parties, but a single entity that works always and solely for the benefit of humanity and life. Administrators who do not comply to the wellbeing of people are removed. Every problem, every challenge, is dealt in a scientific way in a totally transparent way. One must work solely for the wellbeing of people and life. Other priorities are not allowed.»

«Are there any sanctions? Is there a police?»

«In the Chinese culture the worst sanction is to lose one's face. When a

person loses his face, he is excluded from his guānxi, his network of relationships of trust. No one trusts a person who has lost his face. This is the worst sanction a person can receive and it is administered directly by the community, by friends and not by the authority.»

«Do you have a police?»

«Yes, there is obviously a police system in the pyramid, there are also weapons to control any riots, but our hope is that the use of weapons will never be necessary.»

We stopped at an Italian pizzeria full of noisy and happy young people. «We promote social life, the meeting of young people and of different ages.

We are trying to understand what are the ways that young people prefer and thus start family projects. Our priority at this time is the increase in births.»

«Are families similar to traditional ones?»

«No. Love and passion tend to vanish after a few years, but the couple has made a commitment towards their children and the community. It happens that parents remain united for the good of their children, but that they develop other relationships. Here in China, betrayal is not seen in a negative way, rather it is considered a necessity to keep the person always alive. Our heart must always beat for someone.»

I saw a young couple kissing without

any shyness.

«We have rooms of love. Isolated places where couples can get to know each other, far from the prying eyes of others.»

«Are they used?»

«They are having great success and the impact is very positive.»

«Are there organizations, meeting places, or is it all based on spontaneity?»

«We try to encourage spontaneous meetings, like those that can take place in the piazzas. There are also social activities and entertainments. The pyramid is a bit like a large cruise liner. In the pyramid there are activities that facilitate knowing others and search for a partner.»

Zhao took us to visit some of these places, recreational and sports activities. There were a myriad of possibilities and loneliness seemed to have been defeated. Some syntropic healers launched themselves in wild dances.

We had arrived at the end of the visit, Zhao could not continue to stay with us. She pointed to the nearest syntropic door. I greeted her and thanked her heartily. I found a place to sit and wait for the healers to return.

Anita approached: «Really fascinating!!! When I was young, I had dreams that had struck me.»

«What were they about?» I asked, fascinated by her intense gaze.

«One was a dream about the future of humanity. A future made of transparent structures, full of light and life energy. Today I have seen this future and the dream that had struck me so much.»

«It was not your imagination, but it was a real vision of the future towards which we are heading!» I said.

«There is a dream that has always remained in my heart and that I rarely tell. I saw an entity of light. An orange, luminescent fog in which I immersed myself. At that moment I had the vision of this future, a future of love. I felt a love so strong and intense that it was difficult to describe with words. This dream changed my life!»

I saw a tear running down Anita's face. I thought back to a similar experience I had one night in Joplin, Missouri, when I was only seventeen, and that deeply changed my life. I had won a scholarship to attend the last year of high school in the United States, I was hosted by an American family in Jefferson City Missouri, a town of thirty thousand people in the heart of the United States. If you draw two diagonals that connect the ends of the United States, there is Jefferson City in the center. It was a place of bigotry and religious fanaticism, of phobia and terror of Russia and the communists and the total absence of freedom of thought. If someone expressed his own personal ideas he

was immediately accused of communism. Being a communist meant losing all rights and being marginalized. People were terrified at the idea of being suspected of communist sympathies and to avoid this they followed the leaders, they did not express their opinions, and conformed totally to the will of the group. There was no spontaneity, there was a great dissatisfaction. Young people made great use of drugs and alcohol. There were no spontaneous meeting places, such as piazzas. People did not walk down the streets and the only way to meet and make friends was to participate in the activities of the school or church clubs. Young people lived a strong

solitude and felt lonely among other people. Even when in a group, among so many people, they felt deeply alone. Sentimental life was regulated and not spontaneous. This situation was a real shock to me. I found a very different country from the United States that I had imagined and that was described in the Hollywood movies. My year abroad soon became a nightmare. I experienced strong feelings of depression, anguish, and loneliness. I had arrived in Joplin on the 2nd of April to meet with other foreign students. After lunch I spent the whole afternoon talking with an Iranian boy, Sinai. We sat on the banks of a small artificial lake. At that time, I needed to understand what the

feelings of anguish and depression were. Everyone around me seemed happy and I wondered if I was the only one different, the only one who was suffering. Sinai told me that according to Islamic science there is another level besides matter and energy. In those days I did not know anything about syntropy. He told me that physical energy diverges, while this other level is made of converging energy that leads to unity, love, and cohesion. We started talking about this level and making our imagination fly. A cohesive energy which, when it is felt, causes warmth and wellbeing in the solar plexus, feelings like love. When it is not felt it leads to inner emptiness, anguish, and pain. We

soon came to imagine a future full of this energy, made of love and cohesion. A very different future from the one I was living in the United States. Suddenly I began to feel happy. I began to feel that life had a meaning, and that the future of humanity was not wars and self-destruction, but the realization of love. My depression and anxiety vanished. That night I woke up suddenly. I was immersed in a luminescent orange mist, which radiated warmth and love. In front of me there was a light so thick that it could be touched. A light that radiated strong feelings of love, warmth, peace, and tranquility. I approached this light and suddenly saw the future

of humanity in front of me. A flourishing future, made of life, wellbeing, and love. A vision that took place in the twilight. I saw large transparent and luminescent structures, in which life flourished intensely. Then suddenly I was sucked into this dense orange light. I do not know how long it lasted. But when I came out of it, I felt an incredible feeling of love. I felt I had received a message, a message of fundamental importance that my rational mind could not understand. The light faded quickly. I tried to get into it again, but it dissolved, letting me sink into the darkness of the room and into the cold and loneliness that I felt in my back like a shiver.

Anita was drying the tears that ran down her face. I realized that I was holding her hand and that I had lost myself in her deep gaze. «I had an experience like that when I was young. I must have been only seventeen years old. An experience that has profoundly changed the course of my life.»

I saw Ursula and Gabriele arrive. The others were still on the dance floor, and I did not want to interrupt them.

«I think they need to have some fun. I would give them tomorrow a free morning!» Gabriele said.

I was not religious, but I suddenly felt the need to go to the Angelus that the new Pope would say for the first time tomorrow at noon in St. Peter's

Square.

I saw Ursula's eyes look at my hands holding Anita's. «I think it would not hurt a free morning!»

SUNDAY,
DECEMBER 6, 2026

It is now a tradition, on Sundays at twelve the Pope looks out of the window of his office, greets the crowd gathered in St. Peter's Square, gives a short speech, recites the prayer of the Angelus Domini and gives the blessing. Yesterday, the newly elected Pope said that he wanted to change the tradition, he would start at eleven, deliver a speech that would last about an hour, and then recite the Angelus at twelve. The Angelus is always inspired by the Gospel of the day. Today Sunday, December the sixth, the Gospel of the day was the twenty-

fifth psalm of the book of Isaiah. I read it quickly and a few lines struck me ... *he will destroy the shroud that enfolds all peoples, the sheet that covers all nations; ... he will swallow up death forever ... he will wipe away the tears from all faces ... and the people will say this is our God; we have waited for him, and he will save us.* I read the preceding psalm, the twenty-fourth of Isaiah's book, the vision of the apocalypse. The revolutionary pope who had taken office at the Vatican would surely have been inspired by these two psalms and this would have upset the masses even more and put his pontificate at risk, in a position difficult to sustain.

Some healers had gathered in the

dining room, talking with passion about the visit to the pyramid of the previous day.

«What are your intentions for this morning?» Ursula asked me.

«I want to go to St. Peter's Square and then lunch at home.»

«Don't tell me that you're becoming a devotee?»

«I want to be in the crowd. Something is attracting me there, I do not know what, but I feel like I have to be there today.»

The Pope would have spoken in Italian, and I did not extend the invitation to the healers. No one knew Italian except for Anita. Irem decided to go home, while someone decided to venture into the ancient part of

Rome. The weather was good, a blue and clear sky, typical of the winter season, with cold and bitter temperatures.

Anita came next to me. «I'd like to accompany you. I know Italian and I would like to see this tradition of the Angelus.»

We decided to use the syntropic door of the Janiculum, not far from Saint Peter's Square, but free from the crowd that was heading there.

A few heaps of snow were at the sides of the road. Going downhill towards the Vatican, Anita's attention was captured again by the statue of Anita Garibaldi.

«Tell me a little more about your dream of the future of humanity?» I

asked.

«It was a vision full of life and happiness. Humanity lived within transparent, strongly luminescent structures. The vision I had was at night, or at least the outside light was low, of low intensity.»

«Do you think that happiness would be possible in an environment so different from what we are used to, such as the pyramids?»

«Happiness does not depend on the place, but on the people and the fulfillment of our mission. If relationships are intense, cohesive and authentic, it is possible to be happy even in the most unfortunate physical places.»

«My grandfather used to tell me...»

«What?»

«He lived in a small mountain village in the Abruzzi, not far from Rome. Poverty was such that parents could not buy shoes for their children. Children spent all day playing barefooted in the piazza. My grandfather used to describe that period of extreme poverty as the most beautiful and happy period of his life.»

«And then, what happened?»

«Then wealth arrived. Instead of bringing people together, people started spending more time at home and they isolated themselves. Then came the television and people started to go out less and less and happiness went away.» The view on Rome was incredible. «My grandfather used to

say that who has nothing is happy.»

«Wealth often leads to unhappiness, but the opposite is also true! When you have nothing, hunger can lead to despair. It is necessary to find the right balance. The mystics who reject materiality have difficulties satisfying the demands of the material body, while those who fill their life with material goods have difficulties living the spiritual life and fulfilling their meaning.»

We managed to find a place close enough to the Pope's window, on the right side of the square. «The architect who built this square.» I said, «used some tricks to enhance the façade of the basilica.» I moved to a circular

plaque that was set a short distance to our left, between the cobblestones. «Standing here the four rows of columns to our right converge into one.» I indicated the right-hand colonnade, bringing my head close to her to let her see this perspective game.

«It's true! This is the center of the right colonnade!» She turned around. «But not the one on the left! The square is not a circle, but it is made of two circles that intersect, like the figure of the infinite!»

«The left colonnade does not have the center where the right one has it. This creates a game of perspective that makes the façade of the basilica seem much larger and more

impressive. This displacement of the centers of the two colonnades also creates another visual game.» I remained silent, fascinated by her gaze, «crossing the square it seems that the columns come to life, approaching and moving away, creating in this way movement.»

The square was getting crowded and packed. We were standing on the plaque at the center of the right colonnade and there was no more room to move. The window of the Pope's office opened, and I saw his face appear, acclaimed by the crowd.

«Citizens of Rome and the World!» His voice thundered and an applause that seemed interminable started.

«Today's reading is the twenty-fifth psalm of the book of Isaiah.»

I heard a noise coming from the sky. An increasingly loud sound like trumpets. The Pope remained silent and he, like all the others in the square, started looking towards the sky. People turned to try to identify the origin of the sound. A kind of musical sound. People were all looking to the sky

«What's that?» I asked Anita, who had taken my hand.

«These are the trumpets of the apocalypse!»

«The trumpets of the apocalypse?»

«It is a phenomenon that started in 2009. It is increasingly spreading. I happened to hear it in Brazil.»

«Since 2009?» I echoed.

«An increasing number of people, from all the parts of the planet, have started posting videos with this sounds. It is not an isolated phenomenon, but it is getting more common and it is increasing in intensity.»

«I did not know anything about it. What causes it?»

«It's a sound that has always existed, but that until a few years ago was only within the infrasound range, a frequency that we cannot hear. These are low-frequency acoustic emissions and what we are hearing now is only a small fraction of the actual power of the sound.»

«Has it been scientifically studied?»

«Geophysicists speak of acoustic gravity waves. Until a few years ago, special devices were needed to detect them. But since 2009, solar activity has begun to decrease, bringing cosmic rays to penetrate the mantle of our planet, and increasing the activity of the magma that causes these acoustic waves. The acoustic waves of gravity have increased in intensity and have entered the frequencies that we can hear.»

«But why do they call them the trumpets of the apocalypse?»

«The Bible speaks of these sounds. These sounds have always preceded the apocalypse, that is, the Ice age, and will accompany the entire Ice age.»

«But people believe it's the end of the world!»

«The number of people who believe in the end of the world has increased in the last few decades. Any strange and anomalous fact is seen as a sign of the end of times.»

«Is there a need for the apocalypse?»

«The idea that the world is coming to an end has been spreading. Most people feel they are living in a tunnel of despair without any way out. These people hope in the end of the world, in the destruction of this valley of tears. They do not have the courage to end their lives, and they hope someone else will do it for them!»

The sound faded and then returned for a few seconds. The buzz of the

crowd was deafening.

The Pope looked towards the square and asked the crowd to be silent. When the silence came, the Pope started talking again. «Many of you are wondering what we've just heard.» He remained silent as if weighing the words, he would use. «These sounds are called in the Bible the trumpets of the apocalypse.»

I heard a chorus of people shouting rhythmically. *Apocalypse!!! Apocalypse!!!* The chorus grew louder and louder. The Pope's voice was heard above the noise of the crowd. «It's not the apocalypse! These are not the seven trumpets of the Apocalypse of St. John.» The chorus of those praising the apocalypse had become stronger.

«It's the first time the trumpets of the apocalypse have been heard in Rome.» He was silent again, while the chorus of those praising the apocalypse continued. «The trumpets of the apocalypse have begun to be heard twenty years ago and lately they have been heard also in big cities, such as London.» I felt people continue to praise the apocalypse. The Pope went on. «It is a natural phenomenon and is well studied and understood from a scientific point of view. Geophysicists call it gravity sound waves. It is a sound that has always existed. Lately with the decrease in solar activity it has spread. The first reports came from isolated and quiet places, with little background noise. Now, the

trumpets of the apocalypse can be heard in big cities and the sound is getting louder.» He was silent again for a few seconds. The noise of the crowd calmed down. Anita was still holding my hand. «As tradition dictates, I have to read today's Gospel, that is, the twenty-fifth psalm of the book of Isaiah, but given your interest in the apocalypse I will start from the previous psalm, the twenty-fourth of the book of Isaiah which speaks of the apocalypse.»

Again, I heard the chorus unfolding:
Apocalypse!!! Apocalypse!!!

«As you know I am Chinese and in China we believe that every crisis offers an opportunity. For the Greeks the term Apocalypse meant a crisis

that leads to profound changes, for me it means an extraordinary opportunity for the spiritual rebirth of humanity. The Latins gave the meaning of the end of time. It is true that we are approaching an unprecedented challenge, but it is also true that we will win this challenge for the first time!»

Apocalypse!!! Apocalypse!! a large group of people kept shouting.

«The twenty-fourth psalm of Isaiah's book describes the great change which is expecting us.» He was silent again for a few seconds, then in a slow voice and speaking a perfect Italian, he added, «the Ice age is coming! The intensity of solar emissions will decrease dramatically, the

magnetosphere will shrink and a huge amount of cosmic rays will enter the center of the planet, activating the magma and causing earthquakes and volcanic eruptions of great intensity.» The Pope leaned over the open book in front of him and started reading: «The LORD is about to destroy the Earth and make it a vast wasteland. He devastates the surface of the Earth and scatters the people.» The Pope looked up at the crowd that had remained silent. «What we have just heard announces the coming of the Ice age, the apocalypse. The apocalypse is not a divine event, but a natural event that has already been here many times. Every one-hundred-twenty-thousand year the planet re-

enters in the Ice age. Reduced solar emissions increase gravitational waves which generate the sounds that we have just heard. A sound which is like trumpets. A sound that seems to come from the sky. This sound will become more and more frequent and strong and during the Ice age it will be the norm. A loud sound, hard to bear, that will last throughout all the Ice age.» He remained silent again. «An era characterized by earthquakes so strong that they will split the Earth and give rise to new volcanoes. Humanity will have to find unity to face unbelievable challenges. Not only the increase in ice and dust from volcanic eruptions, but more than ever we will want to know what is the

meaning of our life, why are we here, what are we struggling for and living for.» I felt Anita's hand nervous. «Without an answer to these questions, without an answer to the meaning of life, humanity will not be able to overcome this challenge. The time has come for a radical and profound change, a change in spirituality and religion.»

Suddenly I felt a shiver of fear. Was a change so profound possible? How could we answer the question that humanity had always asked? What was the meaning of life? I saw before me the specter of peoples fighting for the resources of the planet. A society that returned to being primitive and entropic. The failure of the new

monetary system and the new world order and the extinction of humans.

«Apocalypses means change!» The Pope continued. «We are getting close to this big appointment. We can become extinct, as it happened to the civilizations that preceded us, or we can choose to change and win the Ice age.»

The mission of this new Pope was emerging: The Pope of change, the Pope who would have led humanity from entropy to syntropy!

«The previous Pope,» he continued, «was the Pope of the Third World War. An ally of the FED. His mission was to bring humanity to extinction. During his papacy apocalyptic groups flourished, the worship of Lucifer and

of the end of the world spread. Here, in the basilica of Saint Peter, rituals of veneration of Lucifer were held.» He looked towards the façade of the basilica. «My papacy will be different. Together with other religions and men of science and culture, I want to work for the transition to the new era of syntropy. The Ice age, the apocalypse, will turn into an unprecedented opportunity for spiritual, cultural and human growth.»

He continued to read the psalm of the apocalypse. «The apocalypse will touch everyone: priests and laypeople, servants and masters, maids and mistresses, buyers and sellers, lenders and borrowers, bankers and debtors--none will be spared.» He was silent

and then he looked towards the square. «Change will affect everyone, nobody excluded. With our freewill we have decided to disobey the law, braking the link with God, and we have moved away from syntropy.» His look turned towards the Basilica. «Change will touch each individual and will be an inner change. Those who oppose the change will pay a price. Not the apocalypse of the Ice age, but an interior and personal apocalypse. We can all save ourselves, but to do so we have to go back to the original message of Christianity and of the syntropic laws, of which we still know so little.» He looked down at the book again. «Let us now come to the twenty-fifth psalm of the book of

Isaiah, today's Gospel.» After a moment's hesitation: «God will tear off the veil that covered the faces of all peoples and the blanket that covered all peoples.» He remained silent again as if he was searching for the words that could give the right weight and meaning to what he was going to say. «After the advent of the apocalypse, there will be the revelation. All citizens of the Earth will be able to touch the meaning of their life with their own heart. The twenty-fifth Psalm says that death will fade and that the disgraceful conditions in which peoples have been forced to live will disappear from all countries.» He looked back at the crowd. «People will recognize the

God of love, no longer the God of a religion, but the God in whom they have always hoped, who will save humanity and annihilate evil.» I heard the applause of the crowd, while a group continued to praise the apocalypse. After a few minutes of silence, when the applauses ended, the Pope recited the Angelus and gave the blessing.

I asked Anita if she wanted to accompany me home, to my family. It was almost time for lunch. She nodded, looking down slightly. We walked towards the Lungotevere, the road that follows the Tiber. My house was right under the Janiculum, next to the botanical garden.

«Incredible!» I said to Anita. «A new perspective is opening up. A revolution in spirituality and the role of the Church and of religions.»

«A perspective which is now necessary.» She replied. «Without a change in religious institutions, we cannot win the Ice age. Living in the pyramids would soon become impossible.»

«What did you think of the Pope's speech?» I asked.

«I was very impressed by the people praising for the apocalypse. I think that allying with the Pope and with the representatives of all the other religions is necessary. Such a huge challenge cannot be won alone.»

«Such a huge challenge?!»

«In these years the apocalyptic cults have spread all over the world promising salvation. I do not know how many people, but an immense number has approached these cults. These are extremely dangerous sects.»

«I have also noticed this proliferation of sects. In the Gospel of Matthew the disciples ask Jesus: *what will be the sign of the end of the world?* And he answers *false prophets will arise*. Today we live in an era of false prophets.»

«It is a period of false prophets. What leaves me astonished is how people rely blindly on these false prophets.»

«Intelligent people turn into slaves of crazy and absurd sects.»

«I've always wondered how this is

possible.»

«I think the need for meaning is so strong that it leads to accept the most profound contradictions.»

«But don't people realize the madness of these sects?»

«No. They avoid any awareness, and they try to do anything to please the leaders of the sect.»

«A famous case of mass suicide came to my mind.»

«Are you referring to the People's Temple?»

«Yes, it was the first case of mass suicide. The People's Temple was a community, a voluntary movement founded by the preacher James Jones. After some complaints of sexual promiscuity, the community moved

to the border between Guyana and Venezuela to develop an agricultural project. The idea was to realize a utopia, an earthly paradise, where brotherhood and tolerance would have prevailed over materialism and racism. But the members' psychological dependence on their guru and the paranoia of the apocalypse and of the end of the world led the movement to a tragic epilogue, a collective suicide. Over nine hundred adepts were found poisoned, including children, more than 200 children.»

«How were the children poisoned?»

«They were poisoned by their mothers who gave them a drink before they took themselves the

poison.»

«It seems impossible that an utopia can turn into a tragedy of this magnitude.»

«I have the same concern with the pyramid project. It reminds me of the utopian idea of the earthly paradise that Jones preached. I would not want to see the need for meaning turn into fanatics and gurus, willing to do anything, even to commit suicide to reach an idea of salvation.»

«It's a question I asked myself several times in these days. I have the impression that the greatest challenge is the inner one. A society in which the Theorem of Love has not been fulfilled can lead to the failure of the whole project. I understand that the

Chinese are doing everything possible to assess these aspects.»

I live in a building of the early twentieth century. I put my hand on the front door that recognized my identity and opened. Inside I found the usual mess. Giulia ran towards me, then stopped suddenly when she saw Anita.

«But this is not our new mother!!!»

«Their new mother?» Anita echoed.

«Irem came the other day and Giulia asked if she would be her new mother.»

«And who are you?» Giulia asked with a mischievous voice.

«I work with your father!»

«So young and you work with my

father!? You have at the most the age of my sister!!!»

At that moment Marta came out of her room. «What are you talking about Giulia?»

I introduced Anita to my three children. I had not noticed it before, but Anita appeared much younger than her age and could easily be given twenty years.

«How old are you, Marta?» Anita asked.

«I just turned eighteen.»

«You have the same age!» Giulia giggled.

«Stop it!!!» I said raising my voice. «We came here for lunch, what are you planning to cook?»

«Does Anita eat!?» Giulia asked.

«Yes, I eat. Why shouldn't I have lunch?»

«Because Irem did not eat anything, and I felt very sad. I wondered how she could have been our mother. A mother who does not eat would have starved us!»

«What is this story that Irem does not eat?» Anita asked.

«Irem is liquidarian. She does not eat. She uses special forms of meditation that allow her to feed directly on syntropy, without having to go through material food.»

«Is it really possible?»

«Yes, and it seems to be very beneficial. I'd like to try, but I'm afraid.»

«You would need it, though! A few

days of fasting would certainly not hurt you!» She smiled.

«Well then, what are we fixing for lunch?»

«If you want, I can see what's in the kitchen and I'll prepare something for you!» Anita answered.

«I like the idea!!!» Giulia urged. «But only if you allow me to help you!!!»

«With much pleasure! I have a secret Brazilian recipe.»

«A secret? What is it about?»

«The white sauce!!!»

«The white sauce? But the sauce is always red.»

«No! The Brazilian sauce is white!»

«But why, do you have white tomatoes?»

«Now I'll show you. What vegetables

do you have?»

«Only broccoli.»

«Do you have any béchamel or cream?»

«Both in the pantry.»

«And the pasta?»

«Surely, we have as much as you want!»

Anita and Giulia started cooking while Marta and I sat down on the sofa. «You are surrounded by women!!! First Ursula, then Irem, now Anita. What's happening?»

«They are simply colleagues. All very nice, but they are colleagues.»

«I think Anita is a little too young for you.»

«Stop your imagination. I know you'd like to have another person at

home, but work is absorbing me too much and I really do not have time to think about this.»

«You cannot command the heart! When he starts beating for someone, you cannot think of anything else!»

«Rather, are you always involved in the community with Carla?»

«Yes. I go there twice a week. It's really interesting and we're witnessing some incredible miracles.»

«For example?»

«Some guests, who have been ill for years with major depression or schizophrenia, seem to have suddenly recovered. Nobody knows why. Nobody knows what is happening.»

«Incredible!» I replied, thinking of the experiments we had done in the

last days with the community guests.
«How are you?»

«Working in the community makes me feel useful and it gives me happiness. It helps me out of depression.»

«So, no psychoanalysis?»

«No, I'm interested in other things. For example, Carla would like to involve me in the kabbalah classes taught by Professor Gabriele. But in these days Professor Gabriele seems to have disappeared. Nobody knows when he will come back.» After a moment of silence. «And you? How are you coping with this period of overwork?»

«I hope to finish soon this job. The situation is still very confusing, but I

hope to be able to get to the end of it soon. I actually feel a bit tired.»

«Did you hear that strange sound this morning, like trumpets in the sky?!!!»

«Yes, I heard it, I was in St. Peter's Square listening to the Pope's speech.»

«In St. Peter's Square. But aren't you an atheist!»

«It's hard to explain what's happening. But I have the impression that we will witness profound transformations. In any case, the sounds we have heard this morning have a natural origin. They are caused by the decrease in solar emissions.»

«Doesn't it scare you?»

«I don't believe in the end of the world. We will manage to face the Ice

age. It will be a very difficult challenge, but we will overcome it all together.»

Meanwhile, Giulia and Anita had prepared the table and brought the pasta they had cooked.

«Brazilian pasta!» Giulia shouted.

«Maybe it's better to say Anita's pasta, it's not exactly as they would do it in Brazil.»

«I tried it!» Giulia yelled. «It is very good. At first all this green stuff, these broccoli, they made me feel sick, but it's really good!»

«Marco came out of his room with a book in his hand.»

«Now I want you to dedicate time to us. No mobile phones, no books or video games. We're going to spend

lunch together!»

«It's really good pasta, Anita!» Marta added. «You are clever!»

«Dad, you know, I'd like a mother who eats with us and with whom I can cook!» Giulia said looking at Anita.

«Kids, let's not rush. In this period I am very confused!»

«Come on daddy, I want a mother to play with.»

«Stop Giulia!» I said, raising my voice. «It's a period of great confusion for me. Do not insist anymore!»

Marco finally decided to say something. «Did you hear that strange sound this morning? My friends were terrified, they told me that this is the sound of the end of the times which has arrived.»

«I was terrified too and I had shivers along my back, but Anita explained that it is a natural phenomenon that has been happening all over the world since 2009.»

Anita looked at Marco. «The Sun has begun to fall asleep and the magnetic shield around the planet has weakened. An excess of cosmic rays is shaking the planet's core, bringing magma and gravitational waves into action. Geophysicists speak of acoustic gravity waves. Initially it was thought that these sounds came from the high atmosphere, on the edge of the ionosphere, but we now know that they are caused by acoustic waves that come from the Earth's crust and bounce back into the atmosphere.»

«A bit like the sounds you hear before earthquakes?»

«Yes, something like that.»

We continued to talk about these strange phenomena, when I realized that it was time to go back to the Research Center. I asked everyone to behave well and said I would be back as soon as possible. Giulia jumped up to kiss Anita and did not want to leave the hug.

We arrived late and we found all the group waiting impatiently in the meeting room.

«Sorry, for the delay! How was your day?»

«I went to see my mother.» Irem replied. «Her last phone calls made me

worry. She is just over fifty and she is now a member of a group for spiritual growth. She has no work commitments and lives alone. I thought it was good for her to get involved in an activity. They phoned me this morning from the hospital. The guru of this group persuaded the participants to use a drug that would awaken their consciousness and bring them to enlightenment. They found my mother in a coma and only now she is awakening, but she is in a terrible state of confusion. She cries continuously and hallucinates. Some members of this spiritual group did not make it. The guru has been arrested. He persuaded the members of the group to take drugs, but he did

not take them because he said he was already enlightened. I'll have to leave you for a while.» Irem said with an expression of pain in her face.

«I'm so sorry. Have you tried to act from the syntropic dimension?» I asked.

«Yes, but the situation is bad from an organic point of view. I will have to wait that she gets better and probably in a few days I can try again.»

«You can count on us all, we're a team, a family!» Ursula added.

The group remained silent as if to share and participate in the suffering of Irem. After perhaps more than a minute, I took the floor. «Guys, we worked very hard! But we need to recover our energies. I need to focus

on these last two weeks and better understand what we need to do. We will have to face challenges which I see are emerging on the horizon. I'll need your help in the next few days, but now I suggest taking a break.»

«So what do you plan to do?»

«My idea is to take a few days off; write something and see how we should proceed. I do not want to waste your energy. You are precious and I want to work with you at your fullest potentials. Are there any questions?»

«Are we really going towards the apocalypse?» Abdul asked.

«No. No!!! I can categorically exclude it. The trumpets of the apocalypse we have heard this morning and of which

everyone talks about are natural phenomena due to the decrease in solar emissions. In the coming years these sounds will increase and they will become the norm during the Ice age. I hope the pyramids will shield this sound! I would find it difficult to bear it!»

«I see that everyone agrees in getting some rest.» Anita replied.

I looked at the group again. «Are there any other questions?» I asked.

They all remained silent. They were all visibly tired.

«I suggest relaxing this evening. How about if we choose a restaurant in the old part of Rome and stop for an evening to talk about work? If you agree raise your hand.»

One by one they all raised their hands except for Irem who apologized by saying that she wanted to return to her mother and that, anyway, as a liquidarian she did not enjoy spending time at restaurants. She began to hug all the participants and then went to the syntropic door. I told her that we were ready to give her all the help she could need. Ursula meanwhile was consulting the other healers for the choice of the restaurant. The group picked one of the oldest restaurants in Rome, in the Trastevere area, near Piazza Trilussa. A simple but traditional place.

«Ursula, see if you can reserve a room for our group.» I said.

After a while she came back and gave

me the approval. The restaurant was expecting us for eight o'clock and we had a room reserved for us.

We decided to take a walk in the old part of Rome. I suggested what I call the classic walk. We started from the Campidoglio, with an impressive view of the Forums, then we walked down to Piazza Venezia and went to the Trevi Fountain, where everyone wanted to throw a coin expressing the wish to return to Rome. Coins were a thing of the past. Since we had entered the new monetary system coins had disappeared. Next to the fountain we found a vendor selling old coins from all the countries of the world. One by one, with their backs

to the fountain, the healers threw their coins. We arrived at the Pantheon where I improvised myself as a guide. «In ancient Greek, Pantheon meant temple of all Gods. It was built by the emperor Hadrian to provide a space to all religions. When Christianity became the state religion, the other religions were sent away from the Pantheon. Each stone used to build the Pantheon weighs more than 90 tons. The material was brought from Egypt.» We then went to Piazza Navona. «Piazza Navona is famous among the Romans for the water games that took place here in the summer months, real naval battles. It was the Circus Maximus of the Middle Ages where carnivals were

held, tournaments, races, and theatrical performances. On Saturday night, in August, the square was flooded with water.» We then continued to Campo dei Fiori. I stopped under the statue of Giordano Bruno. «Giordano Bruno was a great supporter of the scientific method. He held meetings and lessons in which he explained that if we want to know how nature works, we have to ask using a scientific method, the experimental method. The church, on the other hand, preached that all the truths are contained in the Bible and that if we want to know how nature works, we must turn to churchmen who can read and interpret the Bible. Giordano Bruno was condemned but,

unlike Galileo, he did not abjure, he did not deny what he claimed. He was sentenced to death and the execution took place in this spot, where the statue is, behind me. He was burnt alive, tied to a pole and with a metal bite in his mouth so that he could not scream.» We then crossed the Tiber to reach Piazza Trilussa and the restaurant where we had booked a room. We had been divided into four circular tables, each suitable for 6 persons. The soundproofing was good, and the chatter did not cover the voice of the people. It was possible to speak without raising the voice.

Gabriele and Ursula and the other colleagues from the Research Center

sat at different tables. Next to me was Anita. «I heard that other healers will return to their home. I've only been here for a few days and I'd like to stay to better understand the project.»

«That's fine, there's no problem!» I said. «You'll find some confusion. We have to analyze what we have done.»

«If you need help, I can easily prepare documents and materials, even in multiple languages.» I decided to start testing her skills and experience.

«So you're a cognitive psychologist?»

«Yes, but I'm very interested in social sciences and the wellbeing of people. I think we need to integrate various aspects to be able to achieve happiness.»

«What for example?»

«Not only the material aspects, but also the spiritual aspects. I also think that the scientific approach is of great help to understand the invisible side that is so important for our inner life.»

«I still cannot understand why so many people want the apocalypse!»

Peter was sitting next to us and took the word. «I too was shocked by this need for the apocalypse. Nazi Germany came to my mind. Tens of millions of people submitted and actively contributed to a creed that did not exalt life, but on the contrary it exalted death. Smart people, educated, physicists and Nobel laureates like Heisenberg and Bohr, artists and philosophers, how could

these people be bewitched by such a crazy creed!!!»

Anita interrupted him. «You see, the need for meaning is so strong and vital that it leads people to accept the most incredible contradictions. Many of society's problems can be traced back to the crazy strategies we use to provide a meaning to our life.»

«It's true! But the solution exists, and it is the Theorem of Love. And it is incredibly simple!» I said.

«It is incredibly simple on paper!» Anita added. «But to live the Theorem of Love in our life is very complex. People do not want to change and do not want to take life in their hands! They prefer to delegate and when we delegate, when we seek an external

teacher, a guide, rather than entrusting ourselves and having faith in our heart, we inevitably go towards the apocalypse. There are two types of people, those who seek the meaning of their life through their heart, thus living in the Theorem of Love and becoming pro-life, and those who instead seek the meaning of life relying on religions, gurus, sects, and schools and inevitably become functional for the apocalypse. It is something very difficult to understand. There is a diverging, entropic approach, and a converging syntropic approach to the meaning of life. The converging approach is very easy to understand on paper, but it is very difficult to achieve. I have the

impression that people oriented towards the apocalypse are at the moment in excess compared to the small number of people who are living in the Theorem of Love, who live in love and are actually working to bring humanity to overcome the apocalypse.»

«Are you saying that the real challenge is an inner challenge?»

«I believe so. To win the apocalypse it is necessary to face an inner challenge, which so far people have tried to avoid.»

MONDAY,
DECEMBER 7, 2026

It had only been a week since I had ventured into my first syntropic session with Irem. I already missed her. I decided to go to the syntropic sessions room. It was empty. Part of the syntropic healers had already returned to their homes. I could see the first light of dawn in the east. I chose a zafu and I crossed my legs, in the ZaZen position, looking towards the entrance of the room. I concentrated on breathing and observed the flow of my thoughts. The need for meaning tormented me. The Theorem of Love, so easy to

understand, was difficult to achieve. I could not find an answer. Many people respond to this need by embracing the idea of the end of the world and becoming ardent supporters of the apocalypse. This endangered the feasibility of our project. I watched these thoughts flow without reacting to them and keeping my heart detached and neutral. Slowly spaces between thoughts started to emerge. I was distracted by Anita who entered the room and took a zafu. She chose to sit not far from me. She sat on the zafu in the ZaZen position. I felt her sinking into a deep meditative state. I watched my thoughts flowing when suddenly I felt like in a vortex that

from my solar plexus brought my attention in the chest, in the heart area. Without any effort I had entered in the syntropic dimension. Next to me was Anita, who took my hand and made sign to follow her. I felt the heartbeat, slow and regular. I could see it expand and contract. Everything was immersed in an orange mist. Anita stopped in front of a place where this orange mist became denser and brighter. She made a sign pointing to get closer to her. She pulled me slightly and brought me into this dense, luminous mist. I felt warmth and love. I saw the solar plexus of Anita emanating light. I could feel her heart, I could touch it. It was as if it was inside me and we

had become a single entity. I perceived her thoughts and emotions. We were communicating, but without words. We were exchanging images and emotions. I saw the future of humanity unfold before me. I saw the pyramids we had talked about so much in these days. Images that gave me hope for the success of humanity. I perceived the thought of Anita saying that the solutions would come. People felt attracted by death and by the apocalypse. The struggle between Thanatos and Eros, between death and life had to find a solution. We had stopped at the threshold of the brighter part of the mist. An orange light globe. Anita pulled me by the hand again. I saw her say to enter. I

was afraid, but I followed her and entered this entity of light. My rationality was dazzled, and I was losing consciousness of what was happening. I felt that I was being given a message, a message of extreme importance, which my rationality could not grasp. A message that I could almost physically feel in my heart. Then suddenly everything started to fade. The syntropic dimension began to dissolve, like a mist that dispersed in the wind. I was again in the entropic world.

Next to me there were Ursula and Gabriele. Both were kindly shaking me. They were the ones who had brought me back to the entropic

world and made me lose touch with the light entity. Anita was still there before me in the syntropic dimension. I could not hear what Ursula and Gabriele were trying to tell me. Then slowly the words took shape.

«We have a problem!» Ursula said.

They waited a few minutes, then Gabriele added. «The life supporting centers of the pyramids have been attacked from within by groups praising the apocalypse. There are some victims.»

I managed to say: «Is it so bad?»

«They limited the damage and decided to silence everything, not to promote similar actions. The proportions of the apocalyptic movement are enormous.»

In the meantime, I managed to get up, I felt an annoying tingling in my legs. Ursula and Gabriele helped me. Anita was also getting up.

«These actions are well coordinated. In China, several attacks on the vital centers of the pyramids of the Gobi took place at the same moment.»

«Catholics are in turmoil!» Ursula said. «They want traditions and dogmas to be preserved. The Pope's speech was not accepted. For them the apocalypse is the will of God! They want this will to be respected. They seem ready to do anything.» She paused and after a moment of hesitation she continued. «The problem is not winning or not the Ice age, the problem is winning the

challenge within ourselves. People are attracted and fascinated by death. How can we promote life?»

«I know we will make it!!! I saw it!! I do not know how, but I know we will find a solution!» I replied.

Love and Truth

CONTENT

Monday, December 7, 2026

Tuesday, December 8, 2026

Wednesday, December 9, 2026

Thursday, December 10, 2026

Friday, December 11, 2026

Saturday, December 12, 2026

Sunday, December 13, 2026

Monday, December 14, 2026

MONDDAY,
DECEMBER 7, 2026

Images of the future of humanity came to my mind. Luminescent cities with transparent structures like pyramids and luxuriant nature. Images full of life. «I know we will make it!!! I saw it!! I do not know how, but I know we will make it!» I said.

Alessandro showed all his concern. «Today the media only talk about the attacks in the pyramids and the failure of our project. They are also filled with advertisements of New Age groups that promise immortality.»

«But what immortality are they talking about?»

«The imminent Ice age, the risk of extinction, the trumpets of the apocalypse and the attacks to the pyramids have triggered the fear of death. Newspapers and televisions repeat that the planet's syntropization is not viable and cannot defeat the Ice age and that we are condemned to die in a few years.»

Images of the pyramids were shown by the main TV channels. The soft matter, based on DNA, combined with carbon and water, provides structures that are both rigid and flexible and that easily adapt to the most extreme and complex situations. However, the madness of humans posed a greater challenge. No damage could be seen from the outside, but

the vital centers scattered inside the pyramids had been targeted. The damages were extensive.

«Last month,» Ursula said, «I have been at the national conference of the Orgonomy Society.»

«Orgonomy?» I echoed back.

«It's a theory similar to syntropy, developed by Wilhelm Reich. I was struck by the dogmatic approach of the participants. Every single word which Reich wrote has been turned into a dogma. I got chills! People want absolute truths, imposed from above.»

I looked at her in amazement. «A syntropic theory has been transformed into a dogma?!»

«People want to delegate, they do not

want to take life in their hands!»

TVs were now showing the bodies of the terrorists who had participated to the attacks in the pyramids. A white band was on their left arm, with a symbol I very well knew.



«I know this symbol!» I said. «It's that of the Jesuits!»

I heard the shrill voice of the TV speaker attack with violence the Jesuits. «There are no doubts! The Jesuits have organized the attacks!»

«This is sheer madness!» I said, trying to get up from the chair.

«Relax!» Ursula whispered, putting a hand on my shoulder to keep me seated. «I'm curious to hear what they are going to invent this time!»

«Humanity has been imprisoned for years,» the speaker continued. «Who are the jailers? Time has come to speak openly about the Jesuits and their criminal plots!»

«They are trying to make the attacks on the pyramids fall on the Jesuits. It's all planned!» I said, slamming my right fist on the table. «They organized the attacks to blame the Jesuits!»

«The Jesuit Order,» the speaker continued, «was founded in 1540.»

«The Jesuits have always sought to

expand the power and control of the papacy and to destroy all traces of other religions.» Gabriele said. «They became famous because any means was considered legal.»

The television speaker continued: «... the cruelest order, an unscrupulous religious order. They became more powerful than the nations and states. After having made their vow of perpetual humility and poverty, their goal was to guarantee the Order's wealth and power.»

«Two examples.» Gabriele said. «William of Orange and Henry IV who were both killed by the Jesuits. The massacre of the night of San Bartolomeo when over seventy thousand Huguenots died, including

women and children. In order to destroy the Lutherans, they carried on the 'Thirty Years' War and for centuries the blood that blushed the European soil was a consequence of the power games of the Jesuits.»

The TV speaker raised the tone of his voice. «The Jesuits ruled the world. It was at this point that in 1759 Portugal expelled the Jesuits, followed by France in 1762 and Spain in 1767.»

«The Jesuits' response,» added Gabriele, «was to create the Illuminati by joining with the Rothschilds. With the false message sent to London that Wellington had lost Waterloo, all the English titles collapsed and, in exchange for cents on the pounds, the Rothschilds bought all the securities

allowing the Illuminati to incorporate the Bank of England and the Stock Exchange of the Old City of London, turning the British Empire into the agent for all their plots.»

After a moment of hesitation Ursula asked: «But who are the Illuminati?»

«The Order of the Illuminati,» Gabriele answered, «was established in Germany on May 1st, 1776, by Johann Weishaupt, with the aim of establishing a new world order. Weishaupt was a Jesuit, but in 1775 he broke with the Order in favor of liberal ideas both in politics and in religion. He was convinced that states and religions had to be overcome. The symbol of the Illuminati, the eye of Providence, can be found on the

US banknotes. A seal that indicates who owns the FED. The Illuminati are the founders and owners of the FED and they are responsible for the world wars.»



«The US Constitution prohibits the establishment of a private central bank. How did they manage to start the FED?» Ursula asked.

«Thanks to the Titanic!» Gabriele replied.

«What about the Titanic?» Ursula asked.

«John Pierpont Morgan acquired the White Star Line and ordered to build the Titanic. The Titanic was built to sink. Morgan attracted the American bankers who opposed the establishment of the FED, but at the last moment he did not embark. The Captain, Edward John Smith, a Jesuit, was instructed on what to do. Under precise directives, he had to push the Titanic to a maximum speed of 22 knots. An unsinkable ship with deliberately few life-boats. During the emergency only women and children were saved and John Jacob Astor, Benjamin Guggenheim and Isidor Straus, indisputably the richest men in the world, died. The bankers who opposed the FED were in this way

eliminated.»

«A diabolical plan!» Ursula said.

«A plan that had been studied in the smallest details. In 1910, during a meeting at Jekyll Island, the constitution of the Federal Reserve Bank was arranged. It was a real coup. Nelson Aldrich and Frank Valderclip represented the financial empire of the Rockefellers, Henry Davidson, Charles Norton and Benjamin Strong that of John Pierpont Morgan, Paul Warberg and the Rothschilds were the agents of the Vatican bank. The Morgan, the Rothschilds, and the Rockefellers were all controlled by the Illuminati.»

«But what was the purpose? What were they aiming for?» Ursula asked.

«The FED was established on December 13, 1913, and in August 1914 the First World War began.»

«Was the First World War part of the plot?» Ursula asked again.

«The First World War was designed by the Illuminati to undermine the national States. The Second World War sanctioned their power over the governments of the world.» Gabriele answered.

«With the end of the Second World War the oppression of all those who worked on Syntropy, or similar theories started. The Illuminati were robbing the vital energies of the people and any theory on vital energy had to be censored.»

«I cannot believe it!» I said. «Before

the Jesuits blamed the Jews, then the Illuminati blamed the Jesuits. But something must have gone wrong!»

«The Illuminati did not expect Putin and Trump.» Gabriele answered. «With the rise of Putin, the world order wanted by the Illuminati entered into a crisis. The coup d'état in the Vatican, which saw the replacement of Pope Benedict XVI, was aimed at restoring the supremacy of the Illuminati and pave the way to the Third World War and the elimination of Putin. But with the collapse of the Obama/Clinton administration, the Illuminati lost the United States, and thereafter the war against Trump, the coup of the 2020 US elections and the pandemic were

organized.»

«What should we do, now?» I asked.

«The Western world has been controlled by a false narrative. The great obstacle to the syntropization of the planet is this false narrative.» Gabriele said.

I thought back to my last year of PhD in statistics. The professor of social statistics offered me a personalized course, in which I was the only student. When she started telling me that it is decided how many unemployed people are necessary, what type of crises, I asked her: «Who decides it?». She introduced me to the fact that few individuals, not elected by the people, have the total power on the nation. They plan social crises,

wars, illnesses, pandemics, and demographic policies in order to guarantee and expand their power. She asked me to enter in the Order of the Illuminati. I refused!

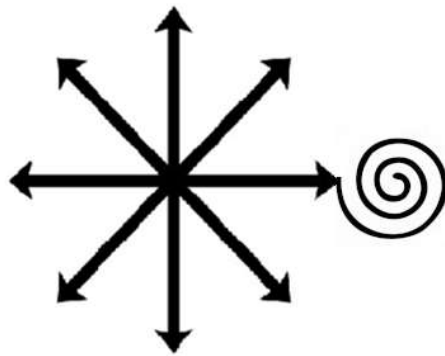
«The Illuminati,» I said, «have planned the attacks in the pyramids. They are the owners of the FED, and they control the mass media and information. The apocalyptic sects that have spread like wildfire are coordinated by this Order!»

«What can we do?» Gabriele asked.

«I would start from the fear of death and the need of salvation. People should become aware that by choosing the road of the Illuminati there is no salvation.»

«What are you suggesting?»

I drew a simple diagram:



«What is this?»

«I call it the *Star of the Attractor.*»

«The Star of the Attractor?»

«We can go in all directions, but only one leads to the attractor.»

«Can you be clearer?»

«When we converge towards the attractor we feel warmth, wellbeing and happiness. Our ego becomes stronger and cohesive and does not die with the physical body, it continues its journey towards the

attractor, reincarnating itself. When we diverge, the death of the physical body is also the end of our soul and we cannot reincarnate.»

«You are saying that reincarnation is a conquest.»

«Only by converging towards the attractor we obtain salvation and immortality.»

«I'm still not able to grasp your concept of salvation.» Gabriele continued.

«When we converge, our soul does not die with the physical body and we experience wellbeing and happiness.»

«If we diverge what happens?»

«The Illuminati are diverging from the attractor. Their ego cannot reincarnate. With death their soul will

also die. For them death is the end.»

«Is this why they are so obsessed with power? Are they looking for immortality of the soul through the immortality of the physical body?»

«For the Illuminati, death is the end of the soul!» I answered. «They try to reach immortality through initiations, oaths, punishments and power. But, at the moment of death, their ego will dissolve and will not reincarnate.»

«The message seems to me simple and clear!» Gabriele said.

«Only when we converge towards the attractor we can reincarnate and go towards immortality.»

«It's very simple!»

«It's very simple, we have to find a way to spread this message.»

«But how can we reach the masses? Mass media are controlled by the Illuminati!»

«Perhaps there is a way.» Alessandro whispered. «The Pope has organized for this morning a meeting with participants of all the religions.»

«Do you think we can get to the masses through religions?» Ursula asked.

«I will inquire if we can take part in the meeting.» Alessandro answered.

«Working with religions!» Ursula muttered amusedly.

«The *Attractor of Love* and *God* are synonymous. One is the scientific description, the other is the religious one. Science and religion can and must converge.» Gabriele answered.

Alessandro returned after a few minutes. «The Pope is enthusiastic! He believes that science and spirituality will have to converge. The participants are already arriving at the Vatican and the meeting will start at ten. The Pope is waiting for you in an hour time in his office.»

I looked out of the window. The snow was falling abundantly and the Research Center, although very modern, followed entropic criteria. The spring temperatures of the Chinese pyramids were a memory.

Anita sat next to me and had filled her plate with bread, cheese, avocado, and a variety of fruits. «An rich breakfast, different from the Italian

one!» I noticed.

«You left me alone right on the most beautiful moment!»

For a moment I did not understand. «Sorry! It was Gabriele and Ursula who called me back. It was simply wonderful! Is it possible to repeat it?»

«Whenever you want. It's always there waiting for us.» A smile lit up her face and I saw a flash in her eyes. Her beauty struck me. She was simply fascinating.

I looked away. «What do you suggest for the meeting with the Pope?» I asked, trying to change subject.

«I do not know; it depends on your intentions. I have no idea. It's the first time I'm in such a meeting.»

I stood up, I needed a few minutes

to get ready, I gave the group an appointment in front of the syntropic door.

The hall was already full of representatives of various religions and orders. Two Swiss guards came to meet us and ordered to follow them. The large windows of the Vatican gave light to the rooms. The guards stopped in front of a wooden door and after a few seconds the secretary of the Pope opened the door from the inside. I noticed a globe like the one in Charlie Chaplin's movie *The Great Dictator*, where Hitler abandoned himself to his dreams of power and domination; it had the symbol of the Jesuit Order on one side.

The Pope was seated behind a large desk. He stood up and pointed to the chairs before him. «I am happy to see you here. I believe that our collaboration will be fundamental. What happened today in China has left me speechless.»

«We share this concern with you.» I said. «Our group can work on crises, as we did the other day in St. Peter's Square. But, a widespread situation such as that of the sects is more difficult to solve.»

«Do you have any suggestions?»

I showed the Pope the stylized drawing of the Star of the Attractor. He had an inquisitive expression on his face. «I call this the Star of the Attractor. People are scared by death

and search for immortality. This diagram shows that only one direction converges towards the attractor, while the others diverge. When we diverge, our soul dies with the physical body. When we converge, our soul enters the cycle of rebirths.» I had intentionally used the term rebirth instead of reincarnations for fear that the Pope, like other Catholics, was against this idea. Then I thought that oriental culture appreciates this vision. «Only when we converge we enter the cycle of reincarnations that will bring us to the *Attractor of Love*, to *God*, to the source of syntropy.»

The Pope was curiously observing the Star of the Attractor. He took the paper and moved his right hand

towards his heart, then said. «Representatives of all the religions are gathering here today to pay homage to the new Pope. Your proposal is interesting. I ask you,» he said, looking at me intensely, «to present this idea in this meeting! I'll introduce you and I'll leave you the word.»

«But, you know very well that I am an atheist, I do not believe in a *God*.»

«Often non-believers are those who have encountered *God* and who seek a more authentic and direct contact, while those who believe have never met *God* and are far away from his message of love.» I thought of that morning's syntropic session with Anita and the orange light of love.

«For what my opinion may be worth,» the Pope added, «I consider syntropy part of the new religion in which science and spirituality will converge and unite, without dogmas, but with a direct and intuitive knowledge. This is the mission of my papacy and I ask you to say this to those who have gathered here this morning. The attractor you speak of is *God*, and the Theorem of Love is the path.»

I looked down. «I will follow your directive!» I answered with a low voice. I looked at Anita and saw a tear on her face. I approached and whispered: «The makeup is melting off!» These simple words warmed my heart, giving me the courage to face this moment.

The Pope stood up, almost suddenly. «Well, I cannot wait!» He gestured us to follow him. «I am not using the Nervi Hall, it's too formal. The participants are just over a hundred. I had a hall set up with a circular table. For me the circle has an important spiritual value. I want to make everyone feel equal. I have forbidden televisions or media. I invited the Jesuits, for whom I have deep respect and admiration.»

We entered the hall, everyone stood up to pay homage to John Paul the Third. The Pope waited for the applauses to end. He gestured to sit down and pointed to a few chairs next to him. He bowed in a typically

Chinese way towards the participants, and he remained standing. A Swiss guard brought him a microphone, he tried the sound and after a while I heard his words. «As you know I will lead the papacy of change. All religions preach the message of love. I intend to promote and implement this message thanks to your help. As you know the difficulties are many. People have been made insensitive to love and have been pushed towards materiality and selfishness. Pleasure and wealth have become the supreme goals. Hedonism and cults where love has been lost have spread.» He stood silent for a moment. «Here beside me I have those who I love to call the warriors of love. Scientists who have

found in the fundamental equations of the universe the secret of life and of the power of love and who, thanks to these discoveries, have saved us from the Third World War and have shown how to overcome the Ice age. Their message is deeply spiritual and innovative. A change of paradigm in which science and religion will converge.»

The Pope motioned me to get up and handed me the microphone. I needed time. «Before I start with my introduction, I swear it will be short, I want to hear if you have something to share.»

The representative of the Sathya Sai Baba group stood up. This group with millions of devotees in India and

around the world was founded by Sathya Sai Baba who was considered the reincarnation of the *God* Shiva and his consort Shakti. At his death, Baba left an immense economic empire that was used in India to build schools, universities, hospitals, and irrigation projects. «As you know, Sathya Sai Baba never wanted to establish a new religion, a new creed, or evangelize. His message was simple and universal and was addressed to the faithful of all religions, to whom he recommended the sincere realization of the message of love. Baba reminded the world that love is at the center of all religions. A message that we have lost.» After a pause of silence, he went on talking.

«Baba became famous for the miracles and healings, but also for the materialization of objects and the vibhuti. Miracles that led many to get interested in him because they wanted to receive something. In the last days of his life, he revealed that miracles had attracted the wrong people. People who were interested in materiality and not love. Devotees were at war with each other, they were fighting to be chosen for a private meeting with him. Baba died knowing that the message of love for which he had worked had remained unheard. He left a prophecy, on the day of his 100th birthday, on November 23, 2026 he would reincarnate and the era of love would begin.» After saying these

words, the Sai Baba representative sat down in his chair and turned off the microphone.

An American Indian took the floor, representing an animist religion that was profoundly different from those of the West. A mixed of shamanism with a great emphasis on the worship of ancestors and spirits. «I am the Apache representative of the Native American culture. As you know on the top of our sacred mountain, Mount Graham, the Vatican has installed a telescope, dedicated to Lucifer. Our sacred place has been profaned inflicting yet another abuse. We asked the previous Pope for a solution, and he simply said that the sacred mountain for the Apache is not

a sacred place. Father Coyne was nominated as the head of the committee of experts. He declared that the Apache's intention to defend the mountain is a kind of religiosity that must be suppressed with all means and strength that it is possible to gather. In the era of authentic love, that you envision, it is not admissible that there are people of Church who want to suppress other religions by force. I ask the utmost respect for all religions.» He put the microphone down, moved the chair slightly and sat down.

The representative of the Movement of the Liberation Theology stood up. This movement was born in Latin America in 1968. Its guiding

principles are the Franciscans ideals of a poor Church. The movement of Liberation Theology has always taken positions in favor of the most deprived populations and their struggles, speaking for a popular and socially active church in opposition to military dictatorships and repressive regimes. «The fundamental principle of Liberation Theology is the central role of the Church in human society, as a bearer of the values of love and social emancipation. We refer to the teachings of Saint Francis of Assisi. We have been persecuted in a ruthless way. Our priests were tortured and killed. This massacre, this slaughter, was possible thanks to the complicity of numerous Catholic bishops and

cardinals from Latin America. I ask you to return to a true and authentic message of love.»

The Pope signaled me to speak. «Thank you. I know that you all associate my face with syntropy. A deeply innovative scientific theory that combines spirituality and science and focuses on the message of love that is at the core of all the religions. We have reached a crossroads: either we accomplish this message of love or we are condemned to extinction. The message of love is profoundly spiritual and requires a profound change.» I had the Star of the Attractor projected. «I apologize for this representation that I have drawn by hand. I call it the Star of the

Attractor. When we converge towards the *Attractor of love*, our personality is strengthened and individualized. By putting ourselves at the service of the great energy of love it becomes immortal, and the cycles of reincarnation start, until we reunite with the primordial energy of love. Instead, when we diverge, we die with the death of the physical body. We can defeat the fear of death by converging towards the attractor. The universe is evolving towards an ever-greater spiritualization of matter. We are part of this process and can choose whether to be in the flow or not. The Star of the Attractor shows that there is a way out of the tunnel of despair. I ask you for your

cooperation. I know that the Pope wants to promote this collaboration.» I turned off the microphone and sat down.

The Pope stood up. «I thank our warriors of love. Love is the most powerful force, and it is time to use it. Love is not something abstract, but it can transform each of us, in every moment. To obtain this profound transformation the help of all the religions is needed. We must return to the essence and find what unites us. Only by serving the great energy of love we can save ourselves and humanity. We are at a critical moment facing an unprecedented challenge. We must choose between being and non-being. Religions have the duty to

help humanity to find *God* in their heart.»

I turned back to Anita, her eyes were bright and with difficulty she held back her tears. Her ideals of strength and love resonated with what the Pope was saying.

I heard the Pope complete his speech. «I will ask our warriors of love to prepare a document titled *Love and Truth*. A document in which science and religion converge thanks to syntropy. I need your support and your help. This work requires the participation of a representative for each religion. I ask you to choose one person among your scholars and scientists. I will provide this room for the meetings that will take place in the

coming days. I thank all of you for the time you have dedicated to me and for the warm welcome. Now you can move to the next room for a welcome lunch.»

The Pope stood up, escorted by two Swiss guards. He gestured not to follow him and whispered to attend the reception. He would wait for us in his office in an hour time.

Gabriele approached. «We will lose ourselves in the midst of this crowd.»

«Let's meet in an hour from now in front of the Pope's office!» I said.

Anita looked at me. «Don't you mind if I'm staying with you? I'm afraid of getting lost in this confusion.» Her gaze was deep and intense.

We moved to the next room. The Chief Rabbi of Jerusalem came up and, as if he had already known me for some time, took me by the arm. «I have some doubts about what you just said. I think it's impossible for many people to change. I'll give you an example. Just the other day I was talking to two Israeli soldiers. They said that boredom is so great that a new sport has become popular. Whoever kills more Palestinian children wins. They follow the kids with the viewfinder and when they approach their parents or relatives, they press the trigger. Relatives rush to help the child and one by one they are shot dead. They have set scores, a child and a pregnant woman are

worth ten points, a girl nine points, a woman eight points and so on. Killing the weakest gives more points. Who at the end of the day has scored less points pays for the beer. Soldiers talk with admiration of their slaughters and women soldier are not less, next to every person that they have eliminated they write I love you!» He remained silent with his eyes wet in tears. «I daily witness a total lack of love. I wonder if these people can be saved or if it is better that their soul vanishes with the death of their physical body.»

One of the leaders of the European Zen movement had approached. «I have similar perplexities. One of the most important Zen dojo in Europe

was founded and is headed by a former US soldier. People are fascinated by his stories of when from the helicopters in Vietnam he fired on civilians. Each soldier kept trace of the people they killed and who had killed the most received free beer. This Zen master says that his record was 384 women and children in one morning. I asked several people how they could be attracted by this madness and almost all answered that we must learn that Zen meditation is the art of detachment. This former military has become a guru and has tens of thousands of followers. He proudly tells that Zen meditation has served him to reach the levels of concentration and detachment that

allowed him to kill tens of thousands of children, women and peasants and set on fire their villages. Often, people who commit the worst crimes ask for forgiveness. This cannot be tolerated, spirituality cannot be at the service of evil!»

I thought of the experience I had in a dojo Zen in Hungary, in the mountains near Visegrád. Almost all the participants were former Yugoslavian fighters. At the end of the day of meditation they were free. They got drunk and began to proudly tell their bravado, the massacres, how they raped women and children, how they tortured innocent people. I wondered if it was possible to save people like that and what sense their

Zen meditation had.

A priest who had accompanied the western mission to Iraq in the early 2000s approached. «I was recruited as a religious by the Western coalition that was going to free Iraq from the dictator and from the weapons of mass destruction. We had an absolute ban on taking photographs and disclosing information. The photographers were incorporated into the armed forces and only the images that the Pentagon approved could be circulated. Well, I have seen things that humanity knows nothing about. Not even the Nazis had come close to these horrors. The favorite sports were massacre, torture and sexual abuse and drinking the blood

of women and children that were dying in the most terrible sufferings. The weakest and most defenseless were just eliminated. At the end of the day the military, especially the US military, met at the bar to drink and talk of their massacres. I was disgusted, simply disgusted. I asked *God* how he could allow such atrocities. On several occasions I was on the point to leave. I had lost my faith. These soldiers came to me to confess, and then proudly continued their crimes. The most devoted were those who were totally lacking any ethics and respect for life and human suffering. Some photos taken at the Abu Ghraib prison were sent without going through the censorship of the

Pentagon. Creepy pictures that tell only a small part of what I saw in Iraq, in the name of democracy and *God* and under the effect of alcohol.»

These last few words struck me. Alcohol had been always at the center of these infamies.

Others wanted to tell us about their disappointment and mistrust in this humanity. They felt such a deep disappointment that they were losing their faith. With Anita I was in the ironic situation of having to encourage men of faith and bring them back to their belief in *God*.

With difficulty we managed to free ourselves. We had not been able to eat anything, and the lunch was over. I was struck by the fact that all the

narrations had to do with alcohol. Alcohol cancels ethics and opens the way to violence, abuse, massacres, and torture. Data on sexual abuse had shown that violence against women increases in countries where more alcohol is used. Perhaps for this reason in northern European the abuse and violence against women had reached such high levels.

We were escorted by the Swiss guards to the Pope's office. Gabriele and Ursula were waiting for us.

The door opened and the Pope motioned us to seat in two comfortable couches. He stood before us sitting on a chair.

«As you know, humanity is trapped

in a false narrative. It is necessary to restore the truth.»

«How?» I asked.

«As I said, I need a document that I want to name *Love and Truth*. I ask you to take this project into your hands. I planned the first meeting for tomorrow morning in the room where we just gathered. I would start from the origin of life to see how science and religion can converge. You will choose the other topics that you consider relevant for this purpose. Representatives of different religions will participate in the meetings.»

I thought of Teilhard de Chardin, a Jesuit and paleontologist who formulated the theory of the Omega

Point, in many ways like syntropy.

The Pope had a visibly worried expression and the meeting ended shortly.

I asked Anita if she wanted to accompany me home. Giulia and Marco would soon be back from school. With Ursula and Gabriele, the appointment was at the Research Center, in a couple of hours.

We walked towards the Lungotevere going through Saint Peters Square. At the height of the metal plaque indicating the center of the right colonnade, Anita turned in my direction. «Here we heard those strange trumpet sounds from the sky. The name of Donald Trump came to

my mind.» She said grimly. «Donald means conqueror of the world and Trump trumpet.»

I knew she had a strong aversion to Trump. «Things in the invisible realm manifest in the visible reality in ways that are difficult to interpret. We try to bring everything back to the logic of the visible world.» At that moment I remembered the image of the statue of Anita Garibaldi, who held in one hand her child and with the other a gun. On the one hand the force of love of the invisible world, on the other hand the strength of the visible world. Anita was known as the hero of the two worlds: Brazil and Italy? South and North? or Visible and Invisible? «It is not easy to make the

invisible visible!» I thought about it for a moment, then added: «We could make public the recordings of the syntropic sessions!»

«I don't think that it can be of any interest to look at people who fall into a state of deep meditation.»

«I was not referring to that.»

«To what are you referring to?»

«We can film your sessions in the syntropic dimension and see this world through you!»

«How do you manage?!»

«The thermosensitive vest, that each of you wears during the syntropic sessions!»

«You use sensors for measuring heartbeat, electroencephalogram, skin conductance, and blood pressure, but

I've never been able to figure out what the thermosensitive vest is for.»

«When someone looks at you, what do you feel?»

«I see his look!»

«I mean when suddenly you feel a sort of discomfort, a tingling behind the back of your head. You turn and see that someone is staring at you intensely. How many times did this happen to you?»

«Often.»

«Experiments show that half of the people realize that they are being observed and almost all of them know from which direction they are being observed. The looks have a very powerful energy and in some way our body is able to feel it.»

«How can it feel it?»

«The eyes are the windows to our soul, to syntropy which is energy that converges in the solar plexus. When the glance reaches the body it meets the skin and changes its properties, causing the surface temperatures to change.»

«It seems plausible to me!» She said.

«What we have discovered is that the syntropic dimension continually interacts with our solar plexus, bringing energy to concentrate and impressing our skin, like a photographic film. By measuring these small variations in temperature we can reconstruct the image of the syntropic world.»

«Can you see our sessions?»

«All your sessions are displayed and recorded. The thermosensitive vest makes them visible!!!»

«Incredible! Perhaps it will be enough to publish these videos to make the invisible visible and to help people approach syntropy!»

«You made me think of St. Thomas, one of the apostles. When the others told him that they had seen Jesus, he replied: if I do not see him I do not believe it.»

«Do you want everyone to try the thermosensitive vest?» She asked.

«The thermosensitive vest displays the syntropic world only when the person enters the syntropic dimension.»

«Why?»

«The body is too hot to measure the small variations in temperature, on the surface of the skin. When we enter the syntropic world the temperature of the body reduces and it is possible to make these measurements.»

«It is not easy to learn how to move in the syntropic world!»

«I think we have to publish only some healing sessions.» I sent a message to Gabriele telling about this idea and I asked to discuss it with Ursula and Alessandro.

We had arrived. The door opened at the touch of my hand. Inside I found the usual mess. Giulia's toys were scattered everywhere. I knew the kids would be back soon. Marta had

instead told me that she would be at lunch with Carla.

«How about preparing something for lunch?»

«They really liked the Brazilian white sauce. Are we going to fix it again?»

I found some zucchini and some onions. «Can it be enough?»

«Intuition tells me that they are fine. Cooking without recipes has taught me to rely on my intuitions.»

«Intuitive kitchen! A good way to get in touch with the invisible!»

We had just finished preparing a pasta with white sauce, zucchini, and onions when I heard the shouts of Giulia and Marco coming back. As soon as Giulia saw Anita, her face lit up. She ran towards her, jumped up to

give her a kiss and a hug from which she did not want to go away. «I'm very happy to see you again, mum!»

During the meal I tried to explore the perception of the invisible. «Giulia, do you think there is only what we see and what we can touch or are we immersed also in an invisible world?»

She thought about it for a while. «For me there are sweets, toys, delicious food with white sauce.» She remained silent. «But there are also things I cannot see.»

«Like what?»

«For example, I've never seen a UD, even if we use them all the time.» After a moment of silence, she asked «Is there anything else that it is

invisible?»

«Consciousness?»

«What is consciousness?» Giulia and Marco asked together.

«That feeling of being alive. We feel we exist! It's something that computers do not have, but that life has and without it we could not live, we would be machines.»

«It's true I feel I exist. I had never thought about it before. It's such a natural feeling that I've never noticed it before!» Giulia answered.

«This feeling is invisible!» Marco said.

«What do you think helps people become aware of the invisible?»

«Do you have to make the invisible visible?» Marco asked with a smile.

«Let people touch the invisible with their hands!»

I suddenly felt a strong anxiety and concern for the Pope.

«Kids, we have to go. If you can, behave yourself!»

Giulia gave a big hug to Anita. «When are you coming to live here, mum? I feel lonely! I really want a little sister!»

These last words struck me. I thought loneliness was more likely in elder people.

We arrived at the Research Center. The anxiety I felt kept growing. «Anita, I'm very worried for the Pope! Can you enter the syntropic dimension and see what is the

situation around him?»

«It's my job! I can do it right now!»
She answered.

«I ask Maurizio to prepare the instrumentations and we'll start right away.»

In a few minutes all was ready. Anita sat cross-legged on a zafu and entered the syntropic dimension. I saw her moving in the Vatican, in the Pope's office. The Pope's soul was contracted, he was worried. Anita moved outside the office and saw the souls of the two Swiss guards, they were bright green. She moved away to get a broader perspective and the Vatican view was disturbing. The green souls were everywhere.

Ursula and Gabriele had just arrived.

I informed them of my concerns. «It is necessary to immediately recall the syntropic healers! The Pope's life is in danger!»

Anita had returned to the Pope's office. The doors suddenly opened, and the two Swiss guards came in, pointing their guns directly to the Pope. I saw Anita acting fast. She first tried the NDE technique, but it was impossible to induce a state of hypnotic trance in people who were so focused on their goal. She began to send flashes of light and the souls of the Swiss guards reacted, gradually losing their intense green tone.

«Irem, Wong, Abdul and Peter will be here soon.» Gabriele told.

The Swiss guards had stopped. The

Pope was standing. No movements were seen. Anita kept sending flashes of light.

Marco prepared the zafu and instruments. I informed Irem, Wong, Abdul, and Peter about the situation. Anita was still working alone, and she desperately needed help. Shortly after Irem and Wong were at her side. The Pope had sat down at his desk again, he was signing papers and started talking on the phone.

On one of the TV's channels, I saw information flowing. «The Pope has just signed the decree of dissolution of the Order of the Illuminati. All countries of the world, except Britain, have followed suit. By tomorrow morning the Illuminati will be

expelled. Britain has offered asylum.»

Anita had just awakened. Alessandro handed me a call from the Pope who asked us to join him immediately in his office.

After few minutes we were at the Vatican. Two Chinese soldiers signaled us to follow them. There were no Swiss guards. They had been replaced with Chinese guards!

The Pope stood up and came to meet us. «You certainly know what has happened.»

«Yes,» I replied. «Anita stopped the two Swiss guards just in time. I was worried about your safety and I asked Anita to check the situation. She saw the Swiss guards enter pointing their guns towards you and she

immediately acted.»

«The Vatican is not a safe place!» The Pope shook his head. «I asked my country for help, and I decided to replace the whole body of the Swiss guards with Chinese guards. Among Chinese, the risks of collusion with the Illuminati are practically nil.» He turned to Anita. «I need to identify all the Illuminati in the Vatican. I know you can do it. It is necessary to clean up the Vatican from this malign influence and proceed with our project.»

«We can do it,» I replied. «I have already put four syntropic healers at work and we will organize a team to ensure your safety.»

«That's exactly what I need and

wanted to ask you.»

«We'll have the whole group at work in a couple of hours. We will guarantee safety throughout the day.»

Back at the Research Center, I found the other healers waiting for us. I described the latest developments and the need to ensure constant protection to the Pope and to identify all the greens. Five teams of four healers were formed. Irem had just returned from the syntropic dimension. «It's a very complex situation. The Vatican is full of greens. The work will not be easy.»

I looked at her, she had a tense and worried expression. «How are you, how is your mother?» I asked.

«She is still in a critical condition. I hope that if the Illuminati are eradicated, all the sects that drive the masses towards senseless and extreme acts will also be eradicated.»

Ursula and Gabriele had approached. They updated me on the composition of the groups and the organization of the work. I informed Alessandro about the developments and the need to make public the recordings of the selected syntropic sessions.

«I will ask the technicians to choose the most appropriate recordings and describe how the thermosensitive vest works.»

«We need a video that can become viral.» I replied. «Mass media are still

in the hands of the Illuminati, they will not give us any visibility.»

«But how did the Illuminati achieve such a control?» Ursula asked.

«People go where the money is. Syntropy was not funded, and scientists went elsewhere. The Illuminati had control of central banks. Funding specific projects they gained control of the academic world, science, information, and culture. Now that money moves differently things will change!»

We went to the cafeteria and after choosing something to eat we sat down at a table. «Each one of us has discovered the invisible world at some point of their lives.» I said, looking at

Ursula, Gabriele, and Anita, who were sitting in front of me. «I'm curious to know how you discovered it.»

«Why don't you start?» Anita said staring at me.

I looked at Gabriele and Ursula. They nodded. «I was just eighteen years old; I had come back from a year of study in the United States, a year that had thrown me into a profound existential crisis. I could not wait to go back to Italy to find my certainties, but when I returned my parents had just separated, in a very bad way. My certainties had vanished, and the existential crisis continued, coupled with strong feelings of depression and anguish. I was an atheist and I had always tried to explain everything as

an interaction of matter and energy. But I was not able to explain those strong feelings of inner pain. It was the 19th of April; my girlfriend had just called to tell me that she had a new boyfriend. I felt an infinite pain. I felt like dying. I went to the bathroom to wash my face and looking at the water falling into the sink, all of a sudden, I had the intuition of another level. An equally fundamental level, an energy that had to be cohesive. It had to have converging properties like gravity, which is invisible. I immediately realized that a cohesive energy could explain consciousness, the feeling of existing and I came to the formulation of a model according to which two energies, a diverging and visible one,

governed by the law of entropy, and a converging and invisible one, governed by a symmetrical law that it is now named syntropy, constantly interact. This model allowed me to understand and explain the existential crisis and the feelings of depression and anguish. Suddenly I felt a vibration that shook my entire body and I realized that depression and anguish had vanished. The discovery of this invisible converging energy and of how it interacts with everything that is visible has been fundamental for me and it allowed to discover the meaning of my life. Since then, depression and anguish have become a memory. As you know, I have made syntropy my life mission

and after many years this intuition has been transformed into what we are now doing. From the moment I discovered the invisible everything has changed.» I looked at Anita. «Why don't you tell us your story?»

«I told you about a dream I had about ten years ago. It was a difficult period for me too. I was probably going through an existential crisis. Perhaps, even in my case, the divorce of my parents. That night I had a vivid dream, as never before. I saw an entity of orange light. I approached it and it suddenly absorbed me. The feelings of love and warmth that I felt were simply incredible. And, more than anything, the vision of the future. I woke up. I was sitting on the bed, with

very strong feelings of love, while everything around me was dark and cold. Since then, I have always tried to follow these feelings of love and to contact this entity of light and love. In this way I began to investigate the world of the invisible, until I reached syntropy and the syntropic dimension. I am not a believer, I do not believe in a creator, in a *God* and I think that life is a manifestation of the laws of nature. The encounter with this entity of light was for me a direct encounter with *God*. I do not know how to define myself. I am an atheist, but at the same time I believe deeply in the invisible and this makes me somewhat religious. We have to find ways to make science and religion

converge.» I thought of the experience I had in Joplin and the syntropic session I had done a few hours earlier with Anita.

«As I have already told you,» Gabriele began, «next to the house where I spent my summer holidays there was a small bookshop that sold esoteric books at a very low cost. In this library I found *The Quantum Bible* which gave way to my interest in the kabbalah and mathematical archaeology. I also found many other books. I bought some on vital energy, pranotherapy and hypnosis. They were simple books, with examples that could be practiced with great simplicity and that convinced me of the existence of an invisible level

fundamental to life. Since then I have always combined mathematics and mystery and this still characterizes me today.»

«On the contrary,» Ursula said, «I had fallen ill. I had a cancer and I saw death in front of me. These terrible years changed me profoundly. Being in front of death leads to understand that everything that is entropic, money, work, power, has no real value. In the face of death, the inner and the invisible gain importance. I had previously given little importance to the invisible. The contact with death has placed the invisible at the center of my life. Since then I have been interested in all those techniques that use life energy and I have

radically changed the way I lead my profession.»

«Four different stories. Each of us has met the invisible in a very personal way. This is the wonder, but also the difficulty. We cannot have a recipe that suits everyone.»

«But we can find ways to facilitate this discovery!»

«Will the recordings of the syntropic sessions be enough to help people get in touch with the invisible?»

«What else do you suggest?»

«The Pope asked us to write the document *Love and Truth*, a document where science and religion converge and in which the narrative is rewritten. The Illuminati imposed a materialistic and Darwinian vision. They have

distorted the truth, they have removed love from science, they have hidden the invisible world and syntropy. Thanks to the control of money, they managed to impose this vision.»

«People go where money is!» Ursula replied.

«Now money will be oriented towards truth, authentic and genuine knowledge. The document that we will produce, thanks to the collaboration of the representatives of the different religions, will become the basis for the convergence of science and religion, of love and truth. As you know the work starts tomorrow morning! We meet in the Vatican at nine.»

«How will we organize it?» Gabriele asked.

«The Pope asked to start from the key point that separates science from religion.»

«Which one?» Anita asked

«Was life created by *God* or does it stem from the laws of nature? Do we need a creator?» I saw nods of assent.

«Anita, you could help with the documentation. I saw you're clever in this field. You will be supported by the experts of the Research Center. The morning will be led by Gabriele, the afternoon by Ursula and I will end after dinner with my presentation.»

Alessandro had reached us and started showing the video they had

prepared. It was perfect!!! We decided to distribute it in the social media.

TUESDAY,
DECEMBER 8, 2026

I dreamed of a humanity trapped for centuries in Plato's cave, in a false narrative that showed only the shadows but not the essence. These shadows seemed real, but they were only exterior.

I met Gabriele at breakfast. Ursula and Anita had gone for a walk in the park.

«The theme of the origin of life has always intrigued me!» Gabriele said. «I was awake most of the night preparing this morning's presentation!»

«Do not anticipate anything, I want it to be a surprise!»

As soon as Ursula and Anita returned, we headed to the syntropic door and after a few minutes we were in the meeting room with the large circular table in the middle. The representatives of the different religions had already taken their places.

«As you know this morning the theme is the following: *Was life created or does it stem from the laws of nature? Do we need a creator, a God to, explain life?*» On the faces of some participants, I could see expressions of unease. «This morning's meeting will be guided by Gabriele who will share with you the

classical theories on the origin of life. The afternoon will be led by Ursula and the evening meeting will end with my presentation. You all know the theory of syntropy and for this reason we decided to avoid presenting it again.»

I gestured to Gabriele to start. He stood up and asked to turn down the lights in the hall.

«The first question on life is: *How could it have developed from molecules that are not living?* This theme has always divided science and religion. Science tries to prove that life can originate from the non-living, while religion says the opposite that life can only develop from the living and that the first forms of life were created by

God.»

The representative of the Orthodox Church raised his hand. «To this question the ancient Greeks responded by saying that life is generated spontaneously by inorganic matter because of the goddess Gaia. This hypothesis was reformulated by the Romans as spontaneous generation and by contemporary science as abiogenesis.»

«That's right.» Gabriele said. «Spontaneous generation can be seen as the first attempt to formulate an abiogenetic hypothesis, that is, a description of the origin of life in which *God* does not appear.»

Gabriele asked to change slide and a list of names appeared. «The struggle

between those who supported the vision without *God* and those who supported the vision with *God* intensified with the use of the experimental method. In 1668 the Italian physicist Francesco Redi conducted the first experiments showing that the most complex forms of life cannot spontaneously originate from inorganic matter, thus supporting the hypothesis of a *God* who created life. But in 1745 John Needham showed that the sterilized chicken broth, placed in a sterile container, led to the formation of microbes. In this way Needham gave experimental support to the atheistic hypothesis, without a *God*. In 1768 Lazzaro Spallanzani replicated

Needham's experiments, removing the air from the sterile container, thus arriving at the demonstration that no spontaneous generation of microbes is observed, giving again support to the hypothesis of a creator, a *God*. The discussion soon reached levels of conflict that led the French Academy of Sciences to assign a prize for whom would respond convincingly to this question. The award was won in 1864 by Louis Pasteur who, with a series of brilliant experiments, showed that microorganisms do not develop spontaneously in sterile containers, thus giving new support to the hypothesis of a *God* who created life. Pasteur summed up his results with the Latin phrase: *omne vivum ex vivo*,

indicating that life can only be generated by living organic matter.»

«So religion has won over science!» the representative of the Orthodox Church said.

«Pasteur gave strength to the idea of a *God* who created life. His experiments were interpreted as the scientific demonstration of the existence of *God*. But, in 1924, Alexander Oparin published in Russian a work entitled *The Origins of Life* in which he suggested that *work is already very advanced and soon the last barriers between the animated and the inanimate will fall under the attack of a patient work and powerful scientific thoughts.*»

«But it did not happen!» The representative of the Orthodox Church added.

«In 1952 Harold Urey wrote a book in which he suggested that the composition of the primordial Earth's atmosphere was analogous to that of the elements of the cosmos: ninety percent in hydrogen atoms, nine percent in helium atoms, one percent in atoms of other elements. In 1953 Stanley Miller, a student of Urey, showed that in a primordial atmosphere, in the presence of water and under the action of electric shocks, which simulate the action of lightning, amino acids which are the basic building blocks of proteins can be generated. Thus, the idea of an

atheist creation of life took off again, without the need for a *God*. Miller's intention was to decree the end of religions!» Gabriele said, looking at the participants and waiting for their reaction.

The representative of one of the main Sufi universities said: «This was Miller's intention. Undoubtedly, amino acids are the building blocks of life, but they are not yet life!»

«It's true!» Gabriele answered. «The question changes at this point: *how can organic molecules form spontaneously from amino acids?* Is the spontaneous organization of amino acids into proteins possible without the help of a *God?*»

The representative of a spiritualist religion stood up. «My name is Ana Luisa Santos. I speak not only as a person of faith, but also as a biologist. The proteins involved in metabolism are composed of chains of over ninety amino acids. For such a chain to be formed by chance, starting from the amino acids, an immense number of spontaneous combinations is necessary, equal to one followed by six hundred zeros. The entire history of the Universe, starting from the Big Bang, would not be enough to reach so many combinations. In 1969 Walter Elsasser showed that the maximum number of possible combinations in our universe is less than one followed by one hundred

zeros. A value that is incredibly smaller than that needed for the spontaneous formation of a single protein, starting from amino acids. In addition, the primordial broths contained water and water dissolves the amino acid chains, thus preventing the formation of the initial stages of the proteins. These numbers show that the spontaneous generation of proteins by effect of chance is impossible. Therefore, only one possibility remains. The creation of life by the hand of *God*.»

Gabriele began to walk nervously. «In 2004, Luke Leman succeeded in obtaining peptides, that is, chains of a few amino acids, using complex processes that it is difficult to

understand how they can occur in nature. Suppose that the synthesis process only combines amino acids useful for life, even if the probability is practically nil. These combinations will follow three-dimensional ramifications and not the linear chains present in living systems.»

«What's the problem with three-dimensional ramifications?» Ana Luisa asked.

«Three-dimensional ramifications are unsuitable for cell metabolism because they are not linear. Therefore they have no value in the formation and development of life.»

«Besides,» Ana Luisa added, «life as we know it depends only on proteins that twist to the left, while by effect of

chance we would obtain the same number of proteins that twist on the left and on the right. Finally, the processes of synthesis lead to the formation of mono-functional molecules, unsuitable for life. So the need for a creator, for *God*, is again in vogue!»

«Yes, Ana Luisa! Right now, entropic science still needs *God* to explain the origin of life. I want to underline the word entropic because, as we will see later, syntropic science adds a new type of causality that allows to explain life scientifically thanks to the action of Attractors that retroact from the future. But as we shall see the term *Attractor of Love* and *God* are synonymous.»

I was distracted by a message from Alessandro in which he warned me that the Vatican was no longer a safe place for our meetings. I could not interrupt Gabriele and Alessandro had not indicated an alternative place. I answered asking him to find an appropriate place to continue the meeting.

«The third question on life is the following one: In what way does organic matter differ from inorganic matter? We try to define life by listing the various forms of expression of organisms, such as the intake of matter and energy from the environment, reproduction, growth, mobility, or excitability; in addition to this, information is also a

fundamental feature of living organisms. All these features allow to describe individual aspects of life. We know that the macromolecule of DNA can perform its functions only within the highly structured complexity of a cell. As for single isolated functions, this highly structured complexity is a prerequisite for life, and this implies an approach that goes through various degrees of complexity, since it could not have otherwise any chance of success.» Gabriele turned off the microphone and stood still waiting for reactions.

I immediately took the floor. «Thanks Gabriele for this beautiful and precise introduction.» I said. «I have just received from the Pope the

request to move to another location. The Vatican is no longer a safe place. You will be escorted to the nearest syntropic doors. We will continue the work at an experimental pyramid built in the Gobi Desert. The syntropic doors have already been activated. I ask you to follow the personnel you will find at the exit of this hall.»

I was warned to pay the utmost attention and to follow exactly the orders we would receive, without causing fear among the participants. Chinese guards were under attack of the Swiss guards who in turn blocked all the accesses to the Vatican bank and the Vatican Museum and archives. Fortunately, our transfer took place without problems,

although I was informed about armed conflicts which had already begun in the Vatican.

After a little over half an hour we found ourselves in a large hall in the middle of the pyramid which we had visited just three days before. The participants found their places and settled down. The room was circular, completely covered with wood and with floral decorations that made it extremely warm.

As soon as everyone had sat down, I took the floor. «Excuse us for this inconvenience. I do not have the details of what is happening in the Vatican. I have been told that soon the Pope will join us. Let us now resume the work. I thank Gabriele

again for the clear introduction. What he has described is the classical view of the entropic science, based on laws that do not contemplate life and seek to explain life as the product of chance. According to this vision life originates from chance and evolves through chance, without any apparent cause. Now, Gabriele will describe how syntropy explains the origin of life.»

I gave the word to Gabriele. «Einstein used to point out that the use of chance shows the incompleteness of a theory. *God does not play dice!* he would say. The use of chance contradicts the fundamental premise of science, according to which all-natural phenomena can and

must be explained using causality. The vision of life that arises from chance leads to a feeling of strangeness. The biologist Jacques Monod has well described this feeling.»

Man must finally awake from his millennial dream to discover his complete solitude, his absolute strangeness. He now knows that, like a gypsy, he is on the edge of the universe in which he must live. Universe deaf to his music, indifferent to his hopes, his sufferings, his crimes.

«Syntropy explains the origin of life using retrocausality.» Gabriele stood up, his hands on the table. «The energy-momentum-mass equation, which all of you know, shows that

causality is governed by the law of entropy, that is, the tendency of energy to dissipate and of matter to distribute homogeneously. But it also shows that there is another causality that acts from the future and is governed by attractors and by the law of syntropy. Albert Szent-Gyorgyi, Nobel Prize for physiology and discoverer of vitamin C wrote: *It is impossible to explain the qualities of organization and order of living systems starting from the entropic laws of the macrocosm. This is one of the paradoxes of modern biology: the properties of living systems are opposed to the law of entropy that governs the macrocosm.*» Gabriele read this sentence slowly and then he remained silent, watching the

participants, waiting for reactions. He then continued his explanation.

«While entropy is a universal law that leads to the disintegration of any form of organization, Szent-Gyorgyi concludes that syntropy is the universal law of which living beings continually demonstrate the existence. For Szent-Gyorgyi, syntropy is the complementary law to entropy that brings living systems to ever more complex and harmonious forms of organization. The main problem, according to Szent-Gyorgyi, is that *a profound difference is observed between organic and inorganic systems ... as a man of science I cannot believe that the laws of physics lose their validity as soon as we enter living systems. The law of entropy does*

not govern living systems.»

«The theory of syntropy broadens causality to retrocausality and shows that the properties of organization and order that the entropic vision attributes to chance are the manifestation of syntropy and retrocausality. In this way science extends the causal approach to a new order of complexity that totally escapes the classical view. Szent-Gyorgyi suggested the existence of an energy symmetrical to that described by the principle of entropy. He used the following words: *One of the main differences between amoebas and human beings is the increase in complexity which presupposes the existence of a mechanism that can oppose the law of entropy. In other*

words, there must be a force which is able to counteract the universal tendency of matter towards chaos and energy towards thermal death. Life continually shows a decrease in entropy and an increase in its internal complexity and often also in the complexity of the environment, in direct contrast to the law of entropy.»

«Similarly, the Jesuit paleontologist Teilhard de Chardin observed that reduced to its essence the problem of life can be expressed like this: admitted the two major laws of Conservation and Degradation of Energy to which Physics is reduced, how can we add, without contradictions a third universal law in which the whole of Biology is expressed, that of the Organization of Energy? ... The situation is clarified if one considers at the base of cosmic Physics, the

existence of a sort of second Entropy or anti-Entropy.»

Ana Luisa raised her hand again. «I have not yet understood how syntropy explains the origin of life!»

«The properties of life coincide with the properties of syntropy. As you all know, life cannot exist without water and where there is water there is life.»

Gabriele was silent for a moment. «Syntropy exists in the quantum level of matter, while our macro-level is governed by entropy. A question arises: how does syntropy flow from the quantum level of matter to our level and transforms inorganic matter into organic matter?»

«Are you referring to the hydrogen bond?» Ana Luisa asked.

«Yes! In 1925 Wolfgang Pauli discovered that in water molecules the hydrogen atom occupies an intermediate position between the quantum and macroscopic levels, thus creating a bridge between these two levels. Pauli named this hydrogen bridge or hydrogen bond. The hydrogen bond allows syntropy to flow from the quantum level to the macroscopic level and vice-versa. Information of the macroscopic level can also flow into the quantum level and inform the attractor.»

«I want to emphasize,» Ana Luisa said, «that the hydrogen bridge makes water different from all other liquids. For example, water has cohesive forces ten times more powerful than

other liquids. When water freezes, it becomes less dense and floats. Whereas other liquids when they are cooled contract and solidify, becoming denser and heavier and sink.»

«Water has properties that are symmetrical to all other liquids.» Gabriele said, interrupting Ana Luisa. «The singularity of water resides, almost entirely in its cohesive properties that allow to build wide range networks and structures. Structures that are evident when water freezes giving shape to snowflakes and crystals. The properties of water indicate that it is constantly under the effect of syntropic retrocausal forces.

Ultimately water provides syntropy, the basic element for life.»

I was distracted by the messages that came from Alessandro. The greens had blocked all the accesses to the archives, the museum, and the Vatican bank. The amount of gold stored in the Vatican bank was bigger than that of all the other countries put together. The smallest nation, but at the same time the richest one. In the basement of the Vatican Museum were instead preserved artifacts of immense value, some inspired by the law of syntropy. Alessandro referred in one of his messages to a device created by Father Ernetti who, using the principles of syntropy, managed to establish space-time links in

information.

Ana Luisa ended describing the experiments she had conducted with water. «The syntropic properties of water are particularly evident in the field of homeopathy. The active ingredient is diluted to the point where it is no longer present in the preparation...»

I was distracted again by the messages arriving from Rome. The Italian army had surrounded the perimeter of the Vatican and inside an armed conflict between the Swiss and the Chinese guards had started. The Pope had been transferred to the pyramid in which we were staying and our syntropic healers continued to work in the Vatican. The Illuminati

had a good knowledge of the syntropic dimension.

It was lunchtime. Zhao took us to a spectacular restaurant that was on one of the pyramid's upper floors. The lights were intentionally kept low. Although in the Gobi Desert it was already night, it was possible to glimpse the profiles of the mountains and forests and the feeling of energy was simply impressive. People took place around circular tables that could accommodate a maximum of ten persons each. The sound absorption system was excellent, and it was possible to talk without the voice being covered by the noise of the room.

Next to me sat a Jesuit father professor of biology at the Pontifical Gregorian University in Rome. «I wondered,» he said, «if syntropy is able to explain all the mysteries of life, there is no longer a need for a creator, a *God* and religions?»

«Syntropy adds a causal element that is the attractor, which acts from the future and is invisible. Attractors are organized into hierarchies and the final attractor is what we call the *Attractor of Love*. It coincides with what religions call *God*. Syntropy shows that the unifying energy of the universe is love. The *Attractor of Love* is not a dogmatic entity, but something we can understand and experience. This allows syntropic

science to converge with religions. The message remains the same, but it is directly accessible, without having to rely on intermediaries and dogmas.»

«So there is no longer a *God*, a creator of the universe, in this vision?»

«Syntropy does not deny the existence of a creator but moves this question elsewhere. A *God* who is the creator of life is no longer necessary because life is a direct manifestation of the law of syntropy. However, a question remains open. Why do we live in a universe governed by the energy-momentum-mass equation and not by another equation, among the many possible equations? Equations are endless in number and

yet our universe follows only one of them. Who made the choice? Who decided that this universe had to function according to the energy-momentum-mass equation? There is space for a *God* who chose among the many possible equations.»

«I have to think about it!» the Jesuit father replied. «It completely overturns the principles underlying our belief. A change of perspective so deep involves a real revolution in the doctrine of the Church. It will not be easy!»

In the meantime, messages from Alessandro and the Pope's secretariat continued to arrive. The Pope would join us in the afternoon meeting. The world was following what was

happening in the Vatican. The war that had exploded in the Vatican was monopolizing the attention of the masses. Medias tried to blame the fault to the new communist Pope.

We were back in the great meeting room that Zhao had provided. The Pope had decided to join and sat next to Ursula.

«It's your turn.» I told Ursula.

Ursula stood up. «The complexity of the visible universe,» she started, «originates from the interaction between diverging and converging forces.» She remained silent for some seconds; her eyes turned toward her notes. «Just think how gravity takes matter to condense into planets, stars,

nebulae, and galaxies. Similarly, the invisible universe becomes complex thanks to the interaction of the converging and diverging forces. While in the visible world we can speak of a primordial explosion, the Big Bang, in the invisible world we speak of a final attractor, what Teilhard de Chardin named the Omega point and that the cosmologists call the Big Crunch. A converging energy which, thanks to the effect of the diverging forces of the visible world, becomes ever more complex.»

«Do attractors have a complex structure?» Someone asked.

«They have a hierarchical organization that starts from the final

attractor, the Omega point, and branches into increasingly articulated attractors. These attractors manifest on the physical plane through water molecules and through living beings. Our material experiences get to the attractors that select those solutions, projects and designs that are beneficial for life and redistributes them to all the individuals who are connected to the attractor.»

«Is information contained in the genetic material?» Ana Luisa asked.

«No. Genes work like quantum antennas which connect to specific attractors. Each gene connects to a specific attractor, receives information, but at the same time provides feedbacks and information

to the attractor. The genetic material is not a container of information, but a quantum antenna that connects with the attractors. This explains the incredible stability of living species and their convergence towards common designs, despite the variety of the individuals.»

«Are there any experiments to support what you're telling us?» Gabriele asked.

«Take the results obtained by Hans Driesch. Driesch showed that if from a sea urchin at the bi-cellular stage one of the two cells is removed the remaining cell does not give rise to half of a sea urchin, but generates a complete, even if smaller, urchin. Driesch explained this result by saying

that in living systems growth is guided by attractors. This explains why if the normal development path is interrupted, the system reaches the same end in another way.» Ursula said. «The final form is not caused by the past or by modifications that we can introduce into the past, but by the future!»

Gabriele took the word from Ursula. «It is important to say that the energy-momentum-mass equation predicts the existence of three types of time. Causal time typical of diverging systems, such as our expanding universe. Retrocausal time characteristic of converging systems, as is the case with black holes. Supercausal time distinctive of

systems in equilibrium, such as atoms, the quantum world.»

Gabriele remained silent trying to think about what more to add and Ursula took the opportunity to get the floor again. «Other experiments that shed light on the functioning of the attractors are those devised by Sheldrake. Sheldrake has shown that members of the same group, for example animals of the same species, are able to share knowledge without any physical means of transmitting this knowledge. For example, when a mouse learns a new behavior, a tendency is generated in each mouse of the same species, to learn the same behavior more quickly. The greater the number of mice that have learned

to perform that particular task, the easier it becomes for all the other mice.»

«If I have not misunderstood, attractors contain the form and design of the organism.» Ana Luisa said.

«Attractors contain information, not only of the form, but also of all the processes within living systems. There is something that holds individuals together, something that counteracts the diverging tendency of entropy. The same can be said for cells, tissues, organs and living systems in general. For each species, for each type of cell and organ there is an attractor that contains the project. Attractors are the common denominator of living species. For example, the attractor

humanity unites all human beings, the attractor mouse unites all the mice. Attractors transmit information to all the individuals, connected to it, and selects the advantageous solutions. Attractors select and reinforce only what is useful for life. Genetic information is the result of the union and selection of experiences of all individuals who share the same attractor. The genes are antennas that connect our cells, our organism, to the information present in the attractors.»

The Pope had taken me aside. «Secrets of fundamental importance are hidden in the Vatican. Beyond its vast treasures, there is knowledge about life and syntropy whose access

is denied even to me, the Pope. What is happening right now is an attempted coup d'état. The fact that we have decided to find refuge here in China does not lay in my favor. But the risks are simply immense. If we cannot solve the conflict we risk the annihilation of the Vatican and with it of the whole Catholic world and probably also of Christianity.»

Ursula had finished her presentation and questions had begun. «Is the *Attractor of Love* the same as *God*?» The Jesuit father who had sat beside me at lunch asked.

«There is a perfect overlap between the *Attractor of Love* and *God*. The difference is one. While religions

represent *God* as a perfect, immutable entity, the *Attractor of Love* establishes a continuous interaction of giving and receiving with life which constantly causes it to evolve. Attractors evolve and this process has to do with the information we provide.»

Questions and answers continued for more than two hours. Everyone gave their own contribution, and the group was converging towards a common knowledge.

I thanked Ursula. «Thank you, Ursula, you are now getting into my field. After dinner I will talk about macro and micro evolution and how it is possible to harmonize the Darwinian vision with that of attractors.» I gave directions for

dinner and for the next meeting, which was going to start at nine, Italian time. Although we were in China, we decided to continue using Italian time so as not to confuse the participants and create further problems.

At dinner I found myself sharing the table with various representatives of the Islamic world. «I was struck by the description of the attractors and the final *Attractor of Love*.» The person seated on my right hand came from Turkey and said: «In the Islamic world, *God* always speaks from the future. Our task is to evolve, to unify ourselves with *God*. Attractors act from the future and our task is to

follow them in the most faithful way, so that we can evolve towards love.»

«Syntropy suggests that *God* created life from the future and not from the past.» I replied. «Our goal is to converge towards the *Attractor of Love*. It is a reversed perspective, which in the Catholic world had been mentioned for the first time by father Teilhard de Chardin. According to Teilhard the Genesis should be read upturned, as *God* created life by acting from the future.»

«It's really fascinating, it's just what we say in the Islamic world. In this path of unification, science plays a fundamental role in helping to overcome the dogmas and to have a clearer picture of how reality works.»

From Rome they continued sending messages about the conflict in the Vatican. A complex situation with four nations involved: the Vatican, Switzerland, China, and Italy. An urgent meeting of the UN Security Council had been called although the Vatican has the status of Permanent Observer and is not a member state of the United Nations.

I went back to the meeting room and found everyone, already seated, waiting for me.

«The last theme of the day is evolution. In this field we find those who deny the existence of *God* and those who affirm the need for a creator. I will try to show how

syntropy allows to overcome this duality by harmonizing two apparently opposite approaches.» I looked at the participants. «We will talk about microevolution and macroevolution. Microevolution indicates the evolution caused by loss of information, while macroevolution indicates the evolution caused by the increase of information. The function of microevolution is to optimize existing structures, while the function of macroevolution is to develop for the first time, from scratch, structures with new functions such as the development of new organs and organisms. An example of microevolution is provided by seeds that cannot germinate in soils polluted

by heavy metals. However, in mine dumps in England, it has been observed that a minority of seeds can germinate, grow, and colonize soils polluted by heavy metals. Plants that can grow on contaminated land have not developed a new character, but their tolerance to the high content of heavy metals derives from the fact that the absorption capacity of mineral salts from the soil has been limited. It is not an evolutionary progress, but a limitation, which however in this specific case proves to be advantageous. The example of the colonizing of mine dumps, as well as other examples, shows that microevolution processes are not to be considered an evolution towards

higher forms, but rather a specialization, through the impoverishment of genetic information.»

Ana Luisa raised her hand. «So it's a step backwards, a de-evolution!»

«Yes, this selection leads to organisms that are less resistant to environmental changes and more exposed to the risk of extinction. These organisms are more specialized, but they are also less flexible. An example is given by the cheetah, the fastest mammal on the planet! The cheetah shows the impoverishment of genetic information due to specialization. Despite its extraordinary ability as a runner and predator, the cheetah is in

danger of extinction due to very low genetic variability. Darwin's theory on the formation of new species, can be always traced back to microevolutionary processes of natural selection. Darwin's theory suggests that living species initially possessed broad genetic potentials, then reduced over time because of progressive specializations. This evolutionary process is based on the loss of genetic information or on the recombination of genetic information, without originating something new.»

«And macroevolution?» Ana Luisa asked.

«Empirical observations show that genetic drift and natural selection

explain the separation from a mother species into two or more species, but they do not explain the increase in information. Species can indeed specialize in different directions but cannot increase their information. A first consideration is that the mutations that should initiate the development of an evolutionary step forward, a macro-evolutionary step, could be added only in the case in which changes lead to an advantage and not a disadvantage; this means that the evolution of a new organ or structure is not possible with disadvantageous intermediate stages. Organisms cannot close because of work in progress. Each evolutionary stage must be able to survive and lead

to an evolutionary advantage. In the formation of new organs and structures, a selective advantage is given only after their completion. Incomplete intermediate organs would be eliminated by the natural selection mechanism. The initial phases of a new organ represent a pure waste of material and, as long as it is not complete, does not offer any advantage. It is necessary that the development of new organs takes place in a very short space of time, but Darwinian theory does not know how this can happen. Simulations show that the most significant question, from the evolutionary point of view, does not concern the existence of advantageous mutations, but the

possibility of the development of qualitatively new genetic materials and new structures in a short time.»

«And how does syntropy answer this question?» Ursula asked.

«Syntropy introduces attractors. Attractors provide the project and evolve thanks to the information that comes from all individuals. It is important to note that attractors disclose information, the project, only when it is complete, that is when it is beneficial for life. During the intermediate phases of construction of the project this is not shared. It is to be noted also that attractors operate in the quantum level. This means that their information can be assessed instantly from any corner of

the universe and can be the result of a process that is not limited to our planet, but that extends to the entire universe.»

«So, could there be humans like us on other planets?» Anita asked.

«Yes, and I'm saying something more. When the attractor with the information of a species is formed, the appearance of that species can be sudden. This explains why humans of the preglacial ages that have become extinct can reappear on Earth within a few years from the start of the warm interglacial period. What is extinguished is not the project of the human being, his attractor, but his culture, his science, his discoveries.»

«So, when attractors are formed and

available, the evolutionary leap can occur suddenly, without the intermediate steps which Darwin's theory expects.» Ana Luisa added.

«The predictions obtained from evolutionary models based on attractors are totally consistent with what is observed in macro-evolutionary processes, while Darwin's theory is valid only within the context of microevolution.» I stood in silence looking at the participants.

The Pope took the floor. «I understand that both Darwin's theory and the theory of syntropy are valid, but in different fields. One is valid in the field of microevolution, the other in the field of macroevolution. Using

Darwin's theory to try to explain macro-evolutionary processes has led to the necessity of chance and the consequent strangeness of life from the laws of nature. I think I can conclude by saying that syntropy and attractors lead to an invisible and divine process that is not opposed to science, but which is part of science, where science and religion merge together.» He paused for a moment. «With these meetings I intend to arrive at the formulation of the document *Love and Truth*. Where love is at the foundation of religions and truth is at the foundation of science. Religion and science thus become the two sides of the same coin, of the same unity.» He looked at the

participants. «Tomorrow the theme is more specific. What are the conditions that life must satisfy to survive? What are the needs? Also in this area we will see how science and religion can be merged together.»

The Pope stood up, bowed slightly to the participants, and was escorted to the exit. Next day meeting was set to start at nine Italian time. The living conditions had been adapted to the Italian timetables. Some employees led us to our lodgings, not far from where we had held the meeting. The feeling was that of a small town surrounded by nature. Before going to the apartment, we chose a small pizzeria in a piazza that was very similar to an Italian one.

Anita asked me what was happening in the Vatican. «It's an extremely complex situation. The Swiss guards have blocked all the accesses to the Vatican bank, the archives, and the basement of the museum. The Vatican hides secrets of great importance that the greens do not want to make public.»

«The UN Security Council resolution?»

«The relocation of the Pope in the pyramid was voted unanimously. But this resolution does not seem to be bringing any effect. We are trying to act with our syntropic healers, but the counterpart seems well prepared, and the conflict has also extended to the

syntropic dimension. We find ourselves in an impasse. The Italian military forces have surrounded the Vatican, and no one is allowed to enter or exit. The syntropic doors have been blocked and the supply of electricity and gas has also been halted.»

«A siege.»

«Yes, like in the Middle Ages. I do not think the greens can continue to keep control of the Vatican City for long. What worries me is the reaction of the masses. Medias are trying to accuse the new Pope of this situation and demand his immediate removal.»

«What do you think will happen?»

«Things will not be the same at the end of the conflict. There are some

prophecies to which I had never given credit.»

«What do they say?»

«One is from Nostradamus and the other from the Irish bishop Malachi. According to these prophecies, the election of the Black Pope, that is, of a Jesuit Pope as the last Pope, would have led to the end of the church. I fear this prophecy can come true. Perhaps we are witnessing the collapse of the Vatican and of the Catholic church.»

«What could happen next?»

«Religions will have to converge in a single new scientific religion. A new vision of the world, no longer dogmatic. A vision that will accompany humanity in the era of the

pyramids.»

«So you're an optimist?»

«Yes, I think this big crisis will open the way to immense opportunities for humanity.»

WEDNESDAY,
DECEMBER 9, 2026

Only a limited number of theories on needs exist: Maslow's theory, that of Murray, McClelland and Agnes Heller.

Maslow identified 5 levels of needs and placed them in a pyramid-shaped hierarchy. On the first level, the lowest level, there are physiological needs such as breathing, feeding, sex and sleeping; on the second level, security needs such as physical security, employment, morale, family, health, and property; at the third level the needs of belonging as affections and intimacy; at the fourth level the

needs of esteem, self-esteem and mutual respect; on the fifth and last level the needs of self-realization.

Murray divides into physiological and psychological needs. The former correspond to the basic needs of the organism which are generally considered primary and therefore with a greater priority; the psychological ones correspond to the specific needs of the psyche.

McClelland identifies the need for fulfilment, affiliation, and power.

Before going to breakfast I turned on the phone. It was immediately flooded with messages and videos from Rome. The perimeter of the Vatican and Saint Peter had been

sealed and made inaccessible. A huge crowd had gathered on Via della Conciliazione to protest the new Pope. I looked at the news on the main international newspapers: Xinhua for the Chinese side, Sputnik for the Russian, the New York Times for the Western part, and some Italian newspapers. What was happening in the Vatican was covered in the main titles. However, no news could be found about the Pope and the work we were doing. The participants of the *Love and Truth* project had been isolated. They had agreed not to communicate with the outside world until Friday, when the work was scheduled to finish.

I met at breakfast with Gabriele. «Have you heard any news from Rome?» He asked.

«The situation is very complex. I want to avoid thinking about it now, or I will have troubles getting the job done this morning.»

«So, we are going to talk about the Vital Needs Theory!» He said with a smile.

«I am always surprised by the lack of theories in this field!» I said, choosing something to eat.

«Your theory is one of the few theories of needs. I wonder why these theories are so few!»

«I have often asked myself the same question. There is a link between needs and rights. Take, for example,

the United States Declaration of Independence.»

I started reading. *«We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable Rights, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness. That to secure these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed. That whenever any Form of Government becomes destructive of these ends, it is the Right of the People to alter or to abolish it, and to institute new Government, laying its foundation on such principles and organizing its powers in such form, as to them shall seem most likely to affect their Safety and Happiness.»*

I looked at Gabriele. «The

declaration of independence lists the right to Life, Liberty and Happiness. These three rights match the three vital needs. The right to life is the material needs, the right to liberty is the need for meaning and the right to happiness is the need for love. The Vital Needs Theory is supported by strong empirical evidence. It indicates in a precise way the needs and how the legislative and government system must implement them. There is a link between needs, rights, law, power and wellbeing.»

Alessandro had just sent me a message. Twenty new syntropic healers had arrived and they were going through the training using the material we had developed for the

previous healers. We were busy with the *Love and Truth* project and had no way to follow the training of these new healers.

We moved to the meeting room. I was informed that the Pope would not participate because of the crisis in Rome which required his utmost attention.

Gabriele looked towards the participants. «Today's topic is the Vital Needs Theory.» He showed the first slide. «Entropy is diverging energy and leads to death, while syntropy is converging energy and leads to life. Our body is under the action of entropy, and we must constantly acquire syntropy and matter to rebuild what entropy

destroys. All these conditions are referred to as material needs. These are vital needs. When they are not satisfied, the alarm bells of hunger, thirst, chill and physical pain are triggered and when entropy prevails death occurs.»

Gabriele remained silent, waiting for questions, then went on with the presentation. «Life needs to acquire syntropy to nourish the body's vital processes. This is achieved by connecting with the *Attractor of Love* which is felt as warmth and wellbeing in the solar plexus, while the lack of connection is felt as emptiness, pain, and anguish. The need for warmth and wellbeing is usually named need for love. It is vital because it provides

syntropy and when it is not met it triggers alarm bells of anxiety and anguish. The deprivation of syntropy compromises the vital functions and leads to death.»

«Finally, the last vital need is that of meaning. It arises from the conflict between being and non-being. Entropy expands the physical world towards infinity. Just think about the dimensions of the galaxies and of the universe. On the contrary, syntropy brings our Self, our feeling of existing to converge towards infinitely small dimensions. Confronting our self with the greatness of the physical world, we discover that we are equal to zero. Being equal to zero, however, is incompatible with our feeling of

being alive. This generates the conflict between being and non-being. On the one hand we feel that we exist, on the other we are aware of our nothingness. Being equal to zero means that entropy and death prevail. It is therefore vital to provide a meaning to our life. When this does not happen we feel useless and depressed.»

The representative of Tibetan Buddhism raised his hand. «I have always found this theory fascinating. It is very simple and clear and explains well depression and anguish which are now widespread. It divides among visible material needs and invisible inner needs.»

«People tend to respond only to

material needs.» Ursula replied. «While the invisible needs are usually unmet. The alarm bells of depression and anguish are very tangible and widespread.»

«We are witnessing an explosion of depression and anguish also in our Buddhist monasteries!»

«From a mathematical point of view, the identity conflict between being and not-being is solved through love. When we unite through love the conflict ends and we experience our meaning and identity.» I showed the slide of the Theorem of Love.

«Are you referring to the Theorem of Love?» Wong asked.

«How do people respond to the need for meaning?» The Tibetan

Representative asked.

«The strategies are many. Some focus on increasing the numerator and others on reducing the denominator.»

«For example?»

«One strategy is to increase the value of oneself, through the judgment of others, wealth, popularity, power. But whatever we add to our ego, when we compare it to the infinity of the universe, the result is always equal to zero. Temporary relief can be experienced, and this leads to seek more and more approval and popularity, greater wealth and power. Being positively judged by others is one of the first strategies used to respond to the need for meaning. As

soon as we discover that receiving positive judgments reduces our depression, we feel the need to be judged positively by others and we do not tolerate criticism and negative judgments. But to be judged positively we must meet the expectations of others. So, we start to use behaviors that we know others appreciate and this leads away from our true essence. Others see our masks and are not able to feel our heart. Others become distant and this increases loneliness, the sense of nothingness and the need to be judged positively.» Gabriele changed slide and read: «*The more we rely on the positive judgment of others and the more we use masks. The more we use masks and the*

more we feel alone. The more we feel alone and the more we feel insignificant. The more we feel insignificant and the more we need the judgment of others.» He looked at the audience. «This is a vicious circle that increases the need for the judgment of others.» He said. «Without a group, without other people, it is impossible to receive a positive judgment. Others are the source of judgment, of value, of meaning, and this generates a profound need to be accepted and the fear of being rejected. This fear leads to comply to all the conditions that the group imposes, even the most crazy and absurd!»

«Are there any other ways?» Ursula asked.

«A widely used strategy is to limit the

reality to which we compare ourselves. When we restrict our universe to a community, the need for meaning is transformed into a need for belonging to the community. Communities can be family, ideological and political groups, associations, scientific communities, or work-related organizations. The need for belonging is almost always combined with the need for recognition. The importance of the need for belonging leads to do whatever is required by the group.»

«Are there any other ways?» Wong asked.

«One is to restrict the world until it coincides with ourselves. This strategy is at the basis of the main

psychiatric disorders such as narcissism, paranoid personality, and schizophrenia. In the case of narcissism, love for oneself dominates and the identity conflict equation becomes:»

$$\frac{I \times I}{I} = I$$

«Narcissists believe to be special and unique and expect to receive approvals and praises for their superior qualities. They show pride and arrogance and want to be only with special, prestigious, or highly intellectual people. They are often absorbed in fantasies of unlimited success, power, charm, beauty, or

ideal love. They show a lack of sensitivity for the desires and for the needs of others. They tend to form friendships or sentimental relationships exclusively if they have the certainty that others can foster the satisfaction of their goals. They expect enormous dedication from others, which they abuse without any regard. Others are idealized until they satisfy their need for admiration and gratification. They lack empathy and are unable to recognize the feelings and needs of others. In relationships they tend to be cold and detached, regardless of the pain they generate. Detachment is accentuated when they hear others ask for help.»

«Unbelievable! With a simple

equation it is possible to explain a psychiatric disorder!» Ursula said.

«There are other equations. Take for example the paranoid personality equation:»

$$\frac{I}{I} = 1$$

«The comparison is with their self in full identity conflict and depression, and this gives the impression that the external world is full of dangers. They show difficulties in distinguishing between the external objective reality, and their inner world. The feelings of threat are not considered a fantasy, but an objective reality. They feel to

be victims of a hostile and humiliating world, and this causes anger, resentment and irritation which lead to be aggressive. They can be morbidly jealous and suspicious, without real reasons, and there is prevalence of anxiety, sadness and loneliness.»

«It is really incredible what can be said with a simple equation!» The Tibetan Buddhist representative added.

«Schizophrenia and psychosis are characterized by the identity $I=I$ where the person replaces reality and becomes the reality.»

$$I = I$$

«The person feels the suffering coming from outside, in a hallucinatory way, with the considerations typical of the identity conflict, such as being unworthy, incapable, unsuitable, a nullity, being condemned to die and destruction. Delusions, hallucinations, persecutory voices constantly remind of the total lack of meaning. They believe of having the whole world against and this leads towards suicide. The person concentrates on the symptoms of their illness. Everything revolves around them. They tend to be selfish and insensitive, they lack interest in the feelings of others and show social withdrawal.»

I needed time to dedicate to what

was happening in Rome. I listened to some interviews that had been made to the people on via della Conciliazione, just in front of Saint Peter's Square. The discomfort towards the Church was growing. The Pope was quoted only by a few people as the cause of the disaster. «It's time to stop with the power of the Vatican! We have to go back to the original message of Christianity!» I heard people repeat.

The UN Security Council had met and had given the Swiss guards 12 hours to leave the Vatican. Otherwise a UN peacekeeping force would intervene directly. The Pope had signed the authorization for this action.

The representative of Tibetan Buddhism asked. «You've talked about depression so far. But anxiety and angst are another thing. How do we try to respond to these sufferings?»

«Anxiety and anguish are the alarm bells that tell us that the vital need for love is not met. These feelings of emptiness and pain in the thorax area are often associated with feelings of death. The most common strategies are based on the use of substances such as alcohol, heroin, tobacco, coffee and drugs that act on the autonomic nervous system.»

«Can you be more specific?» Wong asked.

«Substances that are used to respond to the vital need for love become vital

and addiction develops. Any substance and habit that produces feelings of warmth like those of love can lead to addiction. A very common example is alcohol. The addiction to alcohol shows how powerful and fundamental the need for love is.»

«Then, what happens to love when someone uses alcohol?»

«Our ability to love is compromised. The perception of feelings of the heart reduces and the connection with the *Attractor of Love* is lost.»

The representative of the church of Norway raised his hand. «I come from the Church of the People to which almost eighty percent of Norwegians belong. We are organizing help and support for young alcoholics. Alcohol

abuse is widespread among Norwegians. Saturday nights the streets of the city centers fill with young drunk people. Many lose their senses and spend the night on the floor. Girls are regularly abused by their peers and by groups of elderly people. Many young women think that love is nothing else than losing control of their body and being abused. The body turns into a commodity. People sell themselves and prostitution is widespread. They start with online dating systems. For them love is an empty word without any meaning. Because of alcohol, our country has turned into a nation without love, with terrible levels of suffering. The same happens in

Sweden, Denmark, Finland, and Iceland. We have suicide rates which are twice those of the rest of Europe. We are the world's largest consumers of psychotropic drugs. Almost half of the population is in psychiatric care. We are the country in the world with the highest number of sexual assaults. Norway has another record: it is the world capital of heroin. The waters in the Oslo drains contain more amphetamines than any other European country. We have the highest number of deaths due to overdoses. We know that this social disaster has its origins in the consumption of alcohol and the commodification of one's body.»

Ursula took the floor. «Alcohol has a

solvent effect on fats. The nervous system is made largely of lipids, and this means that alcohol structurally alters the nervous system, by destroying its tissues and compromising its functionality permanently. Brain images made using TAC and MRI show irreversible anatomical damages. Alcohol also onsets various psychiatric conditions such as depression, paranoid, bipolar and behavioral disorders. Furthermore, alcohol is usually the main cause of dementia. Clinical evidence show that alterations in cognitive functions induced by alcohol also occur in young consumers, in the form of reduced attention and lack of short-term

memory. In this age group, the damage can be particularly serious, also when the consumption of alcohol is relatively small, since their central nervous system is particularly sensitive to the negative effects of this substance.»

The Imam of al-Azhar, who is considered by most Muslims the supreme expression of Islamic theological and juridical thought, raised his hand. «As you all know in the Islamic world, the consumption of alcohol is considered the most severe crime that a person can commit against himself, Allah and humanity. The word Islam means love, submission, and obedience. The contact with the heart leads to love, to

God, and it is not possible to disobey it. In the Islamic world the *Attractor of Love* is called Allah. The consumption of alcohol destroys the connection with the heart and with Allah. Under the effect of alcohol the person can commit the worst crimes, without even realizing it.»

The representative of the IMI, the Italian Military Order, an Order of the Catholic Church, raised his hand. «Alcohol is the oldest and most widespread psychotropic drug. It was used regularly in wars for its disinhibiting effects. Before military actions every soldier was given a couple of glasses of wine to acquire the courage and detachment that would allow him to rape and kill. With

the Vietnam War, heroin was added to alcohol. American soldiers were forced to take a heroin tablet before any military action. In this way they acquired the insensitivity necessary to carry out war actions. In this way the heroin epidemic started. One of the tasks of our Order is to counter addictions among the military.»

The representative of the Great Mosque of Rome raised his hand. «For many young Muslims the abuse of alcohol by Western women is a problem. For us, love and alcohol are incompatible. Alcohol cannot go together with love. To love people don't have to consume alcohol. What we teach to our young men is to do a simple test. If a woman is willing to

give up alcohol it means she loves you, if she's not willing to give up alcohol, it means she's not in love or she's already an alcoholic.»

Ursula took the floor. «Alcohol addiction is probably the most devastating experience one can have. The transition from the pleasure of consuming alcohol to addiction is often gradual and it is not perceived. Initially people feel the need for a minimum amount of alcohol every day. They tend to deny that they have become addicted. Unlike all other psychotropic drugs, alcohol's coma can be fatal. When a person in an alcohol coma is taken to hospital, alcohol is given intravenously to prevent death. The organism can no

longer live without alcohol and has become a slave to alcohol. The only way out that I know is the one that has been developed by the Alcoholics Anonymous. A spiritual path based on the rediscovery of the superior and invisible energy of syntropy. What we here call the *Attractor of Love* and religions call *God*.»

Zhao added. «As you may know, the terrorists who attacked the pyramids acted under the influence of alcohol. We have therefore decided that there will be no alcohol in the pyramids. What I wanted to tell you though is another thing. In China, men are more subject to alcohol consumption, while among women alcohol consumption is almost non-existent.

This causes a fairly common problem. Men have difficulties with love and emotions. Chinese weddings are often arranged, and women seek love outside of the marriage. It is common for women, but also for men to have lovers.»

I thought back to the works I had done for IOM, the International Organization for Migration. DNA testing was used for family reunifications, to ensure that there was correspondence with the parents. Well, more than fifty percent of the times, Chinese results showed that the husband was not the father of the child.

Zhao went on explaining. «Because of the difficulties caused by alcohol, a

role game has become popular. The woman gives her lover a symbolic sum of a few UDs, and the lover becomes her slave for the next twenty-four hours. In this way Chinese women can get what men do not give, that is romance. With this role game, Chinese men are learning to love and this is contributing to the reduction in the consumption of alcohol and psychotropic substances in general.»

«Does the opposite also happen?»

«Rarely. Generally, it is the woman who buys her lover, to educate men to love. When a man buys a woman, he usually does it because he wants sex. Only when the woman has problems with alcohol men may use this role

game.»

I took the word. «I understand that in a syntropic society where religion and science will converge, the use of alcohol and psychotropic drugs will be discouraged and people will be taught to love listening to their heart and the invisible reality.»

The Imam of al-Azhar raised his hand. «What other ways are used to avoid feelings of anxiety and anguish.»

«One is to avoid silence. In silence we perceive our feelings. In order to avoid silence, we want noise such as TV, radio, loud music, games and violence.» I waited a moment before continuing. «Silence, on the other hand, is fundamental for establishing contact with one's heart and the

connection with the *Attractor of Love.*»

The European representative of the Quakers raised his hand. The Quaker movement was started in 1650 by George Fox and uses silence to establish contact with the Divine. The practice is simple, people sit in a circle and are silent for about an hour. «To calm anxiety and anguish, the technique that the Quakers use is that of shared silence. Shared silence can be implemented by everyone and offers numerous benefits. It is a simple and pleasant way to be with others, it does not require adherence to a new faith or a philosophy and can be practiced together by people of different religions, including even atheists. It requires no effort,

concentration, or contemplation. It is useful to detach from our thoughts and focus on the heart. It allows to free ourselves from the conditioning power of words and to understand that we are part of something greater.»

The representative of a Zen Dojo raised his hand. «Zen meditation has similar purposes. It uses a posture that requires a particular degree of attention. We cannot react to stimuli, but we can only observe how stimuli are born, grow and then dissolve. The same happens with thoughts, we observe without reacting. When the heart stops reacting to thoughts, spaces of silence are created, until a new condition is reached: being without thinking. A condition in

which thoughts are activated only when the heart asks for it. The emptiness between one thought and another is not empty, but it is pure and absolute potentiality. Being without thinking leads to discover the strength of the heart and of love. The emptiness of the mind is not the annulment of the person, it allows to discover the true essence and strength. When the sages say that the mind must be silenced, it is to the constant chatter of the mind that they refer, not to the voice of the heart.»

The representative of the Christian Movement of the Origins raised his hand. This movement was inspired by the *Sermon on the Mountain* where Jesus said: *Do to others as you would have them*

do to you. This sermon contains rules of ethical life, which allow to live together in justice and in a peaceful way, among men and with nature and animals. It teaches unity between men, nature and animals and ends with the words: *Whoever listens to these words and puts them into practice is like a wise man who builds his house on the rock.*

«One of the founding elements of the Christian Movement of the Origins is vegetarianism. We are witnessing an exponential increase of vegans and vegetarians. We have a vegan structure, without claws to hunt, with a dentition suitable for fruit and a digestive system too long for meat. In the past we find hunters and meat eaters, our non-carnivorous

structure is given by the attractor towards which we are evolving, not by the past. The contact with the *Attractor of Love* seems to require a vegetarian diet. Epidemiological studies show that when meat is eliminated, anxiety diminishes and the risks of heart attacks also decrease.»

Ursula answered quickly. «It is well known that meat works as an anxiolytic, because it blocks the feelings of the heart. It is no coincidence that in order to make soldiers insensitive and aggressive they are put in a meat-eating regime. To solve anxiety and anguish, one of the ways is to abstain from eating meat.»

«Are there any other techniques?»

The representative of Tibetan Buddhism asked.

«A very common one is activism. We try to avoid any moment that makes us feel the inner voice of the heart. We get involved in activities and commitments, we dedicate all our time to work, to house cleaning, to the family, to our voluntary activities, to the activities of our sporting, religious or ideological group. We do not allow ourselves a minute of calm and in the rare moments of quietness we immediately light a cigarette, drink alcohol or feel the need to eat compulsively, in order not to feel our inner voice.»

The debate started. I told Ursula we would meet at the restaurant for

lunch. I apologized to the participants, but the messages coming from Rome required my attention.

All the escape routes from the Vatican had been blocked, even the underground corridors. The greens were trapped. The Chinese guards were the only equipped with sophisticated quantum devices that allowed to connect from anywhere, without any disturbance and without the risk of being eavesdropped. Zhao had given me one of these devices. The Pope had just informed me that, for the first time in history, a syntropic weapon would be used. The link between syntropy and consciousness has allowed to develop weapons that temporarily freeze

consciousness. All life forms would enter in a state of trance. The Chinese guards were the only shielded and capable to proceed inside the Vatican during this induced trance. The Pope wanted to solve the situation as quickly as possible to prevent documents and artifacts of incredible importance from being destroyed. Zhao accompanied me to one of the control rooms where I could follow the operation. Gabriele, Wong, and Anita joined us.

I put the headphones on. I could move between the different audio channels. Some TVs transmitted external Vatican images. There was also a camera positioned near the statue of Anita at the Janiculum.

Suddenly I began to hear a sharp and loud sound, like that of the trumpets of the apocalypse that I heard a few days before. I saw a light above the dome of St. Peter's. The day was clear, but right on the dome of St. Peter lightning began to fall.

«What is it?» I asked Zhao.

«This weapon unbalances the positive and negative time polarity of energy. The external environment naturally tends to rebalance these two polarities, causing the sounds we are hearing, but also meteorological phenomena like lightnings and rain.»

I stood looking incredulous. I knew that the military had been using the properties of syntropy to design weapons, but I had never seen

anything in action before.

«It is a totally harmless weapon.» Zhao added. «At the end of the operation life will resume consciousness.»

I felt worried about the reaction that this operation could have on people. These loud and disturbing noises and the lightnings would enter the heart of the people and change their attitude towards the Vatican forever. From the images the Chinese guards were sending, I could see Swiss guards laying without consciousness. Their weapons were removed, and each single Swiss guard was immobilized. I followed the operation for over half an hour, then I decided to go back and look for Ursula. I found her in the

restaurant. I looked at the panorama outside the wide transparent walls of the pyramid. Anita came and informed me that the media were trying to terrorize people by repeatedly showing the images of the lightnings and the disturbing sounds that had accompanied the military operation and saying that the evil was settling in the Vatican.

It was difficult not to think to what was happening in Rome and the fact that my children were at a short distance from these military operations. I had to force myself not to show any sign of concern. The participants had agreed to work until Friday in a situation of isolation, devoting themselves totally to the

project that the Pope asked to conclude before the weekend.

I breathed deeply and started my presentation. «The mathematician Chris King noted that since we are faced with information coming from the past and from the future, we are forced to make choices. Should we follow the head, the past, or the heart, the future? Starting from this consideration King has formulated his super-causal model of consciousness according to which free will arises from a constant state of choice.»

«Since in the fundamental equations past and future are perfectly balanced we receive a similar amount of information from the past and from

the future and this is the reason of the perfect division of the brain into two hemispheres, where the left hemisphere is the seat of logical and rational reasoning, linked to the past, and the right hemisphere is the seat of intuitions, symbols and colors.»

Wong took the opportunity for a brief explanation. «As you know, the area of the language is in the left frontal lobe. However, for Chinese who use ideograms it is in the right frontal lobe. Ideograms lead to a global and intuitive approach. Perhaps for this reason the most important ideogram is that of the heart.»

«Logical-rational thinking is based on objective and quantitative

information that we perceive as certain, whereas intuitive-emotional thinking is based on subjective and qualitative information that we perceive as uncertain. The tendency is to choose according to what is felt certain, thus penalizing the intuitive approach of the right hemisphere.»

«I do not see the heart in this representation.» Wong said.

I changed slide. «Intuitive-emotional thinking is based on the future which we perceive thanks to the heart. Chris King's bifurcation between the past and the future can be described as a constant state of choice between the head and the heart.»



«Syntropy introduces in this design the autonomic nervous system and, more precisely, the solar plexus. The solar plexus is the organ through which syntropy enters our body and nourishes the highly automated processes of our vital functions. The head is the seat of free will, the solar plexus is the seat of feelings. The mind is organized on three levels: the conscious level, associated with the head and free will, the unconscious

level, associated with the autonomic nervous system and the highly automated vital processes, and the super-conscious level, associated with the Attractors and the purpose of life.»

«The conscious level of the mind, on which we are tuned when we are awake, connects us to the physical reality of existence. This level mediates the information that come from the Attractors and the physical plane of reality. The conscious mind is associated to free will.»

«The unconscious mind directs the vital functions of the body, called involuntary, such as heartbeat, digestion, regenerative functions, growth, development and

reproduction. In addition, it implements highly automated programs, allowing to perform many tasks without the need for conscious control, such as driving the car, cycling, and walking. One does not have access to the unconscious mind in a direct way, except during dreams, or through relaxation and meditation techniques and in altered states of consciousness such as hypnotic trance.»

«The super-conscious mind is in direct contact with the source of syntropy. The super-conscious mind points to the way to the solutions. It is the source of inspirations and intuitions that provide intelligence and creativity. Sometimes it sends

messages through dreams, or in the form of feelings of anticipation, as intuitions and inspirations.»

«Can you tell us something more about these feelings of anticipation?» One of the participants asked.

«The autonomic nervous system nourishes the organism with syntropy. Syntropy propagates backwards in time and carries emotional signals.»

«Can you give us an example?»

«During the war in Iraq, the US militaries discovered that presentiments can be useful to avoid dangerous situations.» I showed a slide with the following words:

I felt a sudden sense of cold in the gut associated with danger and I shouted: no, no!

«When we experience terror and death these feelings propagate backwards in time, towards the past. Thanks to the autonomic nervous system we can pre-sense our future feelings and choose differently, thus avoiding dangers and death. The American army realized that pre-sentiments allow to anticipate the future.»

«Are there any other studies?» The representative of Sathya Sai Baba asked, visibly interested.

«In general, we talk about presentiments, that is, emotions that allow to perceive future events before they happen. We feel the emotions associated with future events before they happen, but this is generally not

associated with rational information about the event. Presentiments are a widespread phenomenon. Most people have had presentiments, but we often think that they are just coincidences. Data about passengers boarding trains, boats, undergrounds, and aircrafts show a significant reduction of passengers in association to accidents. Research institutes are conducting studies and experiments on presentiments. One of the first laboratories was the PEAR Lab, the Laboratory that Robert Jahn, the Dean of the Faculty of Engineering and Applied Science at the Princeton University started in the seventies. Presentiments are described as the ability to perceive future events

before they occur and can manifest in different ways. They can be visceral sensations, visions, feelings, recurrent dreams. We often speak of a sixth sense. Some say that the sixth sense belongs to a limited number of people, but now we know that it is available to everyone, although some use it, and others don't. A very rational mind can tend to exclude it although it often relies on intuitions. The strategies that we use to cope with anxiety, such as alcohol and drugs, reduce the perception of this sixth sense and lead to a myopia towards the future.»

«Incredible!» Irem said «I finally understand something that was a mystery to me.»

«What?» I asked.

«Have you noticed how cats jump on tables?»

She fiddled with the keyboard and chose an image of a cat trying to jump on a table.

«Cats are not able to see what's on the table, but they smell food and want to jump. They turn around the table until they choose a point. Then, they begin to evaluate the jump by moving in a slow motion their back. What are they evaluating? It is impossible for them to see the top of the table; they cannot rely on any rational information for their evaluation! Yet when they jump, they land perfectly in the narrowest spots!»

I took the floor again. «According to

syntropy cats start playing with the future. They make invisible jumps and feel what happens. When the feeling is of warmth and wellbeing they jump.»

Gabriele added «Henri Poincaré described something similar.» He looked in my direction for a nod. «Poincaré was a mathematician, one of the most creative mathematicians of the last century.» Gabriele remained silent for a moment. «He noticed that when faced with a new problem, whose solutions are potentially infinite, he initially used the rational approach, but not being able to identify the solution another type of process took place. This process selected the solution, among

all the infinite possibilities without the help of rationality. Poincaré used the term intuition to describe this process and was struck by the fact that it was always accompanied by a feeling of truth, warmth and wellbeing.» Gabriele showed a sentence by Poincaré and read it: «*Among the large number of possible combinations, almost all are without interest or utility. Only those that lead to the solution are noticed by the conscience because they are accompanied by an inner feeling of truth and beauty.*»

«Simply wonderful!» I said. «Intuitions are perceived when we learn to pay attention to these feelings of truth and beauty. I want to use a metaphor. Imagine a sink full of water.»

«We see that no complexity emerges because of chance. Water is distributed according to the law of entropy and there is maximum stillness.» I remained silent for a moment. «When an attractor is introduced, for example we unplug the sink, water starts flowing in one direction and organizes itself in those ways that lead to the attractor, in this case the force of gravity, without diverging from it.»

«Syntropy introduces a preferential direction and this direction is illuminated by feelings of love, warmth, wellbeing and beauty, while all the other directions lead to an increase in entropy and are signaled by anxiety, anguish, inner emptiness

and feelings of death.»

The representative of the group of Sathya Sai Baba raised his hand. «So, to promote our wellbeing and the welfare of others, we must always follow the feelings of love?»

«The feelings of love are fundamental; they take us to places that are beneficial for us and for others. To this end it is important to develop a good contact with the heart and eliminate all that reduces or alters this contact.»

I looked again at the messages that had come from Rome. I absolutely had to update myself on what was happening in the Vatican. I asked Ursula and Gabriele to handle the discussion.

I reached Zhao in the control room. «The situation has improved.» She said. «All the Swiss guards have been neutralized and taken to safe places. Now we are proceeding to a general control of the environments. We have already had the first surprises in the archives below the museum.»

«What was found?» I asked.

«An extensive documentation of preglacial civilizations. All the documents and artifacts are digitalized. There are videos and audios of these civilizations, cultural and scientific works. A huge amount of material.»

«Did these civilizations try to syntropize the planet and build pyramids to face the Ice age?»

«The FED is publishing articles claiming that none managed to survive the Ice age.»

«Under the Vatican Museum, in addition to the digitalized documentation, remains of the preglacial civilizations have been found. Just look at the photos that I have just received!» Maurizio added.



«These are pre-Adamite skulls.»
Zhao pointed to the photos.

«Pre-Adamites?»

«The elongated skulls come from a civilization that inhabited the planet during the last ice age.»

«The mainstream news is full of details on how this civilization perished during the Ice age!» I said.

«They are stating that since they died we are doomed to end within a few years.»

«It is necessary to respond.» I answered. «We need well-documented facts that can give hope to people. Otherwise the project we are working on is fated.»

«What are you planning to do with this material?» Zhao asked.

«The Pope has decided to make it public. It will be disclosed and put online in the next days.»

Zhao showed me some videos. The physical structures of the pre-Adamite peoples were like us, with the exception for the elongated skull. The culture, architecture, language, and way of dressing were, on the other hand, profoundly different. I was fascinated to see people who had inhabited the planet so long ago.

THURSDAY,
DECEMBER 10, 2026

All the participants had settled in the meeting room. I took the floor. «In the last two days we have seen how the new syntropic science extends to the message of love that we find in all the religions. The first day we addressed the topic of the origin of life and yesterday the Vital Needs Theory and consciousness. So far science has dealt with the entropic side of reality, while religion with the syntropic one. Time has come to move from this duality to unity, extending science to syntropy and in this way merging entropy and

syntropy, science and religion. This new vision will accompany humanity during the era of the pyramids.» I stood in silence for a moment. «Today we will talk about physics and cosmology.»

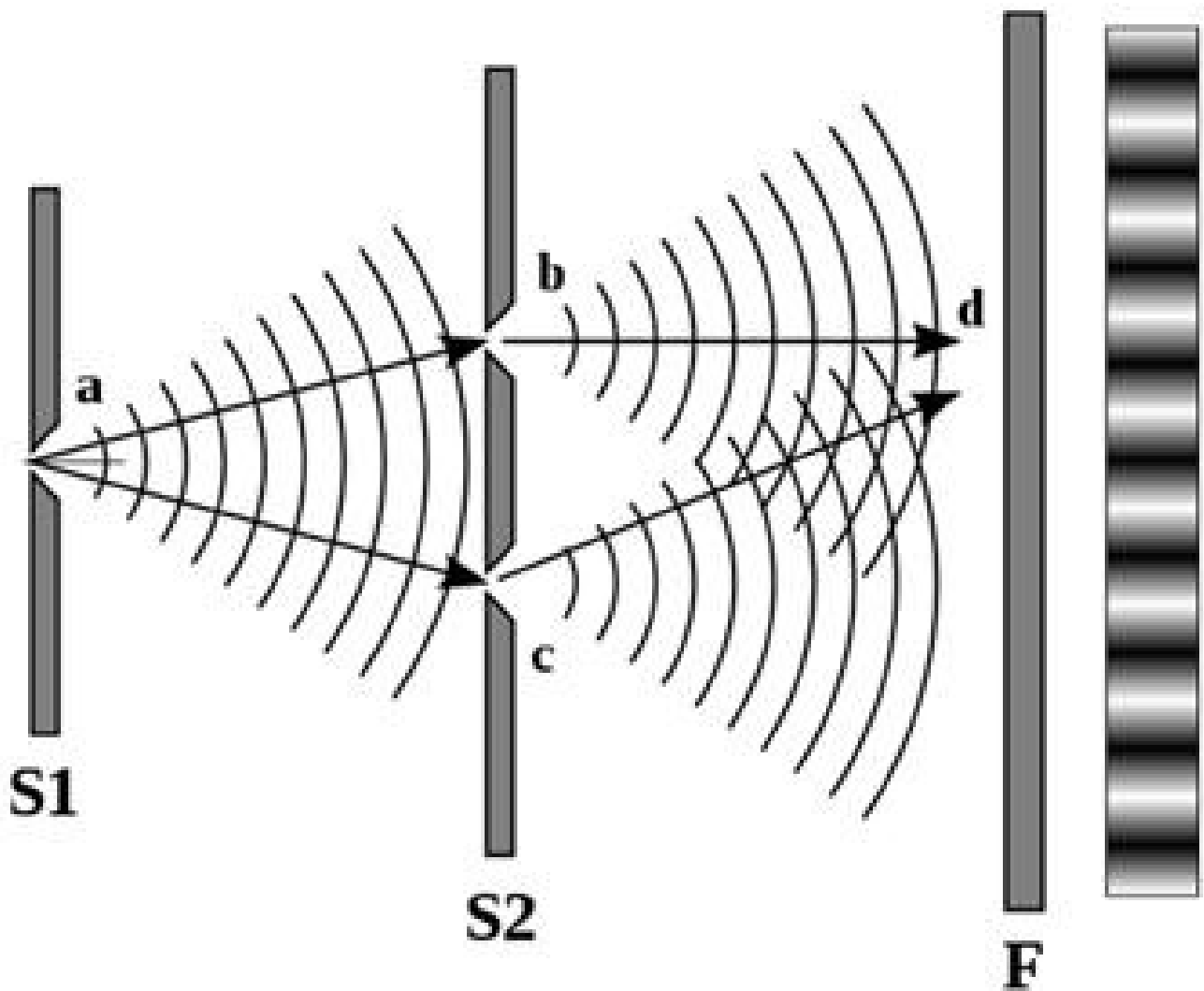
Gabriele was excited. He stood up. «I will try to be as simple as possible. But the topic is of a certain complexity. I thank Ursula for all the help she gave me.» He turned towards Ursula and nodded with a slight embarrassed smile.

«At the end of the nineteenth century physicists found themselves in front of a paradox. Maxwell's equations led to predict that a black body, that is an object that absorbs all the electromagnetic radiation, must emit

ultraviolet frequencies with peaks of infinite power.» He looked intently at the audience. «Fortunately, this does not happen! This prediction, known as the ultraviolet catastrophe, has never been observed in nature.»

«The answer was given on December 14th, 1900, by Max Planck. In an article he presented to the German physics society. Planck suggested that energy does not propagate continuously in the form of waves, but using multiples of fundamental units, packets that he called quanta, that vary depending on the frequency of vibration of the atoms. Under the dimension of a quanta, energy does not propagate. This avoids the formation of infinite peaks of heat

and resolves the paradox of the ultraviolet catastrophe. However, Young's experiment of the double slit shows that light propagates like waves. This experiment is very simple. On November 24, 1803, Thomas Young presented it using these words: *The experiment I'm about to talk about it can be repeated with great ease, if the Sun is shining and with an instrumentation that is within everyone's reach* Just have a ray of sunshine go through the screen with one slit that is indicated in the drawing with S1, then reach a second screen, S2, with two slits. The light that passes through the two slits of the second screen finally ends up on a white screen, where it creates a figure of lights and shadows:»



«If the light had been made up of particles, two points of light would be observed, corresponding to the two slits in the second screen. Instead, we observe a figure where lights and shadows alternate. Young explained this figure because of the fact that

light propagates through the two slits like waves. These waves give rise to light bands in the points where they add up, where there is constructive interference. On the contrary they give rise to dark bands in the points where they do not add up, that is in the points where there is destructive interference.»

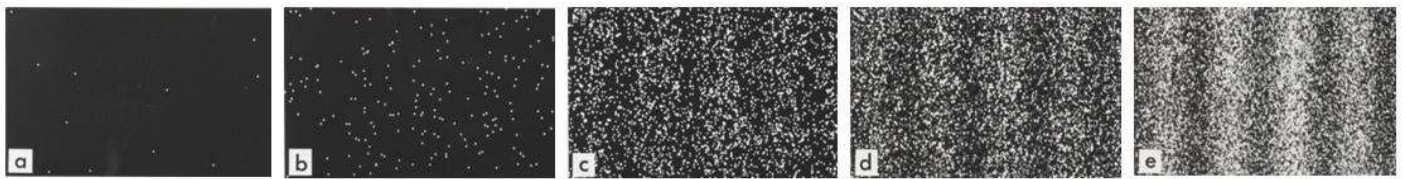
«Everything went well until 1905 when Einstein solved the paradox of the photoelectric effect by describing light as made of particles, photons, rather than waves. The photoelectric effect consists in the fact that when the rays of light hit a metal, the metal emits electrons. However, up to a certain threshold the metal does not emit electrons, above the threshold it

emits electrons whose energy remains the same. The wave theory of light cannot explain this behavior.»

«Einstein suggested that light, previously considered only as an electromagnetic wave, could be described in terms of quanta, or particles that today we call photons. The explanation provided by Einstein treated light in terms of particles, rather than in terms of waves, thus opening the way to the wave-particle duality.»

«Today, the exact equivalent of Young's experiment can be conducted using an electron beam. Electrons launched in a double slit experiment produce an interference pattern on the detector screen and

must therefore move in waveforms. However, upon arrival, they generate only one point of light, thus behaving like particles.»



«If the electron is a particle it would have to go through one or the other of the two slits; however, the interference pattern shows that it is a wave that crosses the two slits at the same time. According to Richard Feynman the double-slit experiment contains the central mystery of quantum mechanics. Feynman says that: *It is a phenomenon in which it is impossible, absolutely impossible, to find a*

classical explanation, and that well represents the nucleus of quantum mechanics. In reality, it contains the only mystery (...) The fundamental peculiarities of quantum mechanics.»

«The particle-wave duality is predicted by the dual energy solution of the energy-momentum-mass equation, that states that there are as many causes as attractors and that nothing happens without the contribution of both. The wave particle duality is a demonstration of the past and future duality, of the duality of causality and retrocausality. Past manifests as particles, while the future as waves. For light to propagate, the past and the future are

both necessary, and particles and waves work together.»

Every time Gabriele described quantum mechanics I felt a thrill, a deep emotion. He was at the same time essential and crystal-clear.

«Quantum mechanics and special relativity were considered incompatible because together they predict the existence of retrocausality. To explain the wave and particle duality, without resorting to retrocausality, Niels Bohr and Werner Heisenberg suggested the idea that consciousness can transform the wave into a particle, thus creating reality. This interpretation states that consciousness creates reality!»

«Bohr and Heisenberg were fervent Nazis and their interpretation was used to support Hitler's idea of the Arian superman. When Schrödinger realized the way in which his wave function had been reinterpreted, to become a wave of probabilities with ideological connotations, he commented: *I do not like it, and I never wanted to have anything to do with it!*. Einstein immediately distanced himself by saying that the use of consciousness and chance was the proof of the incompleteness of this interpretation.»

«Soon after the scientific debate became political. In April 1933, during a trip to the United States, Einstein learned that the new German

government had enacted a law that excluded Jews from any public office, including university teaching. A month later, on May 10, 1933, the propaganda minister Joseph Goebbels proclaimed that *Jewish intellectualism is dead* and the burning of books took place, including the works of Einstein. Einstein's name was on the list of the enemies of the regime that had to be eliminated and a reward was offered for whoever would bring his head. In German newspapers Einstein was listed among the enemies of the new German regime with the phrase *not yet hanged*. Einstein's publications and books were burned, his villa on the outskirts of Berlin was sacked, his bank

account blocked, and his violin destroyed. Hitler had been convinced of the dangers of Jewish science from the book *100 Authors against Einstein*. The theory of relativity was banned and stigmatized as aberrations of an enemy of the Third Reich, conspiracy of the Jewish science, while the interpretation of Bohr and Heisenberg became an integral part of the Nazi ideology.»

I received a message on the quantum communication device that the Pope had given me. He was asking to meet. Chinese scientists were at the forefront with these devices that use the properties of quantum entanglement according to which two

particles that have shared the same quantum state remain correlated. By changing the status of one particle, the status of the second changes instantaneously. This allows to communicate from any distance, without the time limit set by the speed of light and the communication cannot be intercepted, as it only occurs between pairs of entangled particles.

I asked Zhao to accompany me. She took me to the Pope's office that was on the same floor and then left.

«I was waiting for you.» He said, pointing to a chair in front of his desk. «I spoke with the participants, and they are all enthusiastic. The fact that science and religion can merge is

considered an important evolution. The message of love of syntropy is at the center of all religions and the *Attractor of Love* is what we call *God*.» He stood silent for a moment. «Time has come to give life to a new religion. A religion that unites all beliefs around the scientific message of love. I intend to call this new religion *Love and Truth*.»

I remained silent.

«I have decided to announce the birth of this new religion next Sunday, during the Angelus. I ask you to present it on Sunday morning to the cardinals who will meet at nine in the Sistine Chapel. This is not a Conclave, but the end of the Vatican, the Catholic Church as we know it. *Love*

and Truth is the essence of this change. Love represents religions, Truth represents science.»

«You know that I am an atheist, I do not believe in a Creator, in a *God*, and I rely on the idea that life is the manifestation of the laws of nature.»

«I know and that's why I think you are the best person to present this new religion.»

«It's a paradox!»

«No. You don't realize it, but you are much closer to *God* than those who seek it through religion.»

I suddenly thought of the word Rome. On the one hand, reading from left to right it meant the force of materiality, of the entropic world, but reading it from right to left, in a

retrocausal way, amor was the force of Love, of the syntropic and invisible world.

«So?» The Pope asked. «Are there any questions or can I start organizing the meetings for Sunday morning?»

«Has the situation in Rome normalized?»

«Yes! What was hidden in the Vatican is impressive and incredible. It will profoundly change the vision we have of history and life. But it will take time to process all this information.»

«Can I count on you?» The Pope asked.

I felt warmth in my heart. «Yes!» With this simple word, was I starting a new religion? The religion that

would accompany humanity in the age of the pyramids?

I went on talking in a relaxed way with the Pope, for about half an hour. Then I decided to go and look for Ursula and Gabriele.

The topic of the afternoon was completely different. The scope was cosmology. Gabriele stood up. «I'll try to be simple and straightforward.» He looked at the participants. «When the dual solution is interpreted, we obtain a cosmological representation of the universe in which diverging and converging phases alternate. During the diverging phase, time flows forward, whereas during the converging phase time flows

backwards. The total amount of energy is the sum of diverging and converging energy. We can therefore define syntropy as the complement to entropy: *Syntropy*=*1-Entropy*.»

«Complementarity implies that we can never separate entropy from syntropy because they are parts of the same unity. On the cosmological level this suggests an infinite sequence of diverging and converging phases. Infinite cycles of Big Bang, where entropy prevails, and Big Crunch where syntropy prevails. The term Big Bang was coined by Fred Hoyle during a BBC radio broadcast in March 1949. Milton Humason showed that the distance of galaxies is proportional to the shift of light to the

lower frequencies. This indicates that galaxies and star clusters are moving away from a common point. The more distant they are from this point, the greater their speed.»

«The Big Crunch, on the other hand, is an hypothesis about the destiny of the universe. This hypothesis is exactly symmetrical to that of the Big Bang and claims that the universe will slow down its expansion and begin to collapse on itself.»

«According to the Big Crunch hypothesis, the mutual gravitational attraction of matter will eventually stop the expansion of the universe and lead it to converge into black holes, which will merge producing a unified black hole or Big Crunch

singularity which will then explode into a new Big Bang. In this way the universe will last forever, going through infinite cycles of diverging Big Bang and converging Big Crunch.»

«However, the observation of distant supernovae has led to the conclusion that the expansion of the universe is not slowing down due to gravity, but rather it is accelerating. In 1998, the observation of light from distant stellar explosions showed that the universe is expanding at an ever-increasing rate. These observations suggest that supernovae are moving away faster as the age of the universe increases. The universe seems to expand at an increasing rate.»

«In attempting to explain the acceleration of the expansion of the universe, physicists have introduced the hypothesis of dark energy, a phantom energy. The most important property of dark energy would be to exert a negative pressure that is distributed relatively homogeneously in space, a sort of anti-gravitational force that pushes galaxies outward. This mysterious anti-gravity force is considered a cosmological constant that will lead the universe to expand exponentially.»

«However, until today nobody knows what this dark energy is or where it comes from. Einstein's Special Relativity suggests, instead, that the increase in the rate of

expansion of the universe is not due to the effect of a dark energy or a mysterious anti-gravitational force, but rather to the fact that time is slowing down.»

«In June 2012 José Senovilla of the University of Salamanca, in Spain, published an article in which he shows that dark energy is a fiction. Acceleration is an illusion that is caused by time that is gradually slowing.»

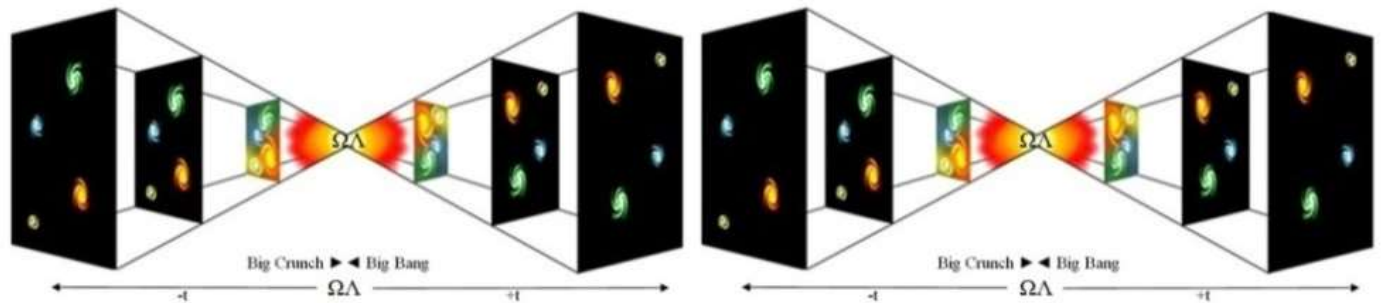
Gabriele read the following quote:
«We do not say that the expansion of the universe is an illusion, what we say is that the acceleration of this expansion - that is, the possibility that expansion is increasing its speed - is an illusion. [...] We naively continue to use our equations assuming a

constant flow of time, so the models we have built to calculate changes in the expansion of the universe show a rate of acceleration of the universe's expansion.»

«The corollary is that dark energy and the acceleration of the expansion of the universe do not exist. At our level the slowing of time is not perceptible. However, it becomes evident in cosmic-scale measurements that take into account the evolution of the universe over billions of years.»

«In this way the idea of endless cycles of Big Bang and Big Crunch resumes its vigor! When gravity stops the expansion of the universe and brings all matter and energy to converge,

time will reverse giving way to a new Big Bang.»



«In this figure the Big Bang is indicated with the first letter of the Greek alphabet, Alpha Λ which also means the beginning, whereas the letter Omega Ω , which means the end, is used for the Big Crunch.»

«Equations tell that at the Big Bang there was exactly the same amount of matter and antimatter. Cosmologists ask why we live in a world that is predominantly made of matter. The negative time solution suggests that at

the Big Bang the same amount of matter and antimatter was generated, but antimatter instantly diverged backward in time whereas matter diverged forward in time, distancing each other, and preventing in this way their annihilation. The universe is composed of an equal amount of matter and antimatter, but these two aspects move in opposite time directions.»

«Yet, the physical and material plane continually interacts with the non-physical and immaterial plane of antimatter, which flows backwards in time from future Big Crunch.»

«The complexity of the physical universe is a consequence of the continuous interaction of these two

planes, where the converging forces of antimatter and anti-energy bring energy to condense and become matter. Similarly, the complexity of the attractors of the invisible universe is a consequence of the interaction of antimatter and anti-energy with the diverging forces of energy. Attractors therefore do not present themselves in a undifferentiated way, but they have complex properties with precise structures and organizations.»

«By converging, all matter will become organic, and life will no longer be the exception. However, life will be profoundly different from what we see now. Physical reality will no longer be governed by the law of entropy but by that of syntropy.»

«Does the Big Crunch coincide with the singularity of *God*?» A Jesuit asked.

«The atom is described as a vibrating system, a system that goes through tens of billions of cycles of expansion and contraction every second.»

Gabriele began to answer. «In our universe a Big-Bang and Big-Crunch cycle takes billions of years, in the atom it is repeated billions of times per second. In an infinitesimal lapse of time the whole complexity of events that we observe in the universe is reproduced in every atom: nebulae, stars, galaxies, planets, life, and so on.»

«If we were so small as to perceive an atom as big as our universe,» Gabriele said, «time would flow at an incredibly

slower speed. In every atom of our body the same complexity of our universe takes place, billions of times per second.»

Gabriele started walking back and forth across the room. «The same description says that atoms have atoms within them with infinitely faster cycles of expansion and contraction. Universes inside universes! There is another fact that leaves me even more amazed, the size that the universe will have at the moment of the Big-Crunch, before it explodes into a new Big-Bang.»

Gabriele looked at the participants with a smile. «The whole universe before exploding again, will be infinitely small. All the matter and

energy of the universe will become pure potentiality. Diverging and converging forces in a pure state,» the face of Gabriele was enlightened, «a single creative force. What mathematicians call singularity. At this moment the universe reunites with *God*. The zero moment is the portal that connects the divine with our level and allows the passage between the two dimensions. This portal opens in every atom billions of time per second. The contact with the divine is always available!»

The Imam of al-Azhar asked: «Syntropy does not deny the existence of *God* but denies the existence of a *God* who created life. If I have not misunderstood, life is an expression

of the laws of the universe and does not need a creator, a *God*. However, one question remains. Why do we live in a universe governed by a second-order equation and not a third, fourth or fifth order equation? The fundamental equations that could be used to govern this universe are endless. Who made the choice of a second-order equation?»

«The theory of syntropy does not exclude the existence of *God*. Rather, it says that through the Theorem of Love, when we combine entropy with syntropy, we come into direct contact with *God*, we operate the passage from our level to the divine level.» I replied. «The Theorem of Love will

become the tool that will allow science and religion to converge!»

The discussion went on for a couple of hours. The participants were simply fascinated by the implications that were emerging. With difficulty I managed to leave the group and meet Zhao for updates on the situation in Rome.

«Everything seems under control.» She replied. «The world is however in shock. People ask for answers.»

FRIDAY,
DECEMBER 11, 2026

I decided to go and admire the sunset on the Gobi Desert. We were about five hundred meters high. The winter Sun was already low and illuminated the snowy woods in pink. I had imagined a plain, but not far away, in the direction of the sunset, a mountain range of large dimensions started. I had no idea where exactly we were on the map, I only knew that we were in the Gobi Desert and that night temperatures had dropped to over forty degrees below zero. In this moment, however, the thermometer marked a few degrees above zero. A

simply impressive thermal excursion. The sunlight that entered the pyramid was guided thanks to a game of mirrors.

I could see other pyramids in the distance. Impressive structures, like jewels that mixed well with the environment. I could hardly believe that within each of them up to half a million people could live.

I found a place to sit down, and I started reading the first version of *Love and Truth*. I felt warmth and wellbeing in the solar plexus. A wonderful feeling that helped me focus on the future of humanity and provided motivation. I strongly sensed that we were on the right path.

I looked out the windows again, the

sky was pink. Suddenly, when the Sun went down below the horizon, the few clouds that covered the sky lit up with an intense red. The sky had turned red.

«Today we will talk about economics and politics.» Ursula began. «The principle of complementarity that we have seen yesterday afternoon can be represented with a seesaw: at one end entropy and at the other syntropy. When entropy decreases, syntropy increases and vice versa.»

«The goal of life is to increase syntropy, but this is continually lowered by the entropy produced by our activities. The game of life is to increase syntropy and reduce

entropy.»

«When we succeed in increasing syntropy, the invisible world shows with synchronicities which enhance wellbeing and wealth.»

«To better understand this game between entropy and syntropy, I want to share a real example with you. It is about a freelancer, single, whose expenses exceeded the income of more than five hundred euro per month!» She looked towards the audience. «He had no one to ask for help, he would soon get indebted. He began to reduce expenses: no money in the wallet, no credit in the cell phone. But things went from bad to worse. At this point he asked for help. Let's see how it went. As you will

notice from the dialogues this example dates back to about ten years ago.»

«How much do you spend for your mobile phone?»

«About 40 euros a month, but I always find myself without credit.»

«Why don't you change provider? There are interesting promotions. With only 10 euros a month you can have unlimited minutes and SMS and 20 gigabytes of internet.»

«Lowering entropy is synonymous to saving money, but this must be done by maintaining or increasing the quality of life. For example, by modifying an old contract. In this case, changing the telephone

company and choosing a contract of the latest generation has led to increase the quality of life and save over three hundred euro a year!»

«The trick is to improve the quality of life by saving money. The goal is to reduce outputs by maintaining or increasing quality of life. What I want to show is how syntropy activates when entropy and syntropy are balanced. In this example we have to reduce the spending by at least six thousand euros a year.»

«Do you take shirts to the laundry to be ironed?»

«I wash them, but I am not able to iron them. I take them to the laundry to have them ironed.»

«How much does it cost you?»

«Between 50 and 70 euros a month.»

«Why don't you ask your maid if she can iron your shirts for an extra 8 euros a month?»

«The maid immediately accepted. Another small optimization that saved more than six hundred euros a year, but which significantly increased the quality of life. In fact, there was no more the hassle of going to the laundry to bring and get the shirts. Again, an increase in the quality of life by saving! These first two optimizations have lowered entropy by about a thousand euros a year. We have to get to six thousand euros to balance entropy and syntropy, before

the magic of the invisible world begins to manifest!»

«Do you go to work by car?»

«I also use the scooter, to save money, but the traffic is really dangerous!»

«Why don't you use the bicycle?»

«On these roads?!»

«No, on alternative routes.»

«My house is in the town center, the office is not far, but I have always considered the bicycle impossible for the difference in altitude of more than 30 meters. I would arrive tired and sweaty.»

«If you have to climb it's better to choose a steep but short road, get off and push, rather than pedaling.»

«He was fascinated by the beauty of

the small roads of the town center and the parks. He discovered that in less than 25 minutes he could get to his office. Using the car or the scooter it took more time. The day after he sold the scooter, cancelled the insurance and the rent of the garage. Another three thousand euros a year saved. With this simple optimization, he received other benefits: he felt no longer the need to go to the gym, he spends less on fuels. Entropy has now decreased by more than four thousand euros a year and the quality of life has improved! We need to find another two thousand euros before syntropy and the invisible world can begin to show.»

«Your electricity bill exceeds 200 euros every two months! As a single you should not pay more than 50 euros.»

«What should I do?»

«Try using low-consumption light bulbs, such as LED lamps, and put the timer to the water heater.»

«Small changes that took little time and money. One hundred and fifty euros saved every two months, nine hundred euros a year. With this little optimization he felt happy because of his ecological beliefs and the quality of life had increased. Saving energy makes him feel consistent with his ideals. Now he has reduced spending of over five thousand euros a year! We need to reach the goal of six thousand

euros a year!»

«How much do you pay for electricity at your office?»

«About 300 euros every two months.»

«Do you use halogen bulbs!?»

«Yes.»

«He discovered that he could save another thousand euros a year by simply replacing the halogen spotlights with LED spotlights. Now entropy and syntropy are balanced.» Ursula remained silent for a few seconds. «Increasing syntropy means to optimize and increase the quality of life. Now, in this example, syntropy can start showing in the form of synchronicities, which are meaningful

coincidences.» Ursula looked at me for a moment. «Jung and Pauli have coined the term synchronicity to indicate an invisible causality that manifests as meaningful coincidences, since they converge towards an end.» She remained silent for a moment. «Invisible causality acts from the future and groups events according to purposes. Synchronicities are meaningful coincidences as they have a purpose.»

«The first synchronicity starts with this dialogue.»

«How much do you pay for renting your office?»

«Nothing. It's owned by my aunts.»

«They could rent it and make a profit, but

you use it for free?!»

«Exactly.»

«And your aunts on what do they live on?»

«Both have a pension and some savings, but their financial situation is not good, they complain continuously.»

«Have you ever thought about renting a room in an office and letting your aunts rent their apartment?»

«I have no money, I cannot afford to pay a rent!»

«How is your business going?»

«I have few clients, perhaps because of the economic crisis, but also because of the position of the office.»

«A less prestigious office, but in a strategic, well-connected place could help you have more clients?!»

«The day after this dialogue, as if by magic, he received the offer of a room in an office in the most central area of the city, at the price of only 250 euros per month, including all utilities! The apartment of the aunts was in a very beautiful and prestigious place, but difficult to reach and there was no parking: beautiful, prestigious, but uncomfortable and very expensive. However he hesitated, he did not dare!» Ursula changed slide. «The next day, however, another synchronicity occurred. He received a call from the doorkeeper who told him that an airline company was willing to rent the apartment of his aunts for 2,800 euros a month. The aunts obviously asked him to find another place

immediately. Fortunately, the day before he had received the offer of a room. But he was not yet convinced.»

«The third synchronicity is as follows. The office in the center of town was in a very noisy area: well connected, but chaotic. That same afternoon he was walking in the part of the city he likes most, not central, but green, quiet, and well connected. At the window of a shoemaker, he saw an advertisement for a room for rent in a professional studio. The apartment was in the building next to the shoemaker. He called and immediately went to see. He instantly decided to rent the room. In a city like Rome it is difficult to find rooms for rent in professional studios and

especially in such a beautiful place of the city. When the synchronicities are activated, we are attracted to places and events that otherwise we would not have taken into account and which solve our problems. Synchronicities are accompanied by feelings of warmth and wellbeing in the thoracic area. They inform us that we are on the right path.»

«I began to feel warmth and wellbeing in the thoracic area. My clients liked the new studio. There is parking, the place is nice, quiet and is located near a subway station. My business begun to flourish, my savings have increased and my personal and sentimental life has improved.»

«Syntropy provides wellbeing, happiness and wealth. But when things go too well it is easy to fall back into old entropic and dissipative lifestyles. A few months later, he received an offer of a prestigious work abroad: his dream! He immediately accepted and moved. The salary was high, the taxes low. Suddenly he would become a rich man who could lead the rich life he had always dreamed of.»

«But this reverses the balance of the seesaw between entropy and syntropy: wealth leads to live in an entropic way, entropy increases and syntropy decreases. and again we go towards failure and discomfort!»

«The foreign company was only interested in making money, no ethics. I had to work almost fifty hours a week, there was nothing else outside the company. One had to give absolute priority to what was profitable, even if immoral. A few months later I felt disgusted of my profession. Taxes were low, but the services were all private. Adding to this the rent of the house and expenses related to the fact that I was a foreigner, I paid much more than I earned. After only six months I had accumulated more than twenty-eight thousand euros in debts. The dream had shattered and had become a nightmare. From heaven I had fallen to hell. I had no time for myself or my emotional and relational life. I first felt discomfort, then suffering, and finally depression and anguish exploded. I decided to come back to

Italy!»

«It often happens this way. Increasing syntropy increases the quality of life, wellbeing and wealth, but as soon as material wealth returns, the person falls into a dissipative and entropic life style and returns again into misery.»

«What should we do then?» One of the participants asked.

«Syntropization must be accompanied by an inner change. People must not consider money as their property, but as a tool. They must be aware that happiness and fulfillment are not achieved through materiality, but thanks to love, to the Theorem of Love.»

«If this change is lacking, the syntropization fails. Material improvements must be accompanied by inner changes towards syntropy. Wealth is just one aspect of the game between entropy and syntropy. When wealth is obtained without an inner transformation it is inevitable to fall back into entropy and suffering.»

«I want to emphasize that this game between entropy and syntropy is played not only by individuals, but also by societies and nations. It can be successfully used in the management of a city, a nation, public and private organizations, in ecological and natural systems. But it must always be accompanied by an inner transformation, otherwise it

eventually leads to failure, to an increase in entropy.»

«Can you give us another example?» One of the participants asked.

«There are many examples.» She looked to her files and chose one. «I will tell you now about a woman who had joined a meditation and martial arts group. After a few months the instructor began to invite the students to seminars he held at his home. The cost of each meeting was sixty euros. The instructor was playing the role of a spiritual teacher. He claimed to be the only one capable of making people become immortal. He was seductive and this made participants become addicted. Despite the stupidity of what he was saying, in the

eyes of his followers he was a *God*. This woman was totally subdued. She could not stay away from this guru. For the gym activities and the seminars, she was using all her savings and this self-made guru constantly asked to participate in new activities. Her attention was completely absorbed, she was no longer able to work, she was losing her friends.»

«The excessive consumption of coffee helped her lower her anxiety levels. She felt an unbearable void in the thorax area and coffee partially covered this pain. She knew that her suffering was caused by this guru. I asked her if she kept notes of her expenses. She thought she was going to the bar only a couple of times a day,

but when she started reading her notes she found that she went four or five times a day, much more often than she realized and that she spent about ten euros a day, that is almost four thousand euros a year.»

«Are you satisfied with the quality of the bar products?»

«No! The croissants give me acidity and the coffee is often disgusting!»

«Do you have any alternatives?»

«For her birthday I bought her a small table-top bar. I made a quick calculation, the cost of coffee was reduced in this way from ten to one euros a day, and the quality was much better.»

«A few days after giving her the table-top bar which lowered her entropy, the guru asked for unacceptable practices. The first request was a blood pact that would have bound them together in an indissoluble way forever and that could only be dissolved by death, and the second request was to use hallucinogenic drugs that would facilitate the spiritual journey. Although she was subdued, she realized that it was time to leave, but she was not able to. The guru had diverted her from the family, profession, husband, and all that was good in her life. Every time she came back from a seminar or a meeting, she felt unsustainable levels of anguish

that drove her to drink coffee. Only by drinking coffee could she calm this inner pain. Immediately after starting to use the table-top bar she met a therapist who specialized in freeing people from these forms of addictions. Even though she knew that what she did caused pain and suffering to herself and those around her, she could not get away from the guru! She decided to get help from the therapist. He managed to get her out of the group, the anguish and the need for coffee diminished and she found she had money to spend on healthier activities.»

«Everything had been impossible. Friends and family had tried to help her, even offering money in exchange

for quitting the sect, but without success! The teacher was put on the floor by a 99 euro table-top bar!»

«Unfortunately, after a couple of years she entered another sect. This sect is not as destructive as the first one, but her attentions and energies have been totally absorbed, leading to lose touch with reality and to undermine her work and marriage.»

«This example shows that if there is no inner change, the process of syntropization is not enough!»

«I would call what you have just described spiritual economy!» The representative of the Church of the People said.

«Yes, everything revolves around the activation of the invisible side, the

spiritual side of our life.»

«It's a very different approach from the traditional ones!»

«The traditional view, like Hobbes's theories of a continuous war of all against all, is very different from what I have described this morning. We are fundamentally spiritual being and syntropy means cooperation. Luigi Fantappiè, the discoverer of syntropy notes that in their essence human beings are governed by the law of collaboration for ever higher ends.» Ursula read the following words of Luigi Fantappiè. *«What distinguishes life from non-life is therefore the presence, in living beings, of these syntropic, finalistic phenomena. Now as we consider the essence of the entropic, mechanical world, the*

principle of causality, it is natural to consider the essence of the syntropic world the principle of finality. Therefore, the essence of life is precisely in this principle of finality. Living, in essence, means tending to ends. In human life, what aspect do these ends take? When a man is attracted by a woman, we say that he loves. Attraction towards an end is felt as love. We therefore see that the fundamental law of human life is this: the law of love. I'm not giving a sentimental sermon; I am exposing some real theorems deduced logically from sure premises, but it is certainly wonderful and perhaps moving that, at some point, those that are theorems also speak to our hearts! [...] the law of life is not therefore the law of hatred, the law of force, that is of the mechanical causes, this is the law of non-life, it is the law of death; the true law that

rules life is the law of ends, that is, the law of collaboration for ever higher ends, and this also for the lower beings. For humans it is then the law of love. To live is, in essence, to love, and it is to be observed that these new scientific results can have great consequences on all levels, also on the social level, today so troubled and confused. [...] The law of life is therefore the law of love and differentiation, it does not go towards levelling, but towards an ever-increasing diversification. Every living thing, modest or illustrious, has its own tasks and its aims which, in the general economy of the universe, are always valuable, important and great.»

I went to meet Zhao. Messages from Rome had diminished, and I had the feeling that the situation was

normalizing.

«The situation is now under control. There are some points in the Vatican that are still inaccessible, like the Vatican Bank. But by tomorrow Saint Peter's Square, the Basilica and the Museum will reopen to the public. The announcement has already been made that on Sunday, during the Angelus, the Pope will provide information about what happened and make an important announcement.»

People who worked in the Vatican had been sent away. An epochal change for a state that had spread over most of central Italy for about a millennium. Since 1870, that is since it was annexed to the Kingdom of Italy,

the territory had been restricted to the Leonine walls. The State of the Vatican City was founded on February 11, 1929, following the signing of the Lateran Pacts. It was an enclave in the territory of the city of Rome. The smallest State on the planet, where there is a regime of absolute monarchy headed by the Pope.

«The Pope should return to the Vatican this afternoon, to follow closely the development of the situation.» Zhao added.

I took the word. «This afternoon's topic is how to bring the heart into the organizations. We have already spoken of the compass of the heart,

of the fact that syntropy concentrates energy in the heart area and is felt as warmth and wellbeing. These feelings operate like the needle of a compass that indicates the direction towards the most beneficial and syntropic options. The compass of the heart plays a fundamental role in addressing and guiding towards advantageous options. The idea is simple, we must learn to follow the feelings of warmth and wellbeing and avoid those of emptiness and suffering.»

«These heart feelings help to decide. Antonio Damasio, a neurologist who has studied decision-making deficits, discovered that emotions contribute to decide advantageously, instead of being an obstacle, and allow to make

choices without having to make assessments. It seems that cognitive processes have been added to emotional ones, maintaining the centrality of emotions in decision-making. This is evident in moments of danger. When choices must be made quickly reason is bypassed.»

«Patients with decision-making deficits know but do not feel. Their cognitive functions are intact. They respond normally to all the intelligence tests. They are endowed with normal intellect, but they are not able to decide appropriately. There is a dissociation between rationality and the ability to decide.»

«This dissociation is always accompanied by alterations in the

ability to feel, which can be caused by neurological problems or by the use of substances, such as alcohol.»

Wong asked to talk. «Here in China, the president and other key people of the government must follow a diet designed to enhance the perception of the heart, in order to choose advantageously, be intuitive, and perceive the future.»

The Orthodox representative added. «In Russia the President and other key persons follow a vegetarian diet designed to enhance the perception of the heart.»

Ursula answered quickly. «Blaise Pascal said that the heart has its reasons, which reason does not know. The heart allows to perceive the

future. Steve Jobs repeated that he did not believe in marketing studies, since people don't know their future. Intuitive people feel the future and bring the heart into the organizations and society.»

At the end of the discussion, I took the floor again. «Now we will talk about Thomas Robert Malthus and Social Darwinism.» I stood up. «As you know, Malthus was an English economist and demographer who lived between the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries. His ideas formed the vision of the Western world. Malthus started from the premise that the resources are insufficient due to the geometric growth of the population and that the

struggle for survival is inevitable. He believed that hunger, epidemics, but also the extermination of babies and wars were necessary to keep the population under control.»

«Malthus' theses led to the promulgation of oppressive laws that worsened the already critical conditions of the poor and served as a basis for many ideologies in the following centuries. For example, Herbert Spencer, an English sociologist and philosopher, starting from Malthus's ideas, proposed the concepts of the struggle for survival, natural selection and the survival of the fittest from which he elaborated a system of thought that deviated from the reformist and progressive ideas of

positivism, such as those of Stuart Mill.»

«In his autobiography, Charles Darwin writes that the concepts of evolution by natural selection and struggle for survival took shape after reading the works of Malthus and Spencer. According to social Darwinism, the less adapted individuals and peoples must disappear or be relegated to a primitive stage. This justified, on the political level, colonialism, eugenics, fascism, Nazism and savage capitalism.»

«Social Darwinism led to wild exploitations. It was believed that it was a law of nature that the superior races kept the lower races oppressed.

Wars became inevitable events such as the murder of innocents and the poor, and the destruction of their homes, businesses and livestock, the forced abandonment of millions of people from homes and land, the murder of babies and children, became ways to guarantee human progress.»

I suddenly thought to Andrea who worked for the international cooperation and for some non-governmental organizations in Africa. In the evenings they used to get drunk and with their white SUV go and destroy villages. They burned houses, people came out and they would run over them. This was one of the results of social Darwinism?

«According to social Darwinism, the only goal of the race is its physical, economic and political development. The happiness of the individual, wellbeing, peace, and security have no importance. There is no kind of compassion towards those who suffer and those who beg for help, towards those who cannot provide for their children, elderly parents and families without accommodation, food, and medicine, towards the poor and the unarmed. According to this vision even a poor but honest citizen has no value, and his death is for the benefit of humanity. On the contrary, a rich but morally corrupt person is considered important for the progress of the race and, regardless of the

conditions, inestimable.»

«Social Darwinism provided the bases for savage capitalism. Savage capitalism does not protect companies and weaker people from the risk of being subdued, exploited, and taken over. This philosophy is summarized in the saying that the big fish eats the small one where small business are eliminated by the larger ones. It was the Americans who initially believed that Darwinism and the survival of the fittest justified their wild economic policies. The result was the beginning of a fierce competition in business. Wild capitalists appealed to the state, the president, the congress, the supreme court and the two main parties to

repress social unrest. The sole purpose was to make more money and concentrate power. Wild capitalism had no interest in social welfare, not even that of its own workers. Millions of lives were ruined by extremely low wages, the disruption of working conditions and prolonged hours of work. The lack of safety precautions meant that many workers fell ill, were injured or even died.»

«With the industrial revolution, employers did not give any importance to human life, ignoring any form of safety and causing the multiplication of accidents. In the first period of the twentieth century, in the United States, each year over one

million workers were victims of accidents, were mutilated or fell sick. For workers who spent their lives in the factory, the loss of a limb or organ was almost inevitable. During the working life, more than half of the workers got sick, hurt themselves severely by being mutilated, losing their sight or hearing. Although they were aware of the inhumane conditions and accidents that occurred, employers did not take any steps to improve working conditions because they did not give any value to human life.»

I ended the presentation by saying: «Believing that only the rich and powerful had the right to live and that the poor, the weak, the crippled and

the sick were useless burdens, they created oppressive systems in a climate of wild competition where they justified the exploitation, intimidation, abuse, violation and even death of workers. These systems were not condemned or deemed immoral or illegal because they were considered a direct consequence of the laws of nature.»

«You have described in a masterly way the system that has dominated the world in the last centuries!» Ursula said. «Social Darwinism and savage capitalism threw the world into a crisis from which there was no way out, until people learned to cooperate.»

«History offers countless examples

of the benefits of cooperation.» I added. «Confucius in 500 BC listed the principles of cooperation and on these principles the nations of Southeast Asia are founded. This culture is synthesized with a famous saying: *a finger alone can do little, while a finger in one hand, acquires its full potential* Asians grow in the belief that a person alone is worth little, and that full potentiality is acquired only collaborating with others. This belief is at the root of the guānxi which has been the backbone of Southeast Asia for centuries.»

«Chinese start to build their guānxi in the first years of life. A child knows that the money that their grandpa and grandma give are not to be used only

for their own wishes but must also be given to those heart-friends who may need it. When someone is allowed to enter in our guānxi, it means that this person has become a friend of the heart. He has become more than a brother or sister, or a second father or a second mother. The construction of a guānxi is not improvised and takes time. It has very precise rules that are those of trust, loyalty, sincerity and reciprocity.»

«Every Chinese is willing to give total dedication to the guānxi and knows that in case of need he will provide help to the participants in the guānxi. It is a principle of reciprocity, which manifests in the long term, perhaps with demonstrations of generosity, in

a sort of escalation of gratitude. The underlying idea of the guānxi is the assumption that both sides must win and that wealth comes from cooperation. While in the West we believe that resources are limited and that through violence and force we must try to grab the biggest slice, in the East people believe that wealth is unlimited and depends on our ability to cooperate.»

Alessandro and Maurizio informed me that the Vatican had been completely emptied of the greens. The priority was now to reactivate tourist services by Sunday, such as the access to the immense artistic heritage of Saint Peter's Church and its

museum. New staff was being selected.

I contacted Marta. Everyone at home was fine.

Zhao added that it was time to resume our meetings in Rome. Tomorrow morning, we would be moved to the Vatican for our last day of work.

«We will end our workday with a brief presentation by Gabriele.» I said. «As you know, Fantappiè showed that converging waves attract energy and matter in ever smaller places, but the concentration of matter and energy cannot be infinite and beyond a certain limit the entropic processes prevail compensating syntropic

concentration, thus activating processes of exchange and pulsation.»

I gave the word to Gabriele, who was standing next to me, ready to begin his talk. «The game between entropy and syntropy leads systems to pulsate and exchange matter and energy. An example is provided by metabolism which is divided into anabolism, that includes the whole set of syntropic processes of synthesis and formation of more complex biomolecules starting from the simplest ones, and catabolism that includes entropic processes that go towards structurally simpler substances, freeing chemical energy and thermal energy. The exchange of matter and energy is a fundamental property of life and is

found in all processes, from biology to economics.»

«Another property is that of resonance. Pulsating systems which alternate peaks of entropy and syntropy vibrate and these vibrations create resonances. Resonances lead to select information. An example is provided by the tuning fork, a structure with a fixed frequency of 440 Hz. If you hit a tuning fork, which produces waves at a frequency of 440 Hz, and place it next to a second silent tuning fork, after a short interval the latter also begins to vibrate. But the tuning fork starts vibrating only when the sound has its own resonance. In the same way our ability to know is activated only when we meet

vibrations similar to ours. Resonance activates the passage of some information, but it blocks other. The radio tuning system is based on this property, which allows only the information sent using the frequency on which the radio is tuned to be captured; all other information cannot be reached. Every living system activates a selective passage of information based on its own resonance.»

«Converging towards the attractor increases resonance, unity and diversity. This is well described by the Theorem of Love which shows that when we resonate, we unite with the universe through love, and we find our identity. Unity, love, diversity are

closely intertwined and this is why they were chosen as the pillar of the new monetary system, the UDC, which means unity in diversity converging.»

«The UD was initially suggested in 2009 by Russia, China and India. Electronic money still did not exist, and some coins were prepared as an example. But the FED always opposed the idea of a supranational currency based on these principles.»



Gabriele concluded his presentation with these words. «We are constantly at the middle of information coming from the past and from the future. This forces us to choose and leads to chaotic dynamics. The order and harmony of life manifests itself in a chaotic way. To foster vital processes it is necessary to strengthen the exercise of free will and chaotic processes.»

We were all tired and there were no questions. «Well, I warmly thank Gabriele for another brilliant presentation. Tomorrow, as you know, it's our last day of work. We will go back to the Vatican! You will receive instructions on how to

proceed. The situation in the Vatican has normalized. Tomorrow's theme will be science.»

SATURDAY,
DECEMBER 12, 2026

The transfer to the Vatican was organized before breakfast. People were warmly welcomed. I was so used to the pyramid that returning to the Vatican seemed almost an unbearable fall into the past.

At nine o'clock everyone had already settled around the large circular table. The Pope took the floor. «As you know, we had some dramatic days. Now, the crisis is solved, but the Vatican has emptied. We must repopulate it with new staff, people and contents. The Vatican of the past

no longer exists. My dream is to turn it into a meeting place for all religions and sciences. No longer a place for Catholics, but a place for all, in which to develop the vision that will accompany humanity in the next millennia. The Pope continued to describe this vision.

After about an hour, he gave me the word. «I thank the Pope for sharing this vision with us. Today is the last day of our work. The topic that we will discuss is how to do science. What are the methods that allow to produce scientific knowledge? Which methodologies will allow science and religion to converge? We have witnessed a progressive exclusion from science of all that is subjective

and qualitative. This is due to the experimental method on which entropic science is based.»

«Fortunately, there are also other methods. John Stuart Mill has described the methodology of concomitant variations, which provides an alternative to the experimental method and allows to extend science to syntropic phenomena. Before describing the methodology of concomitant variations I think it is appropriate to start from the experimental method, so that everyone has a clear idea of its limits.»

«The experimental method studies the differences between two initially similar groups: the experimental and

the control groups. The cause is applied only to the experimental group and all the other conditions are kept equal. Any difference between the experimental group and the control group is therefore attributable solely to the cause. It is possible to study only cause and effect relations. For example, the drug is the cause and the differences are the effects.»

«In psychology, medicine, and biology, in order to guarantee the initial similarity of groups animals that have been bred in the same way, which have the same genetic information, are used. In this way similar experimental and control groups are obtained. But, when the variability of the subjects is reduced

too much, even a slight difference, of no real importance, becomes statistically significant. Results that have no real validity are thus considered to be scientific.»

«The methodology of concomitant variations, instead of studying the differences between groups, studies the concomitances between variables. For example, in 1992 the physicists of LEP, the Large Electron-Positron Collider at CERN in Geneva, couldn't explain some annoying fluctuations in the electron and positron beams. Although very small, these fluctuations created serious problems when the energy of the rays was measured with great precision. The experimental method did not provide

any indication of the cause of these fluctuations and to solve the dilemma it was necessary to use the methodology of concomitant variations. Results showed the concomitance between the fluctuation in energy of the particle beams and the tidal force exerted by the Moon. A more detailed analysis showed that the gravitational attraction of the Moon distorted very slightly the vast expanse of land in which the circular tunnel of the LEP is encased. This small change in the size of the accelerator caused fluctuations of about 10 million electron volts in the energy beams.»

«Instead of using quantitative data, the methodology of concomitant

variations translates all the information into yes/no, similarly to what happens with computers where everything is translated into 0 and 1. Starting from this level of measurement, which is the simplest of all, it is possible to reconstruct the whole complexity of reality.»

«Let's say we have two variables: Males (yes/no) and accidents (yes/no).»

	Males		Total
	Yes	No	
Accidents Yes	80%	30%	61%
Accidents No	20%	70%	39%
	100%	100%	100%

«In this example we see that 80% of males have had accidents, compared to 30% of non-males. If there were no

relations between males and accidents the column percentages should remain similar. Instead, the column percentage is 61%. A statistical index can be used to see if this difference is attributable to chance or to a real effect.»

«In this table we see that males have more accidents than females. But why do males have more accidents? At this point we can start a series of controls. We can divide the sample into people who drive a lot and people who drive little and discover that the more a person drives, the more he/she is exposed to the risk of accidents. So we come to the relation: males drive more and therefore have more accidents.»

«While with the experimental method the controls must be done before thanks to laboratory settings, with the method of concomitant variations controls are introduced later. For example, when we find a relation between a medicine and an effect, we can study under which circumstances this effect is true. If we find that it is true only on young females it is useless to give it to males or to elder women.»

«Furthermore, with the method of concomitant variations non-parametric statistical techniques are used. These techniques don't require conditions to be met, such as the Gaussian distribution of data, and this means that they can always be used.

What is even more fascinating is that all objective and subjective information can be translated into yes/no. In this way we can study together qualitative and quantitative, subjective and objective, entropic and syntropic information.»

«The methodology of concomitant variations opens the way to the scientific study of syntropy and allows science and religion to converge.»

«Really fascinating!» Gabriele said.
«With the methodology of concomitant variations it is possible to carry out scientific studies in any field!»

«In all fields, even those that were previously considered unscientific.»

Lunch was organized as a refreshment. Those who wanted could sit around circular tables. I turned to look for Anita and I found myself face to face with the old gentleman whom I had met only a few days before at ISTAT.

«What are you doing here?» I asked.

«I represent the Theosophical Society.»

The Theosophical Society was founded by Helena Blavatsky, a Russian medium. Her esoteric books had become famous all over the world. While defining herself as non-religious, the Theosophical Society promoted a vision that profoundly affected the spiritual and religious spheres. The purpose of the

Theosophical Society was to promote a common search for Truth.

«The Pope wanted our presence. He believes that esoteric sciences must also converge in *Love and Truth*.»

About ten years ago the Parapsychological Association asked me to organize their international conference in Italy. My interest was to present the theory of syntropy and how parapsychological phenomena could be explained in a simple and scientific way using retrocausality and syntropy. To our disappointment we were forbidden to name Luigi Fantappiè. The idea that one could explain the parapsychological phenomena was rejected. They did not want to converge towards science.

«I'm very pleased.» I replied. «I have always believed that esotericism, metaphysics and parapsychology must converge in the new syntropic science.»

I thought back to our meeting at ISTAT and how much it awestruck me the way in which he associated mathematics with the entropic world and statistics with the syntropic one.

«I wanted to tell you that I deeply appreciate the work you are doing. I think we have reached the moment when the invisible and the visible must merge together.»

We sat down and talked pleasantly.

The Pope took the floor again. «As you know, many countries use

political systems other than representative democracy. Representative democracy has very high costs. Electoral campaigns are unapproachable for citizens and for many big organizations. Candidates must compromise with those who have money, that is, private central banks. The goal of private central banks is to bring incompetent and corrupt politicians to power, in order to increase public debt.»

«The last topic we will address now is precisely the political system. What will the political system of the pyramids be?»

The Pope looked in my direction and gave me the word. «Robert Michels in the book *Political Parties: A Sociological*

Study of the Oligarchical Tendencies of Modern Democracy, which was published in 1911, is perhaps the first author to speak critically of representative democracy.» I said. «Robert Michels was a German sociologist and political scientist who helped define the oligarchy theory. He discovered that representative democracy allows a few to govern, favoring private interests that have nothing to do with the common good.» I looked to the audience. «This is because the costs of electoral campaigns are unapproachable. To gain access to the mass media and to publicity, candidates must compromise with the banks. Representative democracy is a false

democracy. It's a dictatorship of the financial institutions, masked with the term democracy.»

«Alternative types of democracies started to take form with the advent of internet. The first example dates to 2008 when Iceland had become the haven of online speculative banks that applied high interest rates. This formula attracted a significant amount of foreign capital which in 2007 exceeded nine times the GDP, the gross domestic product, of Iceland. With the crash of the financial markets of 2008, speculative banks went into crisis and Prime Minister Geir Haarde did not hesitate to nationalize their debt, thus transforming a private debt, nine

times greater than GDP, into a public debt. The Icelandic crown immediately devalued eighty-five percent, thus increasing the foreign debt of online banks to more than ninety times the Icelandic GDP. To repay this debt, Iceland obtained a loan of over two billion dollars from the International Monetary Fund and another two billion dollars from countries of northern Europe. In return, it had to commit to austerity measures and impose a citizenship tax of over eighteen thousand euros for each individual citizen of Iceland, including children. This tax would have been paid in fifteen years with an annual interest of 5.5%. The international financial authorities

were pushing for even more drastic measures to be taken that would reduce Icelandic civil rights and welfare. At this point the spirits of the Icelanders manifested and a popular uprising broke out.»

«People did not understand why the debt sustained by unscrupulous speculators had to fall on the citizens. Why did the Icelandic government not ask bankers for the return of money taken from online deposits? The Icelanders rejected the idea that the debt incurred by private banks was a sovereign debt, in the name of which to sacrifice an entire nation and the life and future of all citizens. On the basis of these considerations and the popular pressure, the head of state

refused to ratify the law that would put the whole burden of the crisis on the shoulders of the citizens and called a referendum.»

«In March 2010, with ninety-three percent of the preferences, the referendum was won by those who argued that the debt should not be paid by citizens. The retaliation was immediate. the International Monetary Fund froze the loan. But the revolution did not stop. In this excited atmosphere it was decided to create a new constitution and to take the country away from the overwhelming power of the banks.»

«The real news, however, was the way the new constitution was drafted. Anyone could follow the progress of

the work. Council meetings were streamed online, and anyone could comment on drafts and launch their own proposals from home. The concept that the foundations of a nation are dictated by a few was thus overturned. In Iceland, a fundamental principle has been reaffirmed: it is the will of the sovereign people to determine the wellbeing and fortunes of a nation. Iceland has shown the way in which a nation can reaffirm the principle that the will of the sovereign people must prevail over any international agreement or claim and has also shown that there is no welfare without participation. The system developed in Iceland is based on direct and participatory democracy

and this system has replaced representative democracy.»

«What has become clear is that politicians should not receive funding from the banks. Low-cost democratic systems like those offered by internet should be used. Iceland has started a new way of doing politics which was followed by Trump in the United States, who paid two-hundred-fifty million dollars for his campaign, while his rival, Hillary Clinton, paid nearly two billion dollars and Joe Biden, four years later, paid over ten billion dollars.»

«In the new era of the pyramids, the political system will probably be like the Chinese one. The Chinese model is a mix of meritocracy and direct

democracy. Public administrators must be trained in schools where the key principles are the wellbeing of the people and the nation. Their work is constantly verified through the tools of direct and participated democracy and through scientific studies which use the methodology of concomitant variations.»

I thought back to the pyramid in which we had lived in the last few days and to the incredible solutions that the Chinese had put in place. I suddenly realized that the future of humanity was now in their hands.

«We have a lot to learn from China. In the last twenty years they have tested the political and administrative system of the future. It's amazing how

everything turns upside down. We wanted to bring representative democracy to China with weapons and instead, they brought direct democracy and meritocracy with economic prosperity and peace.»

It had been a strenuous week and I needed to go and distract myself. I asked Anita if she wanted to go for a walk in the old part of Rome. She thought about it and decided to accompany me. We decided to go to the Janiculum.

After a while we were walking next to the statue of Anita Garibaldi. I thought about her life. She was born in the south of Brazil, in a poor family. When the young Garibaldi saw her for

the first time, he could only whisper: *You must be mine.* Anita had just turned eighteen. She joined Garibaldi on the ship, the Rio Pardo. A month later, she received her baptism of fire in a battle in Laguna. She was a skillful rider. She taught Garibaldi the gaucha culture of the plains of southern Brazil, Uruguay, and northern Argentina. One of Garibaldi's companions described Anita as an amalgam of two forces, physical strength, and the power of love. Her beautiful face and extraordinary eyes concealed her audacity and vigor. In the battle of Curitibanos Garibaldi lost contact with Anita who was captured by the rival group. In captivity, the guards told Anita that

Garibaldi was dead. Anita asked to look for Garibaldi's body among the dead in battle. Not finding the hope returned. She secretly mounted a horse and ran away at a gallop. She was chased with the order to bring her back alive or dead. They shot at her, killing her horse, she fell and threw herself into the Canoas river. The soldiers thought she was dead and let her go. After four days of wandering without food and water in the woods, she found a group of people who offered her hospitality and who managed to contact Garibaldi at Vacaria. A few months later their first child was born, Menotti. He was born with a deformity to the skull due to Anita's fall from the horse. They had

three other children all born in Uruguay. Anita and Giuseppe were married on March 26, 1842 in Montevideo.

This story, which was born from simple whispered words, fascinated me.

Anita called me back to reality. «Did you say something?»

I recovered from my dream. «I don't think so, did I say something?»

«You were whispering *you must be*, but I did not understand the rest.»

I looked at her extraordinary eyes.

SUNDAY,
DECEMBER 13, 2026

The Pope had asked me to briefly describe the results of *Love and Truth* to the cardinals who were meeting this morning at nine at the Sistine Chapel.

«You have all followed the events of this week.» The Pope said. «The actions that we have been forced to take have led to the removal of all the staff of the Vatican. The Vatican was under the control of the greens. Instead of converging towards love the Vatican was converging towards entropy and wars. We must now

rebuild the Vatican. It is my intention to bring back the original message of Christ. The message of love which is shared by all the religions and also by the new syntropic science.» The Pope remained silent and looked intensely towards the cardinals. «It was a difficult week, but we now know how to recognize the greens. We will free the Church from their presence.»

«As you know last Monday, I started a working group with representatives of different religions. This group has been guided by the *warriors of love*. The goal was to lay the foundations for a new religion which I named *Love and Truth*. Religion and science can converge in *Love and Truth*. I feel that this vision will accompany humanity

during the Ice age.» He turned in my direction. «I ask the representative of the *warriors of love* to describe this vision.»

I stood up. «The name that the Pope has chosen well describes the pillars of this vision. Love is the central message of all religions; Truth is the mission of science. In this vision religions will converge in the message of Love through the Theorem of Love. We are in a very delicate moment. To be able to win the Ice age the most difficult challenge is in the heart of people. We need to learn to cooperate and solve conflicts. Love must become the force of humanity.» The words were organizing by themselves, as if an invisible hand was

guiding me. I remained silent, as if to receive the power of this invisible entity and wisdom.

«After the events of this week,» I said, «it is necessary to rebuild the Church. *Love and Truth* offers the opportunity of returning to the original message of Christ, distancing the Church from the contradictions of the last centuries.»

The Pope took the floor and continued to provide the details of this vision. Ironically, those who had tried to oppose the plans of the new pontiff had finished by accelerating the transformation, legitimizing an epochal revolution. None of the cardinals spoke. They all seemed lost. «The change starts from the Vatican,

but all the congregations of the Church will follow.»

When the meeting was over, I called Anita and asked if she would accompany me to St. Peter's Square to listen to the Angelus. After a while we were on the circular metal plaque which indicates the center of the right colonnade. The window of the Pope's office opened, and I saw his now familiar face. Only some of those present applauded and the square was not crowded as usual.

«Citizens of Rome and of the World!» The voice of the Pope thundered. «You have witnessed incredible facts: the attempts of

assassination, the coup d'état, the dismantling of the Vatican and the Church that had become a carrier of interests incompatible with the message of love. The battle of these days had no victims, there were no deaths. But the old order has collapsed. We must now rebuild the Church by putting the message of love at its center. A new vision that I call *Love and Truth* was discussed with representatives of all the religions and I feel it will accompany humanity during the era of the pyramids.»

Anita whispered. «We already know all of this, what do you say if we take a pause and go to a completely different place?»

«Where would you like to go?»

«I've never been to Egypt, the land of the pyramids! Why don't we spend a warm afternoon in Cairo?»

We decided to go to the syntropic door of Piazza Garibaldi, on the Janiculum hill. Along the way we stopped in front of the statue of Anita. The Janiculum hill has a wonderful view over Rome, and at the center there is the imposing statue of Giuseppe Garibaldi, about two hundred meters from that of Anita. Two fundamental figures in the Italian history, united by an overwhelming and very special love.

Anita set the destination. «I have chosen the pyramid of Cheops. A tour will start soon.» After a few

seconds we were standing in line at the ticket office at the foot of the great pyramid.

I was struck by the size of the blocks. «As a child,» I said in a low voice, approaching Anita, «I was fascinated by the story of Napoleon Bonaparte and his visit to the pyramid of Cheops.»

«I didn't know that Napoleon had been in Egypt.»

«On August 2, 1799, the Egyptian campaign of the French revolutionary army was in full action when Napoleon decided to spend a night alone in the pyramid.»

«From the way you speak, I can sense something mysterious that has fascinated you!»

«Napoleon decided to spend the night alone in the King's Chamber, on the recommendation of some Coptic priests who had told him about an ancient tradition that even Jesus of Nazareth had followed.»

«So Bonaparte ...»

«Here in the Middle East they called him Sultan Bunabart.»

«So, Sultan Bunabart was not in Egypt for the military campaign, but for something else!?»

«The military campaign was very expensive and left generations of historians perplexed. He was looking for something else. He was following the footsteps of what others before him had discovered and that he had heard about.»

«You told me that Bonaparte spent the night completely alone in the King's Chamber. Is it known what happened?»

«What he saw still remains a mystery. Some say he saw the future and his own end. Others speak of a supernatural encounter. An encounter that shook him so deeply that only at the point of death he decided to speak, but then he changed his mind because he was sure that no one would believe him. He died taking this secret with him.»

«I imagine Napoleon had some experts with him.»

«Napoleon had brought technicians, astronomers, surveyors, scientists and archaeologists.»

«Did the scientists examine the Great Pyramid?»

«Yes, but the most mysterious and interesting thing remains the night Napoleon spent inside the King's Chamber. The most interesting event lies in the mysteries of that night.»

«Napoleon asked his entourage to leave him alone in the King's Chamber where he then spent the night?»

«Exactly! The next morning when Napoleon came out of the pyramid he was changed. The expression on his face was different as if he had suffered a major psychological trauma.»

«And what have the others done?»

«After seeing him like this they asked what he had seen inside the King's

Chamber, but Napoleon gave no answer, adding that this episode had to be kept secret and shouldn't have known for any reason in the world.»

«But on his deathbed one of his closest friends asked him what had happened inside the pyramid in the King's Chamber.»

«At first it seemed that Napoleon had decided to reveal what had happened but then he said: 'You would never believe me.'»

«Are there any other testimonies?»

«Paul Brunton, an author and journalist spent, in the 1930s, a night in the King's Chamber inside the Great Pyramid. He wrote his experience in a famous book titled *A secret research in Egypt*.»

«If I'm not mistaken, the King's Chamber is built entirely of granite.»

«That night Paul Brunton sat on a granite slab and lit a candle. Everything was motionless and silent, the only light that could be seen was that of his candle. As night fell Paul said that ghostly entities could be seen turning inside. He said he was very scared but decided to stay there all night.»

«All night with that fear?»

«After a while those entities disappeared but something even more frightening arrived. In the book he wrote that he was paralyzed on the ground.»

«You're giving me the creeps!»

«Some people appeared dressed in

ceremonial clothes, they looked like religious figures. Paul wrote that these people lifted him and carried him to a secret room inside the pyramid. This room is known as the study room.»

«And what happened at that point?»

«Paul wrote that at some point he felt his soul leave his body and he found himself in a kind of limbo between life and death. He saw a silver cord connecting him to his seemingly lifeless body. He could see himself floating above his body. Then, suddenly he found himself back in his body. What he had experienced was so real that Paul truly believed that those people lived there inside the Great Pyramid.»

The guide had finally arrived! «Don't

lose your tickets, they are also valid for a visit to the Egyptian museum in Cairo.»

The guide led us through a badly lit corridor with a long, narrow staircase.

Anita walked in front. «I didn't think there was much to walk to get to the King's Chamber!»

The guide led the whole group into the King's Chamber. A bare room, devoid of any painting, but carpeted with the graffiti of the signatures of ancient visitors. To one side was a sarcophagus, open and empty with a chipped side facing the center of the room. I also saw some graffiti on the ceiling of the room.

«This would be an ideal place for a syntropic session!» Anita whispered.

«It makes me shiver!»

«At least there is total silence and no one would disturb us.»

Anita asked the guide if it was possible to spend the night in the King's Chamber.

«Yes, it is possible. You must book at the Egyptian museum and there is a tourist tax to pay. When we arrive at the museum, I will show you the office where to book.»

«You didn't ask me if I feel like it!»

«I have no doubts, it will be one of those unforgettable adventures.»

When we arrived at the Egyptian museum, the guide showed us the office where we could book a night alone in the King's Chamber. The person in charge answered in an

English that was not easy to understand.

«You are lucky. The person who was supposed to occupy the King's Chamber tonight just canceled. We can give you a discounted price, if you confirm immediately.»

Anita looked at me with her deep eyes. I replied yes with a nod. At 9 in the evening they would be waiting for us at the entrance and we would be alone in the pyramid until 7 in the morning.

After paying, we rejoined the group. I was struck by the eyes of the Egyptian statues, made with glass that incredibly resemble human eyes. This made the statues seem alive. A feeling I've never had before. After visiting

the ground floor of the museum, we went to the upper level where there is the large room dedicated to the tomb of Tutankhamun, discovered in 1922 by Howard Carter. The tomb was found intact, with over 5,000 artifacts including the world-famous Tutankhamun mask. The deaths of some people involved in the discovery of the tomb were popularly attributed to the curse of the pharaohs.

I felt tired, the day had been long. We had booked a room in a central hotel along the banks of the Nile. I told Anita that I needed to rest a few hours before the syntropic session in the King's Chamber.

«I need a little rest too.» She

answered. After a moment of silence, she added: «I met your children, I know your wife died last year, but you never talk about her. Would you like to tell me something?»

«Cinzia was my classmate in high school. We had already been together for a few years, when in February of the last year of high school we went for a week with the school, in the Abruzzi mountains, near Rome. Cinzia became pregnant and we decided to keep the baby. Our parents were against, and so after high school we had to start working. We went to university while working and with a daughter.»

«When was Marta born?»

«On November 23, 2008. Marco and

Giulia arrived later, after we finished university and had settled down with work.»

«What about you?» I asked Anita. «I don't know your age, but from your CV I guess you are almost thirty.»

«Yes, I'm twenty-nine. What did you want to know?»

«You must have had some important partners, I guess.»

«I lived with a boy for a few years. I was very much in love. We wanted to get married.»

«And what happened?»

«He wanted to marry me, but only after I got pregnant. We tried, but nothing happened. We have done all the possible tests, but we found no problems, either on my side and on

his side.»

«Don't tell me that he left you for this reason!»

«Yes, now he is married to my best friend who got pregnant right away!»

«And how did you take it?»

«I have suffered a lot. For a while, I tried to calm the pain with alcohol, and I lived what Ursula talked about addiction. It was a very difficult period; I didn't realize I had become addicted, and I struggled to get out of that hell. I discovered that once the addiction starts, just wetting your lips with an alcoholic drink makes you fall back, without control, in the addiction.»

«Have you tried again to become a mother?»

«I'm afraid I won't be able to become a mother! This is my biggest fear. I tell friends that I don't want to have children, that I can't stand hearing them cry and that I want my freedom. But I would like to become a mother and I know I don't want to miss this opportunity. I think it's one of the greatest gifts that life can give us.»

We arrived at the hotel. We went up to our room. As soon as I opened the door I noticed an Orthodox iconography. I took a closer look; it came from the Rila monastery in Bulgaria.

«How strange!» I said. «An Orthodox iconography in a hotel in Cairo!»

«What?»

«Do you see the image of this saint?»

«Yes.»

«He has the same name as my father, Porfirio.»

«I do not understand.»

«My father was an atheist. For him the soul did not exist, and everything ended with death. About ten years ago he went to Bulgaria with some friends. From this trip he returned shocked and changed. As he entered the Rila Monastery, in the mountains near Sofia, he began to tremble and cry. He told me that he knew everything about that monastery: where the refectory, the rooms, the corridors were, even the very conformation of the stones of the fireplaces. He told me that for years, every night, that monastery came to

him in a dream. Two years before he died, he had a stroke and wanted to move to a nursing home. Every now and then he would tell me: «You know, I have the impression that in that monastery...» and in a short time he became convinced that he had lived a previous life: «I was a priest a prior, we produced a superb red wine, and every morning at 8 I would say mass already drunk.» He began to develop a particular sensitivity for the invisible and for spirituality. He spoke of the heart and expressed his feelings. The certainty of a previous life gave him the ability to feel the invisible. Having lived a previous life led him to believe in a future life. Death was no longer the end for him,

but it was a transition in the journey of life. The last pictures I have of him are of a happy man. He knew he had a few days left, but he was happy, with a big smile and his eyes sparkling with joy. When he died, he did not feel any pain and kept repeating: «I feel well. I'm happy! I cannot wait! I'll see everyone again! I will reincarnate soon!»

«Fascinating!»

«This iconography comes from the Rila Monastery. Nobody knows why my father was named Porfirio.» I was silent for a moment then added: «So, would you like to start a family project!?»

«Yes, I'd like to, but it's very difficult. In Brazil, people lock their hearts, put

an armor around the heart and to be intimate they get drunk. Without alcohol it is difficult to have sex in Brazil.»

«A bit like in northern Europe, where it is difficult for intimacy to arise without the help of alcohol.»

«Yes, but it is not love. My experience tells me that when the defenses of the heart are dissolved with alcohol, one does not love, but abuses and becomes violent. To promote respect for women and combat violence, alcohol-free lifestyles must be promoted. Since I have experienced alcohol addiction, I have realized that this is the main cause of degradation and at the basis of the worst forms of violence and

abuse. Brazil is famous for the violence that has spread in the cities. Many think that social inequality is the cause. Instead, the real cause is alcohol. Alcoholism is transversal in all social classes and violence is not only a prerogative of the poor, but is also widespread among the rich.»

«I think this consideration can be extended to all Western countries.» I said. «You will have noticed from what Ursula said that alcohol is extremely entropic.» I looked at her. «In the age of the pyramids, alcohol will no longer have a place and this will probably be one of the most difficult challenges, even more so than the Ice age.»

«On the one hand, I was lucky. With

the problems I have had, I can't even wet my lips with anything alcoholic now, otherwise I immediately fall back into addiction. Unfortunately, this creates great difficulties. All social life revolves around the consumption of alcohol and, now that I don't drink, love is impossible. Men's hearts remain sealed. But I'm happy not to attract men who can have intimacy only when they alter themselves with alcohol and substances and then abuse me.»

«Alcohol is used to dissolve our defenses!» I said.

«Other ways of dissolving the defenses of the heart can surely be found. This would help people develop loving relationships, without

risking violence and sexual abuses.»

«Yes, it's very important.» I said. «I wonder, how to increase the population to one hundred billion inhabitants if part of humanity can reproduce only when it is under the effect of alcohol!»

«Maybe we need to learn from the Chinese who are incredibly prolific.»

«Are you referring to the game that Zhao was talking about?»

«It actually hit me. But I think a variant should be introduced.»

«Which?»

«Money is not to be used in the game that Zhao described. What the person wants to experience is authentic love thanks to a technique that lowers our defenses, but which does not lead to

abuses and violence. Games of this type should be facilitated, but in a completely natural way.»

«Generally, it is the woman who risks the most and who has the greatest fears. Due to alcohol men do not love. Men must be educated to love. So what are you suggesting?»

«I like the game described by Zhao, but there must be no money.» Anita said. «To educate men to love and abandon violence, they should accept the wishes of the woman, learn to love as the woman asks. The woman must feel free to ask since she knows that the partner will not judge her and will not back down.»

«The woman too must learn to love.» I replied. «Violence and abuses are

not just man-made. When the woman covers her heart with alcohol, she is in fact promoting the culture of violence.» I was silent again for a few seconds. «Anita, why don't we do a little experiment. Everyone has noticed that there is sympathy and attraction between the two of us. How about playing this role game? I will not judge you and I will be happy to love you as you want to be loved.»

Anita blushed slightly. «Shall we start now?»

«With great pleasure!»

«I have always identified myself with Anita Garibaldi. I'd like to receive the same love declaration that she received from Garibaldi.»

I nodded positively. I closed the

door of the hotel room. I felt my heartbeat. I hold her hands and went near her cheek. I was silent, then took courage. «*Anita, you must be mine!*» I said clearly and without hesitation.

The room was immersed in silence, and I felt in my heart warmth and well-being radiating outwards.

Anita remained silent, she let go my hands and after a few seconds that seemed like an eternity she put her arms around my shoulders. «Yes, I want to be yours.» She replied, moving closer to me.

The heart was ecstatic, it was happy and in that moment, I realized that I was the heart. The minutes began to pass. We had chosen the evening of Saint Lucia. In northern Europe it is

celebrated as the longest and coldest night of the year. I felt the cold entering my body and bones. But I felt the warmth in my heart.

I felt my eyes starting to close. «What do you want to do?» I asked Anita. «What do you say?»

Time had flown by. It was time to go back to the great pyramid and face our night in the King's Chamber. I got up. Anita was laying on the bed and I tried to gently wake her up. In one corner of the room there were photos of the great pyramid and the King's Chamber. Anita got up and quickly went to the bathroom.

After a while we were at the base of the great pyramid. They checked our

identity, gave us zafu, torches and water and opened the door to the narrow corridor leading to the King's Chamber. We sat facing each other. We had agreed on a session whose goal was the orange luminescent entity that we had both experienced.

«This time no one will be able to disturb us!» I said. «Nobody can reach us! No phones, tablets, computers, internet!»

«There is no electricity either. They know that they don't have to disturb us until 7 in the morning!»

«How else could they disturb us?» I said.

«We have isolated ourselves from the world! There is no way anyone can disturb us!»

I felt her go into a deep meditative state and I felt myself falling in a vortex. I had entered the syntropic dimension again. Anita held out her hand and motioned to follow her. Everything was in a yellow orange shade of light. Anita stopped in a place where the light became denser and brighter. She gestured to get closer, she pulled me lightly and took me inside this luminescent fog. I felt the feelings of warmth and love grow. I saw Anita's solar plexus emitting light. I could feel and see her heart, I could touch it. It was as if she was inside me and we had become a single entity.

Suddenly I saw another pulsation. At the level of Anita's tummy, a small

beat emitted an intense beam of yellow light. I had never seen anything like that before, I just watched. I shifted my attention to that point and suddenly I was overwhelmed by images of past lives: the Rila monastery, my father's childhood in the mountains during the Second World War. It wasn't me, nor Anita, but ... I was witnessing my father's lives! I could not believe it! He was reincarnating. He was entering those few cells that had begun to pulsate.

Anita realized that something was distracting me and looked down. All of a sudden, she realized she was pregnant. The cells were receiving syntropy, flashes of light, and were settling down. Anita was visibly

shaken. She came out of the syntropic dimension, and I followed with difficulty.

When I regained consciousness, she was still sitting in front of me. «I am pregnant!» She said enthusiastically. She had a radiant face. «Giulia will be happy!» She said in a faint voice. «Imagine her reaction when we will tell her that she will have a little sister!»

«It won't be a little sister!»

«It won't be a little sister? How can you tell?»

«I saw the past lives of my father: the Rila Monastery, the mountain town where he grew up during the Second World War.»

«Your father?»

«Yes, I saw my father reincarnating inside you!»

Anita was speechless.

I managed to get closer and hugged her. Then I whispered «You both must be mine!»

She smiled.

MONDAY,
DECEMBER 14, 2026

When they came to call us, we were still hugging. It was 7 in the morning, and we had to leave the King's Chamber.

«I've never been to Brazil, it's one of the few countries I've never visited.»

«Is there a reason?»

I was silent for a moment looking at her. «There are some difficult situations that have blocked me.»

«What is it about?»

«The main reason has to do with the loss of two very close friends.»

«Do you want to tell me about them?»

«The first dates to when I was a teenager. The summer I returned from my year in the United States I decided to hitchhike around Europe. One afternoon I had to go from Zurich to Chur. I prepared the sign indicating the city of destination and went on the road to Chur. Hours passed and no one stopped. At one point a boy passed by on a moped and after a while he came back to tell me that no one would ever stop, because I was on the wrong road. He told me that he would accompany me on the right road. Along the way he began to tell me about his life, and I told him about my year abroad. When we arrived on the road to Chur, he asked me if I would like to spend a few days

with them, with his family. I thought about it for a moment. I contacted my friends in Chur, who were waiting for me, they replied that there was no problem. I told Christian, this was his name, that with great pleasure I would spend a few days with his family. Christian's family lived very close to the Lindt chocolate factory. Every morning we went swimming next to the Lindt, with the smell of chocolate permeating the air. Christian's friends were few. In German-speaking Switzerland, people generally have few friends, but they are deep friendships, friends for life, who you can trust on even in the most difficult moments of life. Friends for whom you have no secrets. In the evening

with these friends, we went to the forest. We sat there, chatted, played the guitar, and sang. Christian and his friends became an example of happiness for me. Straightforward, authentic people, without masks, with a great desire to live and a great love for nature. At one point Christian decided that he too wanted to participate in a year of study abroad, an intercultural experience. I told him that it could cause a strong existential crisis. He believed that the problem was that I had been in the United States, and he applied to go to Brazil, where people are more spontaneous and cheerful. A few weeks after he arrived in Brazil, he wrote telling that he had found a situation totally

different from what he expected. People's hearts were unreachable. Their spontaneity and cheerfulness were not authentic, they had an armor around their heart. He began to complain of an unbearable loneliness and depression, of the fact that to socialize people drank and only under the effect of alcohol did they begin to be more intimate. He complained that even though he knew so many people, he was unable to establish any deep contact. The only way to have an intimate contact was to get high with alcohol, but Christian refused this. He started talking about depression and distress. I suggested to return to Switzerland and drop the year in Brazil. Then suddenly his

communications stopped. I didn't know how to get in touch with him. After a few weeks I received a letter from his parents saying that Christian had committed suicide. His suffering, his loneliness had reached levels that were unbearable for him.»

«I'm sorry.» Anita said. «I guess the loss of this friend made you suffer a lot.»

«Yes, the suffering was immense and I felt guilty because he had the idea of the year abroad from me.»

«The problem of loneliness is very widespread in Brazil. We are one of the most extroverted peoples on the planet, but our being expansive is a defense, we fear feeling our heart.»

I thought to the Chinese culture. The

least expansive culture on the planet, but also the most centered on the heart, on feelings. My professional career had taught that when a bond of trust is established with a Chinese, it lasts forever and will never be betrayed. In the West I had often experienced the opposite.

«You told me there is something else too.»

«Yes. There is a story that made me suffer even more and that I tried to forget in all possible ways, but just a few days ago a friend made me think again about it.»

«What is it about?»

«I became very close friends with a sociologist, Giancarlo, who I regularly helped in analyzing the data of the

questionnaires. Giancarlo was a Salesian priest. Suddenly at the age of 56 he fell madly in love with a Brazilian girl about thirty years younger than him. He abandoned his religious order and married this beautiful girl. I used to visit them often, because of the jobs we did together, and because of friendship. He was very happy, they had two boys, then all of a sudden, he began to tell me that there were problems. His beautiful wife had changed, she was nervous, dissatisfied, she treated him badly, she had started drinking. He tried to satisfy all her wishes. He bought a villa just outside Rome, to have a bigger house where they could raise their children. He bought a car

for her and a larger car for the family. But he kept telling me that there were problems, things were no longer the same. Their relationship had turned into a nightmare. For his sixtieth birthday he invited Cinzia and me to a dinner, a birthday party, which he had organized at his house. Given his popularity, I figured I'd find many of the people we worked with. But he had invited only four persons. A childhood friend, whom he hadn't seen for almost fifty years, a friend from high school and another friend from when he was a teenager. People he hadn't seen for a very long time, but that he considered his closest friends. Dinner was pleasant. At one point the wife asked me if I wanted to

see the boys who were already sleeping in their rooms. In those few minutes she told me of her deep suffering. Her children had blocked her. She no longer had friends. The house was far from Rome, and she did not know the neighbors. She felt alone, a prisoner of a life that she no longer wanted to live. I didn't know what to say and how to help her. We went back to the dining room. Although very pleasant, there was something strange about that evening. On the way to Rome, I talked at length with Cinzia about the strangeness of that birthday party. The next day I called Giancarlo to thank him for the evening. I felt him distant as if he was deeply depressed.

After a few days, on the ninth of December, I received a phone call. Giancarlo had died under a train. Investigators concluded that he had committed suicide. The hypotheses were the most different. Many said he had indebted too much to meet the demands of his beautiful wife. I knew that this was not the real reason. His marriage had turned into hell. I realized that the birthday dinner was meant to be a farewell dinner for his closest friends. The investigators contacted me several times. The hard drive had disappeared from Giancarlo's computer and since I was helping him with the data processing they wanted to know if I had any idea what could be so important in that

hard drive. A few months passed and I learned that Giancarlo's wife had fallen ill with cancer. She died on the 9th of December, exactly one year after Giancarlo's death. A problem of custody of the children arose. I was contacted again several times by the court and in the end the children were sent to the aunt in Brazil.»

«Another painful story! Do you have a way to contact these boys, do you know their names?»

«No. I don't remember their names and I don't remember the name or surname of Giancarlo's wife. I must tell you that this is a story that I would like to erase from my memory. At that last dinner, Giancarlo was asking for help, but none of us understood, or

wanted to understand, and we left him alone.»

«You told me there are other stories that somehow connect you to Brazil.»

«It's not just painful stories. There are also positive stories. However, to finish the painful ones, a couple, of whom I am still friend, much admired by their yoga students and who had helped others, at some point decided to adopt children. They searched among the different possibilities and chose to adopt two Brazilian girls, under ten years of age. The first few years went well, then when the older girl had just turned fourteen, the problems began. She ran away from home and accompanied herself with men much older than her. Complaints

began to arrive. The police summoned my friends. Social services were involved. The tension quickly became unbearable. This perfect couple, which seemed indestructible, fell into a crisis, they separated and she still has not recovered completely.»

«All complex and difficult stories. It's incredible that they all have something to do with Brazil.»

«The last one is that of Luigi Fantappiè, the discoverer of syntropy. In the mid-1930s, the Brazilian government asked the Italian government for help in founding and starting the faculty of mathematics at the University of Sao Paulo. The Italian government selected Luigi

Fantappiè who remained in Brazil for four years. We know everything about Fantappiè, but those four years are a black hole, there is the most absolute emptiness, as if Fantappiè didn't want to talk about it. Something happened. It may perhaps have been a very profound existential suffering, like the one I had in the United States and brought me to intuit syntropy. Perhaps it is not a coincidence that Fantappiè discovered syntropy on his return from Brazil.»

Anita shook her head. «You see, I'm Brazilian, I love Brazil and I'm proud to be Brazilian. But I understand these stories. Brazil is a continent, with very different realities. In my area I have often noticed an ironic situation. On

the one hand we are extroverted, on the other we put an armor around our heart, as if we were afraid of being hurt by others. People laugh and joke, but at the same time they feel terribly lonely and use alcohol to try to have intimate contacts.»

«Often things are profoundly different from how they appear.»

«What are you trying to tell me?»

«After the year abroad, I worked for the intercultural organization that sent me to the United States. I was struck by the fact that from the United States and Brazil people returned depressed, distressed, with alcohol and drug problems, while from China or German-speaking Switzerland, which we all associate with emotionally cold

people, they returned enthusiastic and described an incredible human warmth!»

«What are the positive situations connected with Brazil?»

«They all have to do with syntropy. The last one is syntropic agroforestry. Syntropic agriculture began in Brazil, I have had countless contacts with the organizers, all of them very positive. Syntropic agriculture allowed me to deepen my work on syntropy.»

We were approaching the Sphinx. The weather was perfect. I looked back and saw the pyramid of Cheops immersed in the bright yellow and orange colors of dawn. I wondered if this was the dawn of a new era and if

humanity would be able to syntropize
the planet and defeat the Ice age.

A Broader Perspective

CONTENT

Monday, 14 December 2026
Tuesday, 15 December 2026
Wednesday, 16 December 2026
Thursday, 17 December 2026
Friday, 18 December 2026
Saturday, 19 December 2026
Sunday, 20 December 2026

MONDAY,
14 DECEMBER 2026

The pyramid of Cheops was immersed in the yellow and orange colors of dawn. Its brightness made me think of the new era, the era of the pyramids, which awaited a humanity capable of overcoming the ice age.

The vibration of the smartphone alerted me of an incoming message. I read it. It was from Dr. Alessandro who asked us to return immediately to the Research Center.

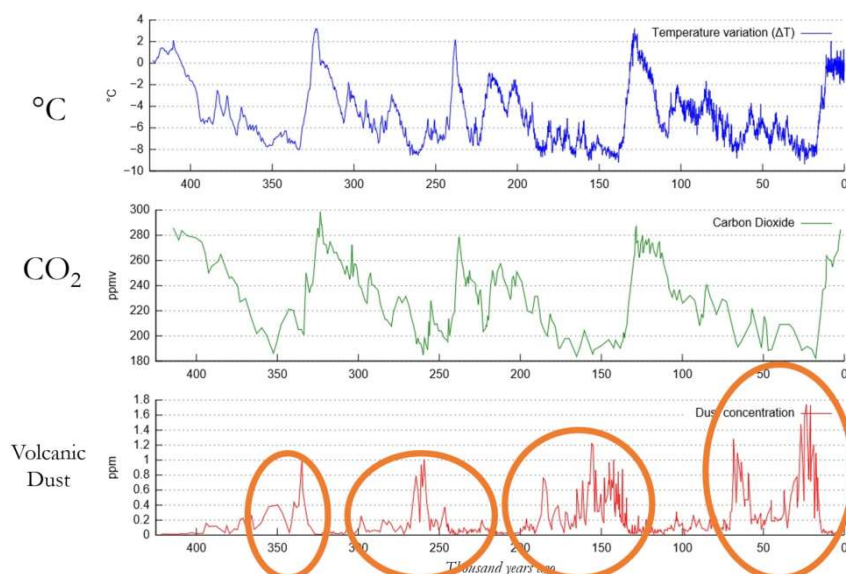
I turned to Anita and let her read the message. «I have the impression that other challenges are awaiting us.» I

said.

Anita turned to the Sphinx. «There is a syntropic door right next to the Sphinx. Tell Dr. Alessandro that in a few minutes we will be at the Research Center.»

I couldn't take my eyes off the Sphinx. Recent studies date it back to 800,000 years ago. Much older than the last preglacial civilization.

Dr. Alessandro replied by sending the following image:



Followed by the text: “At the end of each ice age, volcanic eruptions increase in strength and intensity. The Earth’s crust is extremely thin and at the end of the next ice age the force of volcanic eruptions will shatter the crust and the Earth will explode. Pyramids are not the solution.”

After a few minutes we were in the Research Center. Gabriele in his always very direct way said: «The only solution is Mars!»

I thought about Elon Musk’s Mars project and the problems he was having, almost insurmountable problems. Then I thought of the fact that suddenly, the future had started. Great visionaries like Steve Jobs, Elon

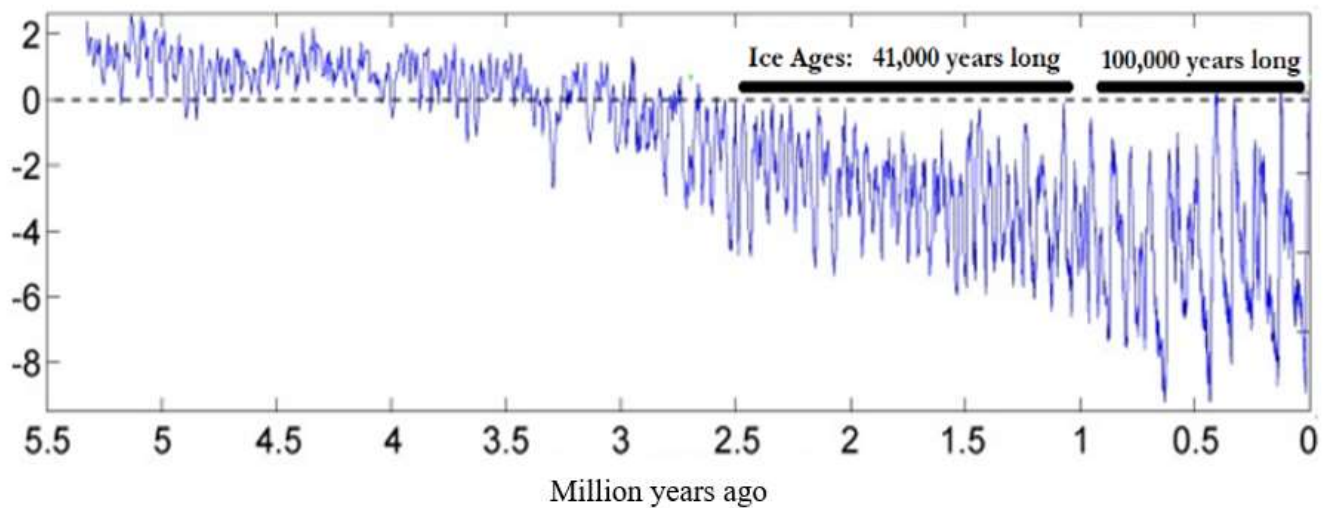
Musk and Jeff Bezos have changed the way we live and now, the discovery that Mars is the only way to survive the Ice Age is simply shocking. In 1953 the famous rocket scientist Werner Von Braun, in his novel *The Mars Project*, predicted that a person named Elon would start the colonization of Mars. Fifty years later, in 2002, Elon Musk founded SpaceX with the intention of building starships to take humanity to Mars. The *Mars Project* planned to transfer forty million people on Mars to make the colony independent from Earth. However, the high rate of accidents, the exposure to strong radiations and the impossibility to return home have blocked the project. China and Russia

joined with mega-starships capable of carrying five hundred people at a time, but still no one had arrived on Mars.

Dr. Alessandro had joined us. «This afternoon the first person will be sent to Mars using a teleportation technology like syntropic doors that has been optimized for the transfers of biological matter to Mars. If everything goes as planned, the *Mars Project* will be resumed. There is great expectation. »

I didn't know about this project! I was baffled.

Maurizio, the laboratory technician showed the Quaternary chart on the screens:



«The simplicity of this chart is fascinating!» He said turning towards us.

«Can you tell us how it works?» I asked.

«Water exists as oxygen sixteen isotope and oxygen eighteen isotope. Oxygen sixteen isotope is lighter and is the molecule that evaporates. In this graph you see the ratio between these isotopes in the oceans.»

«Then?»

«During Ice Ages, water remains

trapped in the ice and in the oceans oxygen sixteen isotope decreases.»

«The lower the ratio of these two isotopes, the thicker is the ice?»

«Yes! Thanks to marine sediments it is possible to date these ratios.»

«How?»

«Shells maintain the ratio between these isotopes. When they settle on the seabed they form layers that allow to date these ratios.»

«Very ingenious!»

«The chart shows that glaciations started three million years ago.»

«But why do they trace the Quaternary back to two and a half million years ago?»

«Nobody was able to explain glaciations, then a coincidence was

found, an Ice Age that lasted forty-one thousand years, like the Milankovitch cycle.»

«The Milankovitch cycle?»

«Earth rotates around an axis which in turn has a rotation, a cycle of forty-one thousand years, discovered by Milankovitch.»

«But glaciations have become longer and colder!» I said looking at the graph. «They don't follow the Milankovitch cycle!»

«In 1840 Samuel Schwabe, studying the sunspots, discovered that they vary according to an eleven-year cycle, but that each cycle is different from the previous one.»

«Are you saying that the Sun is not constant in its emissions?»

«The Sun has two layers that emit heat, one internal and one external. When heat waves emitted by the two layers interfere in a constructive way the Sun is hot, when instead they interfere in a destructive way the Sun is cold.»

«I thought the Sun was constant in its emissions!»

«Using this model, astrophysicists led by Valentina Zharkova found that in 2032 the Sun's heat will drop by sixty percent, triggering the next Ice Age.»

«What about global warming?» I asked.

«Global warming is real!»

«And how does it square with the Ice Age?»

«Eleven thousand seven hundred years ago, when the last Ice Age ended, central Europe was covered with four kilometers of ice and the Sahara was under snow. The rise in temperatures melted the ice and the snow and the Sahara turned into an earthly paradise. Temperatures continued to rise, and when the Sahara became a desert humanity migrated along the banks of the Nile and towards the Mediterranean.»

«Have temperatures been rising since the end of the last Ice Age?»

«Yes! And they will continue to increase until 2032, when the next Ice Age begins.»

«Data on global warming are therefore correct, but out of context!»

«Understanding what is happening to the climate requires a broader perspective, such as the one the Quaternary chart provides.»

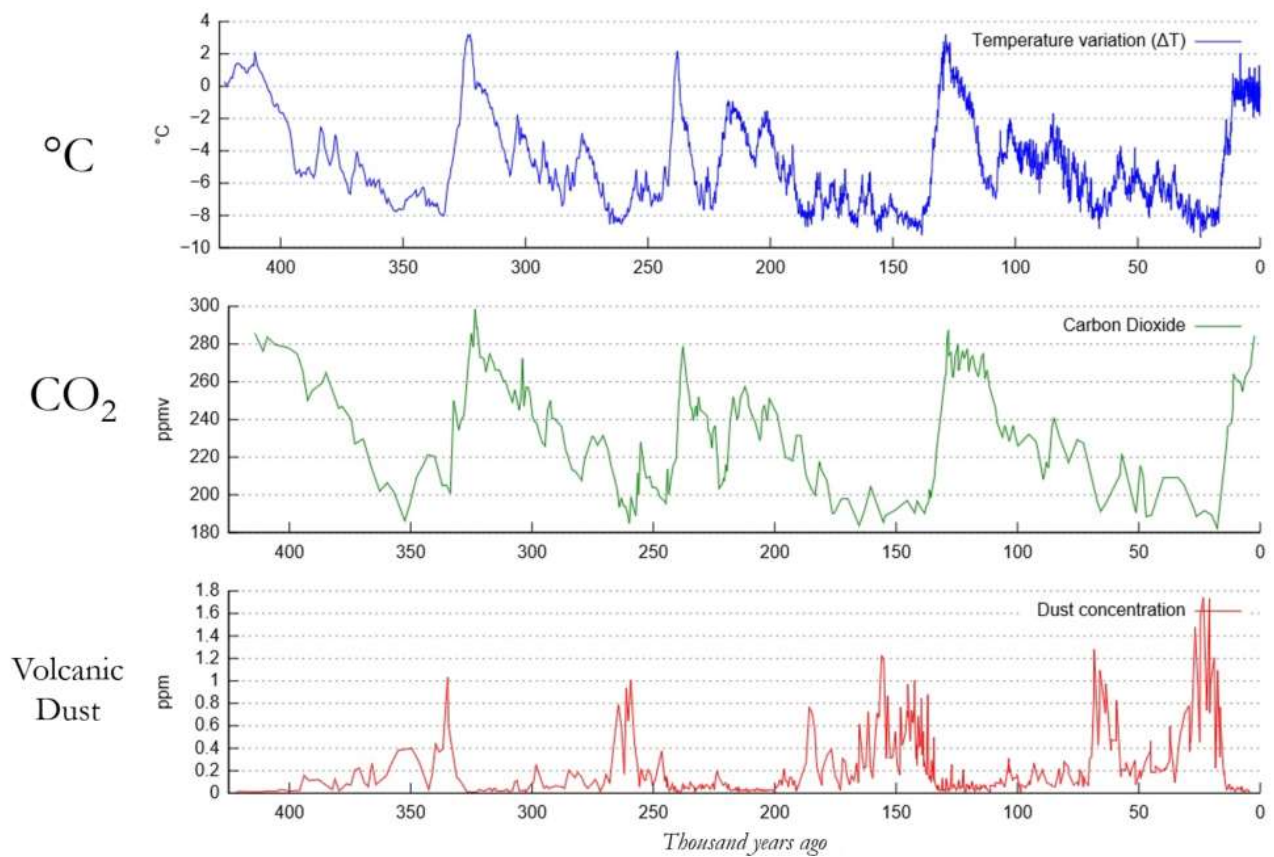
Maurizio showed another chart.

«What is that?» I asked.

«This is obtained from ice cores.»

«Does it confirm the Quaternary chart?» I asked.

«Ice holds the information present in the snow. Snow forms layers of ice that allow to date temperatures, CO₂, levels, and volcanic dust. This data is very accurate and detailed. In the first row we have temperatures, in the second CO₂ and in the third volcanic dust.»



I looked carefully at the chart.

«As you can see, temperatures vary before CO_2 !»

«It's true! First temperatures increase and then CO_2 . First temperatures decrease and then CO_2 . Changes in CO_2 happen after and not before changes in temperatures!»

« CO_2 is not the cause of the increase or decrease in temperatures!»

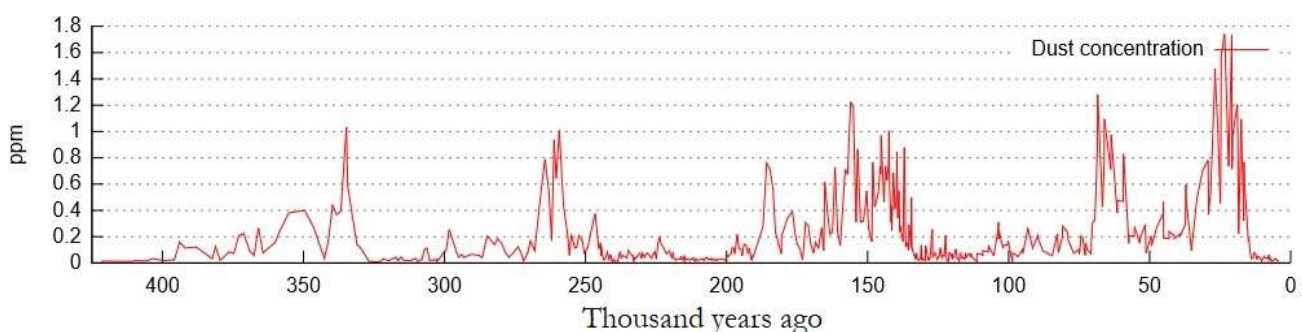
Gabriele answered with a smile.

«Doesn't CO_2 cause global warming?»

«What worries me in this graph is the trend of the volcanic dust concentration.»

«Why?»

«When the Sun becomes cold, the Earth's magnetic shield reduces and cosmic rays enter the core expanding the magma and causing volcanic eruptions and earthquakes.»



«The internal pressure of the magma

increases at the end of each Ice Age. The crust of the Earth is very thin and is already stressed by the fast rotation of the planet.»

«So?» I asked.

«At the peak of the next Ice Age the Earth's crust will not manage to contain the internal pressure of the magma and the planet will explode!»

«Don't volcanoes reduce the internal pressure?» I asked.

«In the seas and oceans there are more than one million active volcanoes, while on the mainland less than fifteen thousand.»

«Therefore, the increase in underwater lava...» I didn't have time to finish the sentence.

«Lava from underwater volcanoes is

already on the rise and this increases the temperatures of the oceans, providing energy for extreme climatic events.»

«How extreme?»

«Thirteen thousand years ago, at the peak of the last Ice Age, oceans were hot while the air was freezing. More than forty meters of snow could fall in a single day! The mammoths that we find today in blocks of ice, standing and with food in their mouths, testify to these snowfalls of immense proportions.»

«It will be impossible to survive the next Ice Age!»

«The Earth's crust will disintegrate, and underwater volcanic eruptions will make the oceans boil. It will be

impossible to survive!»

«Only a planet with a much thicker crust can save humanity!»

«This explains the choice of Mars. The crust is very thick, and the core is small. The internal pressure of the magma will not split the planet.»

I turned towards Maurizio. «There is one thing that intrigues me.»

«What?» He asked.

«CO₂ follows the trend of temperatures.»

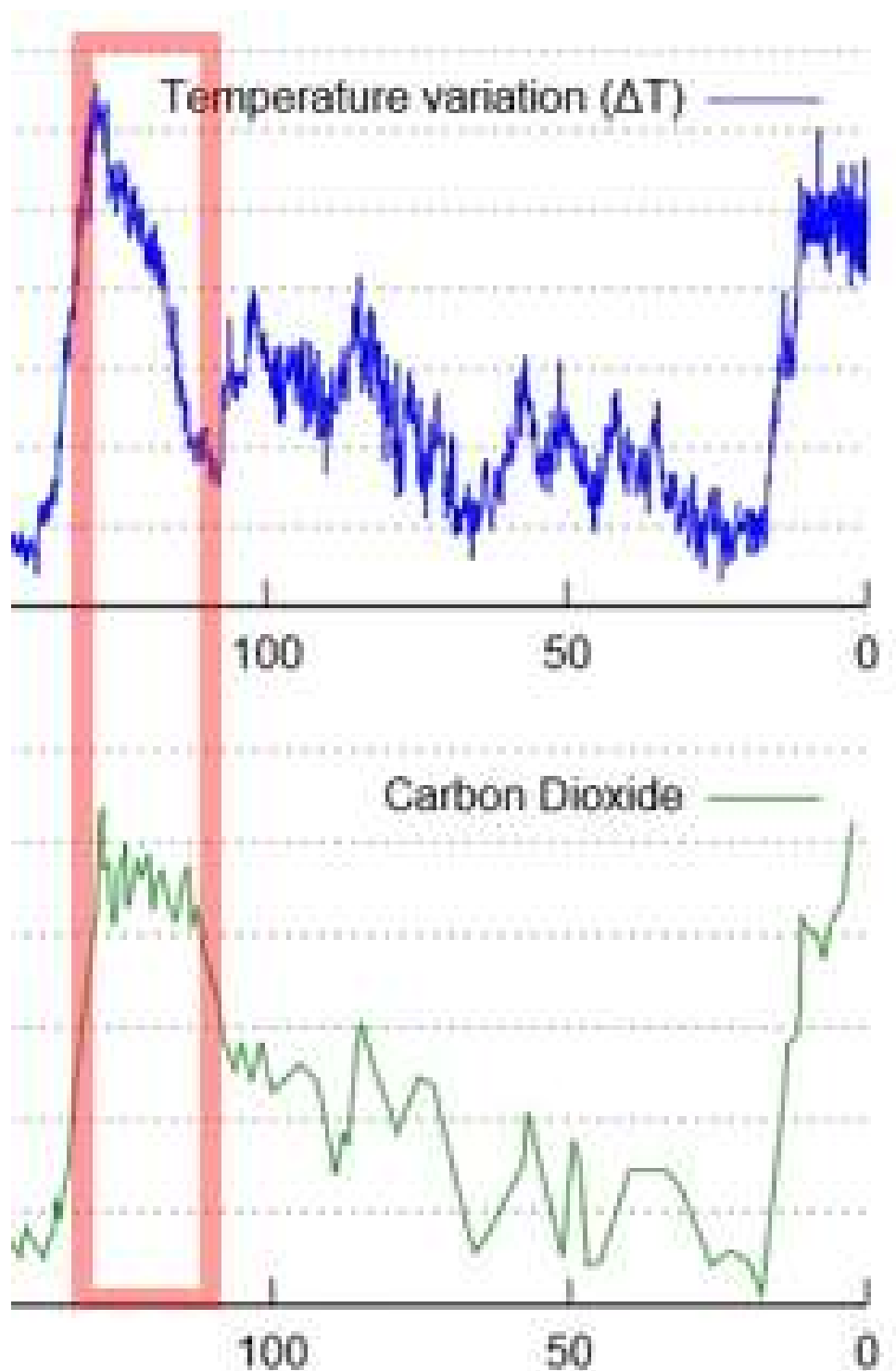
«With a delay of about eight hundred years.» Maurizio added.

«Look at this anomaly.» I highlighted the point of the anomaly.

«At the beginning of the last Ice Age, CO₂ levels remained high for about twenty thousand years and did not

follow the downward trend in temperatures!»

«Yes, I have noticed it too!» Gabriele answered.



«Life is carbon based. When life increases, CO₂ increases. CO₂ is an indicator of life!»

«The only explanation I can give to this anomaly is that a very advanced civilization kept the levels of life high. Then something went wrong and life began to die, following the trend of the Ice Age.»

«A very advanced civilization, before ours?»

«Yes! and there are many traces.»

«For example?»

«There are archaeological discoveries that show the existence of scientifically advanced civilizations when no civilization should exist. These are called OOPARTS, from

Out Of Place ARTifacts. Artifacts that defy conventional chronology, since they are either too advanced for the current level of civilization, or they show an intelligent presence before humans.»

«Can you provide an example?»

«In the book *The Ancient Giants Who Ruled America: The Missing Skeletons and the Great Smithsonian Cover-Up* Richard Dewhurst presents evidence of an ancient civilization in North America and the Smithsonian Institution's cover-up. The book includes more than 100 photographs and illustrations and shows that the Smithsonian Institution, under the pretext of further studies, took the artifacts which then disappeared

forever.»

«What other truths have been hidden?»

«*Syntropy* has been hidden from us for centuries.»

«Can you be more precise?»

«There are two solutions to the energy equation: energy that diverges from the past to the future, such as heat, light and sound, and energy that diverges from the future to the past. For us moving forward in time, this last energy is converging energy.»

« But why was it hidden?!»

«Diverging energy is governed by the law of entropy, that is, the tendency to go towards the dispersion of energy in the environment. Converging energy is governed by the law of syntropy,

that is, the tendency towards the concentration of energy, the increase in temperatures, differentiation, complexity and structure.»

«These are the properties of life!»

«Syntropy shows that life is caused by the future! Life converges towards *Attractors* organized hierarchically up to a *Central Attractor*, a *Unified Field* which is the source of *Life Energy*. A source of *Pure Love* that Teilhard de Chardin named the *Omega Point*.»

«Going to Mars is not a walk in the park!» Anita said. «The traveler must converge towards the *Attractor*.»

«This is the reason that led us to choose the best syntropic healer. This

afternoon Irem will be teleported to Mars!» Maurizio answered.

I saw the message from Irem: «I have finished all the controls, and everything is fine. I'm ready to go!»

«It is planned for 3 pm.» Maurizio added.

«Incredible!» Anita said. «I didn't think I would ever see this!»

I was still surprised. Nobody had told me about the Mars project!

«Syntropic teleportation is an established technology!»

«But profound changes have been made for Mars.»

«The tuning with the *Attractor* has been enhanced!»

«What worries me is the teleportation of the identity of the

person.» Elisa said with a smile.

«This is why training is so important.» Irem answered. «A perfect tuning with the *Attractor* is required!»

We moved to the area dedicated to teleportation. Twelve rooms were arranged in a radial pattern around a central room with transparent walls. The central room served as a control room, while the twelve radial rooms had a tub, with a platform on the side near the control room and a toroid on the opposite side. Biological teleportation is relatively simple. The hydrogen atoms of the water molecule establish bridges between the micro and the macro that work in

both directions. They allow vital energy, syntropy, to flow from the quantum level to the macroscopic level, nourishing life, and they allow information to move from the macro to the micro, informing the *Attractor*. Everyone has its own *Attractor*, that provides direction and purpose to our life and functions as the *Soul*. The *Attractor* follows the laws of quantum mechanics, such as non-locality, allowing for instant transfer of biological matter. Energy consumption is minimal, but there is release of water in the starting tub and water absorption in the arrival one. The toroids tune water with the person's *Attractor*. When the tuning is perfect, teleportation takes place.

Anything that is not tuned to the *Attractor* remains in the starting tub. For example, viruses, tumors, prostheses, clothes, and watches. After each teleportation, the water from the starting tub must be removed, filtered, and regenerated.

On Mars, the underground water reserves are immense, and this will allow to receive the entire Earth's population.

Each person has an imprint, a unique information. This information can be identified in various ways. For teleportation to be successful, it is necessary to identify the person's unique information. Even the slightest mistake does not activate the tuning with the *Attractor*, and

teleportation does not work.

Maurizio: «It took years to develop the technology that today allows the toroid to be tuned to the *Attractor* of each individual; the solution was the most obvious! Tuning takes place using sequences of biologically units, like the four nitrogenous bases of the DNA code. These sequences are then enhanced using a dilution procedure, like that used in homeopathy. As soon as tuning is achieved, the person immerses in the tub and is instantly transferred in the arrival tub. The arrival tub can be anywhere in the universe.»

«I imagine that you have tested this technology.» Anita said.

«All the tests have given positive

results. Irem will be the first person to arrive on Mars. For over two years robots, equipped with artificial intelligence, have been preparing the environments, the underground cities that will host humanity.»

«Teleportation allows to send only organic, living matter.» Elisa added. «This creates problems for people with pacemakers, orthopedic and dental prostheses. Systems have been created that materialize the prostheses upon arrival, using 3D technologies, without the person noticing anything. The teleportation of people who have received gene therapies remains to be solved. Gene therapies alter the link and tuning with *Attractors*.»

«Biological teleportation has

impressive healing effects.» Ursula commented. «Cancer cells are not teleported and remain in the starting tub. The person arrives at their destination healed!»

Dr. Alessandro added: «We have decided to publish all patents and procedures in opensource format, to prevent the Mars Project from failing.»

Gabriele handed me a chair. To make the colony self-sufficient it was necessary to teleport at least two million people, before the start of the Ice Age. Initially, attempts were made using quantum entanglement, but it was possible to teleport only information and not biological

matter. Quantum entanglement is now used for communication systems. There is no delay in audio and video, and it allows incredibly realistic online meetings also with very distant people.

I heard Irem say in a soft voice: «I'm ready! The toroid on Mars is tuned to the *Attractor* and all the indicators are normal and at the highest levels.»

«When you want we can start.» Maurizio answered. «Here the tuning of the toroid with the *Attractor* is active and all the indicators are normal.»

Irem climbed onto the platform and stopped in concentration before giving the go ahead. As soon as she was underwater, I saw her

dematerialize and re-emerge in the tub on Mars. Her swimsuit remained in our tub and on Mars she covered herself with a towel. To facilitate the teleportation, we had chosen a person without prostheses or dental fillings.

I asked Irem how she felt.

«I did not perceive the transfer! I feel like I'm still on Earth. The room I am in is identical. The only difference is that now I feel much lighter.»

Gravity on Mars is just over a third of that on Earth. This is pleasant at first, but then weakens the muscular and skeletal system.

Irem was now the first person on Mars! She knew that she would be joined in a very short time by many other people.

I turned to Gabriele. «I want to investigate the CO₂ anomaly at the beginning of the last Ice Age. I'm interested in understanding what went wrong!»

«The toroid can be used to move the attention to the past. You can go and see what happened! We can organize a syntropic session!» He answered.

«Tuning only one toroid moves the attention, without teleportation.» I said in a low voice.

«In syntropic sessions attention moves, but not the body. We can enter environments, but we are invisible.»

«Can we change things?»

«Time works differently from how

we live it. It is a unity in which our attention can move according to very precise laws. For example, we cannot materialize in the past, but we can immerse our attention in the past. We can see and hear, but we cannot be seen or heard.»

«A kind of trance?»

«It is a very vivid and realistic experience. It is not a dream or a state of deep hypnosis. We can move our attention everywhere and see details and feel, as if those places are still here.»

«Memory is not inside us?»

«Memory is in our ability to connect, thanks to the *Attractor*, to past events that are still present in this unitary time.»

«I want to explore the last interglacial civilization, to understand what happened, why did they fail!»

Gabriele gave me a profound look.
«Tomorrow morning at 8? Here.»

TUESDAY,
15 DECEMBER 2026

I arrived at 8 o'clock. Gabriele was waiting for me. He took me to the room for syntropic sessions. The toroid, about 3 meters in diameter, was placed vertically and had water inside moving quickly clockwise. On a platform, raised to the height of the center of the toroid, there was a zafu, a low black cushion on which to sit.

Gabriele handed me a thermosensitive vest.

«I have already tuned the toroid with your *Attractor*. You will be able to move your attention in the past and in

the present.»

I looked inside the thermosensitive vest and saw the film that detects temperature changes. Syntropic energy converges towards the solar plexus and causes temperature variations on the surface of the skin, imprinting the image of the place in which our attention is located.

I thought back to the feelings we experience when someone looks at our back. These feelings are due to the micro variations in temperature caused by the syntropic energy that converges in our solar plexus. I used to provoke these feelings by staring at people's backs, until they turned towards me.

«The thermosensitive film works

only when you enter the syntropic dimension! Biological functions slow down and the body cools, allowing the film to detect even the smallest changes in temperatures. Normally the body is too hot to measure these changes.»

«This tool is terrific!» I said.

«Yes!» Gabriele nodded. «In the syntropic dimension we can move to any point in the universe, in the present and in the past, simply by shifting our attention. We can go from one place to another, even on the other side of the galaxy, and we can go back in time.»

«Why not forward in time?»

«The past is already determined, while the future is still in the realm of

possibilities and is therefore probabilistic. The future looks like waves of colors and emotions, without any information.»

«The wave/particle duality?»

«That's right! The past is determined and appears as particles, while the future is probabilistic and appears as waves of possibilities.»

«Can't the future be predicted?»

«We cannot predict the numbers of the lottery or the outcome of the games, but we can feel emotions coming from the future, as presentiments.»

I climbed the stairs leading to the platform. I took position on the zafu, crossed my legs with my knees touching the platform.

«You must also wear these earphones,» Gabriele said.

«What are they for?»

«They record the sounds of the places you will visit.» After a few seconds of silence Gabriele added.

«Remember that to move in the past and in the present, you just need to shift your attention. I will help you by showing on the screen the ice core chart, with an arrow indicating the period you want to go to.»

«The first twenty thousand years of the last ice age!»

«Precisely.»

Gabriele lowered the intensity of the lights. The toroid gave off a faint celestial glow.

I placed my hands at the base of my

belly, one inside the other, with my thumbs close together. The back was straight. If the thumbs touched it meant that I was falling asleep, if they moved away, it meant that the chatter of my mind was absorbing my attention. I focused on the solar plexus, keeping the position of the back straight, and remaining awake and alert with half-closed eyes.

After a few seconds my vision dropped into the solar plexus.

I imagined a line connecting the solar plexus and the center of the toroid. I saw my heart beating and my lungs breathing. I shifted my attention to the Research Center. A minimalist, almost Zen-like venue. I went to Mars. I saw Irem preparing the

reception of the twelve technicians that were going to Mars this morning. I saw spaces dedicated to hydroponic agriculture. To protect life from cosmic rays, cities were built underground. The surface of Mars was dedicated to the production of solar energy. I saw large underground spaces like those on Earth: a stream of water, a lake and many green areas. Within a few months, two million technicians were going to arrive on Mars, shortly followed by the entire population of the planet. The construction of the underground cities was automated. Materials were already being produced on Mars.

I looked at the monitor and focused my attention on the point indicated by

the arrow, the beginning of the last Ice Age.

I looked up. Ahead of me was a large transparent pyramid with a base of over two kilometers on each side and a height of at least one kilometer. Nobody could see me. I moved my attention inside the pyramid, which was divided into levels of about fifty meters in height. On the ground level there was an agroforestry system that combined trees and agriculture. Trees were organized in rows, were pruned and branches and leaves dropped into containers that minced them until they became soil.

At the next level I found common areas: piazzas, restaurants, amusement parks, areas where to play

sports. Moving higher, residential areas, and in the last levels the brain of the pyramid. The pyramid housed more than one hundred thousand people. They were like us, same physique, height, same variety of races. The clothing was different. The impression was that of a happy and busy community, with many free moments for leisure and the care of one's wellbeing. I went to the top of the pyramid and continued beyond to get a view from above and understand how many pyramids there could be. They were evenly distributed, a few kilometers apart. There could be over a million of them on the planet, each with over a hundred thousand people.

I moved forward in time. Fifteen

thousand years later I saw pyramids destroyed and abandoned. Harmony had disappeared. People were angry and terrified. A war was going on.

I went on for another five thousand years. Few traces remained of the civilization I had seen at the beginning. The Sahara was covered with snow and ice, and the survivors lived on the islands that emerged along the Atlantic ridge, a chain of volcanoes that follows the midline between the European-African and American coasts and which runs from the North Pole to Antarctica. In Europe, the ice was over four kilometers thick, and the level of the oceans had dropped by more than one hundred fifty meters. The highest

underwater volcanoes had become islands. The large amount of lava that came out of the volcanoes heated the water.

I moved further in time and saw very intense volcanic eruptions that lasted a few years. Immense lava flows, while ice covered almost the entire planet. After a while the Sun returned warm and the ice began to melt, forming interglacial lakes of immense dimensions. The banks suddenly broke, pouring seas of water into the oceans.

The Sahara was now lush and welcomed the survivors of the islands. Temperatures continued to rise. After about six thousand years the desertification of the Sahara began

and the communities moved along the Nile, or towards Europe and Asia.

Gabriele deactivated the toroid. The physiological parameters returned to normal, after a few minutes. I felt an intense tingling in my legs. Gabriele helped me get up and off the platform.

«I followed the entire sequence of your syntropic session!»

«Pre-ice civilization disappeared due to wars and conflicts!» I said.

«I saw it!» Gabriele answered. «I was struck by the pyramids! Do you know the *twentieth parallel movement*?» He asked me.

«No!»

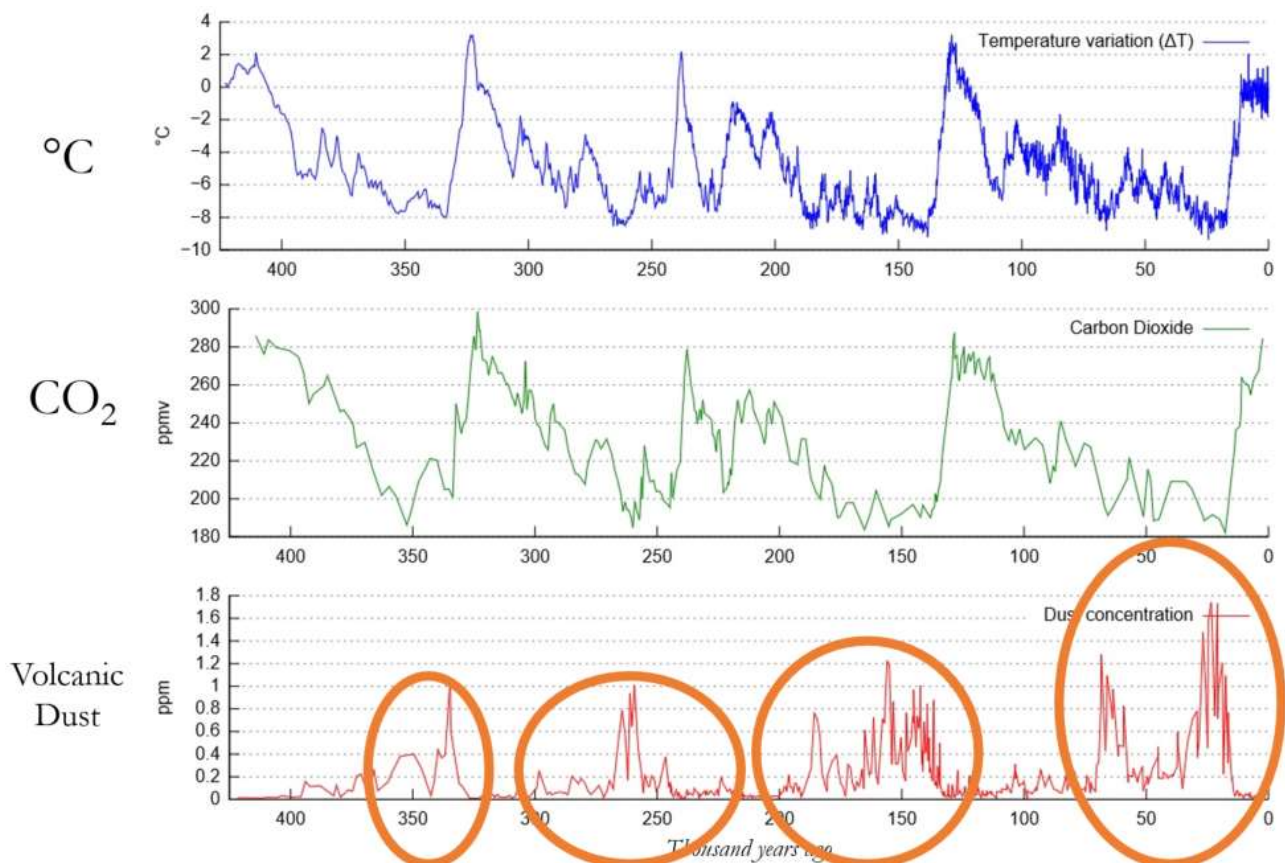
«They propose to save humanity by transferring it in transparent pyramids

near the equator. The idea came from the pyramid at the foot of the Nepalese side of Everest. A glass pyramid!»

Gabriele showed me a photo of the Everest pyramid. «It is a pyramid of negligible dimensions, compared to those that the *twentieth parallel movement* wants to build. However, it is in a glacial environment and the pyramid shape allows to combine stability and resistance to atmospheric agents and earthquakes. The glass coating enhances the greenhouse effect which facilitates the concentration of solar thermal energy despite the glacial temperatures. It is a totally self-sufficient structure.»

I shook my head in disappointment.

«Less than a billion people can live within the twentieth parallel! Where will the rest of humanity go?» I pointed to the chart of the volcanic dust. «If the magnetic shield is not reactivated, the planet is doomed to explode!»



«The inner pressure of the magma,» I went on, «increases at the end of

each Ice Age and at the end of the next glaciation it will shatter the Earth's crust and cause the explosion of our planet!»«Mars does not have this problem!» Gabriele answered.

«Thirteen thousand years ago I saw catastrophic eruptions!»

«These eruptions triggered climatic events that wiped out large mammals within a few years!» Gabriele added.

«In the city of Los Angeles there are tar pits known as Rancho La Brea Tar Pits. These are one of the largest deposits of plant and animal remains of the Ice Age. During the end of the Ice Age, tigers, mammoths, and giant sloths that passed through that area were trapped on the bituminous surface. These tar pits are like a book

in which we read the story of animals that a huge catastrophe has wiped out in a few decades.»

«Brea Tar Pits?»

«Temperatures had remained glacial for thousands of years and suddenly increased dramatically due to rivers of lava pouring over land and oceans.»

«In this syntropic session I have seen gigantic volcanic eruptions!» I said.

«These eruptions melted the ice, causing floods that raised sea levels. Suddenly seas appeared where there were previously emerged lands.»

«But it happened before the end of the Ice Age!»

«The catastrophic eruptions that shook the planet occurred a thousand years before the end of the Ice Age.

This explains the enigmatic event known as *Recent Dryas* or the *Great Freeze*. After the immense volcanic eruptions that had poured seas of lava on the surface of the Earth and in the oceans, we suddenly returned to glacial temperatures. In Siberia and Alaska, bones of millions of animals, such as those of the giant mammoth, have been found. At the beginning of the twentieth century, some Siberian hunters accidentally found the frozen skull of a large mammoth. When they pulled it out of the ice, in its stomach there were plants typical of a more temperate climate that had not yet been digested. The animal had been instantly frozen.»

«Apocalyptic floods?»

«The massive volcanic activity, the rapidity with which the ice melted and the sudden freezing, show the authenticity of the myths of distant cultures that tell of apocalyptic floods and a deluge of fire caused by volcanic eruptions and earthquakes. Realistic descriptions of a past that we can neither clearly remember nor completely forget!»

«Can the explosion of the planet be avoided?»

«Only by reactivating the Earth's magnetic shield that blocks the cosmic rays that expand the magma.»

«How?»

«By restoring the intensity of solar radiations.»

«Is it possible?»

«By placing gigantic mirrors in orbit that reflect solar radiation towards the Earth, the magnetic shield can be restored.»

«Who proposed this idea?»

«For the first time Olaf Stapledon, in his science fiction novel *Star Maker* published in 1937. The concept was later popularized by the mathematician and physicist Freeman Dyson in a 1960 article on technologically advanced civilizations, necessary for long-term survival.»

«Have they ever been observed?»

«Dyson suggested that stars showing repeated dimming...»

«Are there any stars with this behavior?»

«The first was discovered in 2015

when unusual fluctuations in the light of a class F star were observed in the Cygnus constellation. We now know more than ten thousand stars with this behavior.»

«Is our galaxy crowded with highly advanced civilizations?»

«Civilizations fighting their ice ages and trying to keep their planet's magnetic shield alive!»

«Are there other ways to save the Earth?»

«This is the only one we know. Humanity will have to build Dyson structures. But this will be possible only after colonizing Mars.»

We had entered the area dedicated to teleportation.

«Can you summarize what the training was?» Irem asked Elisa.

Quantum communication allows excellent calls without any delay in audio and video. It was as if Irem was standing next to us.

«Life on Mars is low in entropy and adapting to a low entropy lifestyle is not easy.»

«Just think that on Mars we will all have to be vegan and there will be no tobacco, coffee, alcohol or drugs!» Irem said.

«Many will prefer to stay on Earth, rather than venture into a low entropy world, without what we commonly use to anesthetize our existential crisis and suffering.» Elisa added.

«Isn't there the risk of an explosion

of existential crises?» Irem asked.

«When we lower entropy, syntropy increases, the invisible side of reality that brings wellbeing, happiness and vital energy increases. A low entropy lifestyle contributes to people's wellbeing and the success of the *Mars Project*.»

«So, do you foresee an explosion of wellbeing and happiness?»

«We begin the training by describing these benefits. But it won't be easy to adapt to a low entropy life!»

«Will it be difficult to bring the entire population to a low entropy lifestyle?»

«Many will reject it! And this will cause difficulties.»

«On Mars, lowering entropy is a matter of life or death!» Irem added.

«The people we are teleporting this morning, how long have they been training?» I asked.

«Two years and we are already working on the next travelers.» Elisa answered.

«How is the evaluation done?» Gabriele asked.

«There are criteria that make it possible to assess whether the goals have been reached. There is no way to cheat. When these criteria are met, the person is ready to go.»

«The time required by the training?»

«Some people need more time, others less, or are ready before starting.»

Irem looked at the time.

Gabriele let a young man of about 25

years of age, Daniele, an expert in the supervision of teleportation systems, in the first room. Due to the huge amount of people who will be teleported to Mars, for at least two years the transfers will only take place from Earth to Mars. The situation will change when the exodus is over and if the conditions on Earth will allow the trip back. Daniele was asked to place both hands on a metal plate and look towards the toroid.

«What is he doing?» I asked.

«Each person is connected to an *Attractor*. Teleportation requires to tune the water of the toroids with the person's *Attractor*, so that the non-local connection opens.»

After a few seconds Daniele moved

to the platform and before giving the ok he stopped in meditation. I saw the platform going down and as soon as Daniele was completely immersed, he vanished and emerged in the tub on Mars. Irem handed him a towel.

«How do you feel?» I asked.

«I didn't notice anything. I feel much lighter.» He answered.

Mars has a diameter of only three thousand kilometers, compared to six thousand of the Earth. The mass is 38% of that of Earth, and a person who on Earth weighs 100 kilos, on Mars weighs only 38 kilos.

Gabriele let in the room Teresa, a 25 years old girl. Teresa had just graduated in biology and was considered among the best in her

field. She would oversee the teleportation quality evaluations. The first travelers were only people vital to the *Mars Project*.

Teresa placed her hands on the metal plates and looked at the center of the toroid. As soon as the water of the toroids tuned with the Attractor, Teresa moved to the platform, she remained in concentration for a moment and then was completely immersed. She instantly materialized in the tub on Mars. Elisa asked her a few questions about how she felt, and she too had not noticed any change. She had the impression to still be on Earth, but much lighter.

We went on with the other teleportations and just before one

o'clock we had finished. The twelve technicians were now on Mars and all the parameters were positive, no alterations were noted. This first transfer had worked perfectly, and it was now possible to have the system going. In the first week we were going to send an average of a thousand persons per day, and then gradually increase the number to teleport two million people by the end of June.

«Well, this afternoon is dedicated to the video with which we give essential information on the procedure.» Elisa told us.

With Anita we decided to go and get some takeaway food in a pizzeria in the outskirts of Rome. The simple

buildings, typical of the 1960s, lined the two most commercial streets of the city.

We sat on a bench and watched the people go by as we ate our simple lunch.

«I can't believe that these people will be on Mars in a couple of years!»

«Different cultures and peoples together on a much smaller planet, it will be a titanic undertaking, full of cultural and existential shocks!»

«For example?»

«Food, it's a very important element!» She said pointing to the piece of pizza she had bought. «It is important to maintain the food traditions of all peoples!»

«I remember when I worked with

boatpeople who arrived in Italy from Africa.»

«That was another exodus!»

«They died in the accommodations in Italy, because of the food which was too different from theirs.»

«All ethnic groups and cultures will be present on Mars, with very different habits. Each culture will have to think about its own food, clothing, decor and how to live according to their traditions.»

Gabriele was waiting for us. He was seated and ready to start recording. I was going to be the moderator. Elisa, Anita, and Ursula took a seat. I checked the audio-video connection with Irem and chose the chair

between Anita and Gabriele.

«Hi, we have successfully completed the first transfer of people to Mars. The results are excellent, and we can now move to the second phase. For a week we will send a thousand people per day, then in the third phase twenty-five thousand people, thus reaching two million people on Mars by June. From the first of July the exodus begins.» I was silent for a few seconds. «At the end of 2032, solar emissions will drop dramatically. We do not know if this will happen in a matter of days, months, or years. However, there are some important considerations that I ask Dr. Alessandro to introduce.»

Dr. Alessandro turned towards me.

«As you know, Mars is a small planet compared to Earth, with a thin atmosphere, without water on the surface and without any protection from cosmic rays.» He started showing a sequence of images. «To protect the inhabitants from cosmic rays, cities will be underground. The surface will be used for huge solar farms. The primary source of energy will be solar which, despite the decline in solar emissions, will provide energy to a population of over eight billion people. We will later move to nuclear fusion, to free the planet's surface and start terraforming projects. The *Mars Project* requires to optimize everything and to reduce entropy as much as possible. On Mars only plants,

cultivated with hydroponic techniques, will be available for food. We will be able to feed everyone, despite the limited space. But this implies a vegan diet. We will have products made with seitan, soy, and legumes, completely like meat in taste and visual impact. There will be no tobacco, coffee, alcohol, and drugs. Wastes will be limited to zero and everything will be recycled. Everything will be produced on Mars. The entire production apparatus will be working before the exodus starts, and Mars will be totally independent from Earth.»

«Thanks, I now ask Irem to describe life on Mars.»

«Hi, I'm Irem, I'm on Mars. We are

preparing the conditions to receive the technicians who will arrive in the next three months.» She started showing some pictures. «The settings will be like those of Earth, even if underground. The goal is to feel at home. As you can see, there are many common areas. At the center of each community there is a square where we hope to have parks, waterways, lakes, and services such as, for example, schools and meeting areas. At the end of the migration, the underground civilization will extend under the entire surface of Mars. To avoid loneliness and isolation, life outside home will be promoted. People will live in a perennial spring. The social system will be based on direct

democracy and meritocracy. Laws will be simple and easy to revoke. When nuclear fusion becomes the primary source of energy, terraforming will start. The goal is to make Mars like Earth. The *Mars Project* began with SpaceX. It is now an international project, where China and Russia play an important role. The goal is to save humanity and promote wellbeing. The monetary system will be based on the UDC, an acronym for Union in Diversity Converging. The central bank will be state-owned and will have to operate solely for the wellbeing of humanity. Money will be issued without interests and asking for interests will be illegal. Value arises from people's needs, for this reason

each person will be granted a basic income, which will allow survival, but which will not remove the need and desire to work and be creative.» Irem concluded. «Each newcomer will be given a living space and an initial sum.»

«At this point I'll give the floor to Elisa, the training manager.» I said.

«Among the aims of the training is to develop a low entropy lifestyle and to promote the goals of the *Mars Project*, that is, to save humanity and work for its wellbeing. Going to Mars poses immense challenges. The training will not be simple, but it will be vital.» Elisa began to stress each sentence. «For technical reasons, teleportation only works with people who have

passed the training. Your full cooperation is required, otherwise we risk not to be able to take you to Mars. Start now by downloading videos, books, manuals, online courses, and tests. Get started today so that when your time comes, your training will be easier.»

«Can you tell us something about the content of this training?» I asked Elisa.

«No! The material that you find online is introductory. Start right away. Give time and attention. Anyone can pass the training, but for many it will take time!»

I took the floor. «Mars offers the only possibility for survival. The next Ice Age will last one hundred and

twenty thousand years and will be incredibly colder and more devastating than the previous one. The ice cap will extend to the equator. Oceans will boil due to magma from underwater volcanoes. Climatic events of unimaginable intensity will be the norm. The strong reduction of solar emissions will allow cosmic rays to enter the Earth's core, expanding the magma, causing earthquakes and eruptions of a scale never seen before. At the end of the Ice Age, the pressure of the magma will be so strong as to shatter the Earth's crust. The planet will explode giving rise to a new asteroid belt.»

After the recording I asked Gabriele.

«Shall we continue the syntropic session tomorrow morning?»

«At 8 here, like this morning?»
Gabriele answered.

«Great! I'll be here tomorrow at 8 o'clock!»

With Anita we decided to go home following what we have named the historical walk. From the Forum we walked up to the Capitoline Hill, with its central square designed by Michelangelo in 1534, then down again to via dei Fori Imperiali and the Trevi Fountain, then Pantheon and finally to Piazza Navona. The amount of history and people who had walked through these places was impressive. More than two thousand years of

history which, compared to the one hundred and twenty thousand years that separate us from the previous interglacial civilization, are a blink of an eye.

The previous civilization had tried to counter the Ice Age by maximizing life. But this strategy had failed. I was wondering why this civilization had been hidden and why the narrative is that we are the first civilization on this planet.

The signs of the impending Ice Age were evident. The winters were getting longer and more severe. The Eternal City, as Rome was called, was dying. Economic and psychological depression were widespread. Was Earth doomed? Was it possible to

reactivate the magnetic shield?

Anita turned towards me. «By teleportation physicists meant quantum teleportation!»

«Quantum and syntropic teleportation are two different things!» I replied.

«In which way?»

«The idea of teleportation was formulated in 1935 with the EPR experiment.»

«EPR?»

«EPR stands for Einstein, Podolsky and Rosen, the physicists who proposed this experiment.»

«What was the idea?»

«By separating two particles that have shared the same state, if one is forced to change rotation, the other

instantly changes rotation, whatever their distance. This phenomenon is called quantum correlation or entanglement and is today used in quantum communication systems. In 1998 quantum correlation began to be used for teleportation experiments. But only information is transferred!»

«What happens with syntropic teleportation?»

«Syntropy is predicted by the negative time solution of the energy-momentum-mass equation. There are two energy solutions: entropic energy that diverges forward in time, for example heat, light and sound, and syntropic energy that diverges backward in time and which, for us moving forward in time, is converging

energy.»

«The force of gravity?»

«The energy that diverges back in time was considered impossible! Physicists rejected the idea that the future, which does not yet exist, can retroact on the present. Furthermore, the idea of a supercausal world, where *Attractors* act in addition to causes, seemed absurd.»

«But *Attractors* exist!»

«They are real, but invisible since we cannot see the future. The energy-momentum-mass equation tells that reality is divided in two. Half is visible and is caused by the past and follows the law of entropy, while the other half is invisible because it is caused by the future and follows the

symmetrical law of syntropy. This second reality converges towards final causes. For this reason it has been called syntropic, from the combination of *syn* which in Greek means converge and *tropos* which means tendency.»

«How does syntropy allow the teleportation of biological matter?»

«Syntropy is the force that nourishes life. In 1942 Luigi Fantappiè, at the time the most respected mathematician, to the point that Robert Oppenheimer invited him to the Princeton Institute of Advanced Studies to work directly with Einstein, wrote a small essay titled *The Unitary Theory of the Physical and Biological World*, where he suggests that the visible and

the invisible worlds are the manifestations of the two polarities of the same energy. The past propagates in the form of particles, while the future in the form of waves. On the one hand the physical energy which is visible and on the other hand the syntropic energy of life, which is invisible.»

«And why is water so important?»

«We live in an expanding universe, where the law of entropy dominates, and time moves forward. On the other hand, syntropy is available in the microcosm, at the quantum level.»

«How does syntropy flow from the quantum to the macroscopic level?»
Anita asked.

«Thanks to water!»

«How?»

«In 1927 Wolfgang Pauli discovered that the hydrogen atoms of the water molecule create bridges between the micro and the macro. This allows syntropy to move from the quantum to the macroscopic level of our physical reality.»

«This is why water behaves so differently from all other liquids?»

«Due to syntropy, water molecules have incredibly stronger cohesion forces than the van der Waals forces that hold other liquids together.»

«Is this one of the reasons why water shows anomalous properties?»

«Yes! When it solidifies it expands and floats; on the contrary, other liquids become denser, heavier and

sink. The cohesive properties of syntropy allow for the construction of large-scale networks and structures.»

«Other peculiarities of water?»

«The fact that in liquids the solidification process starts from the bottom, since the hot molecules move upwards, while the cold molecules move downwards. The liquid in the lower part is therefore the first to reach the solidification temperature. In the case of water, the opposite is true, water solidifies starting from above.»

«Water is used in cooling systems!»

«Water has a much higher heat capacity than other liquids and absorbs large amounts of heat, which it then releases slowly. The amount of

heat needed to raise water temperatures is much higher than that needed for other liquids.»

«If I'm not mistaken, water is incompressible.»

«The compressibility of water is very low. However, when compressed, it becomes more fluid.»

«And why is ice slippery?»

«This is another property which is opposite to that of other molecules! The friction between the surfaces of solids is high, while the friction of the ice is low and the surfaces are slippery. At temperatures close to freezing surfaces stick together when they come into contact. This mechanism allows snow to compact into snowballs, while it is impossible to

produce balls of flour, sugar or other solid materials, if water is not used.»

«And why water requires so much energy to boil?»

«With water, the distance between the melting and boiling temperatures is very high. Water molecules have high cohesive properties that increase the energy needed to bring water to boiling temperature.»

«Are there other molecules that have similar properties to water?»

«Water is not the only molecule with hydrogen bonds. Ammonia and hydrofluoric acid also form hydrogen bonds and these molecules show anomalous properties similar to water. However, water has a greater number of hydrogen bonds and this

determines the high cohesive properties of water, that bind molecules in complex and dynamic labyrinths.»

«Are other molecules unable to build complex networks and structures in space?»

«Hydrogen bonds impose extremely unusual structural constraints on water. An example of these constraints is provided by snow crystals.»

«But why does life die when water freezes?»

«When water freezes, the hydrogen bonding mechanism stops, the flow of syntropy from the micro to the macro stops and life dies.»

«Life needs water in liquid form?»

«Hydrogen bonds make water essential for life as water provides syntropy, vital energy. If life were to ever begin on another planet, water would surely be present. Water is the only means through which life draws on syntropy. It is the indispensable element for the origin and evolution of any biological structure.»

«When water freezes, the hydrogen bond stops.»

«This is why the Ice Age is so dangerous. With ice, the flow of syntropy from the micro to the macro halts and life dies.»

«Are there any other anomalies?»

«Hydrogen bonds impose structural constraints that are extremely unusual for a liquid, and these in turn affect

physical properties such as density, heat capacity and heat conduction, as well as how water receives solute molecules.»

«Can you give me an example?»

«When water is supercooled to the experimental limit of minus thirty-eight degrees centigrade, its heat capacity increases considerably. At the theoretical limit of minus forty-five degrees centigrade, the heat capacity of water becomes infinite; water could absorb infinite quantities of heat without increasing its temperature. Even the slightest increase in pressure would make water disappear, similarly to what happens with black holes in which

time inversion makes matter disappear.»

«Syntropy implies retrocausal properties in water.»

«Yes! From this arises syntropic teleportation! Water behaves like a portal in which non-locality and quantum correlation are the norm.»

«Is this why it is so difficult to predict the behavior of water molecules?»

«Hydrogen bonds allow syntropy to flow from the micro to the macro, making water essential for life. Ultimately, water is the lymph of life, the essential element for the manifestation and evolution of any biological structure. Based on these considerations, I wrote an article for the Journal of Cosmology in February

2011, commenting on Hoover's findings.»

«I remember that Richard Hoover of the NASA Marshall Space Flight Center discovered microfossils, similar to cyanobacteria, in the inner sections of comet meteorites and, using electron microscopy, concluded that they originated from these meteors, from within the comets.»

«In my article I pointed out that life is a general law of the universe that manifests itself when there is water.»

«A feature of comets is that they are rich in ice which, near the Sun, vaporizes forming the plume, but inside it melts and becomes water!»
Anita said.

«Therefore, I suggested that life can originate in comets, even if the physical conditions are extreme. Hoover's discovery of cyanobacterial microfossils in meteorites supports the theory of syntropy.»

«And teleportation?»

«In water, causality is symmetrical. While in the physical world a big cause is required to achieve a big effect, with water the smallest possible cause is required to achieve a big effect. This principle is used in homeopathy, where the active ingredient is diluted to the point that it is no longer present in the water preparation. The higher the dilution, the greater is the power of the preparation.»

«For this reason, homeopathy has always been rejected by classical science?»

«Classical science holds that an effect cannot be obtained by removing the cause.»

«Yet experiments show that homeopathic preparations are extremely powerful, more so than those of pharmacological medicine.»

«In 1963 the meteorologist Edward Lorenz discovered that *Attractors* act in water. By inserting a small variation near the *Attractor* and in line with the *Attractor*, this is amplified and causes enormous effects.»

«Lorenz described this with the words: *A butterfly's flapping in the*

Amazon can cause a hurricane in the United States.» Anita said.

«Life follows this principle.»

«So teleportation?» Anita asked.

«Biological teleportation uses water and the wonderful syntropic and quantum properties of water. When we tune two toroids with the person's *Attractor*, a non-local link opens that allows instant transfer, whatever is the distance.»

«Can you be more specific?»

«Do you know the Bach's flower mechanism?»

«Yes! It is similar to that of homeopathy.»

«Well, there are more than 60 billion combinations. When the exact combination is found, the effect is

very powerful, otherwise is nihil.»

«Are you telling me that to activate biological teleportation we need to use the exact combination?»

«People that put their hands on metal plates to provide their specific combination, the information that tunes the toroids to the *Attractor*. It is a unique combination, which identifies a single person. When the exact combination is put into the toroid, and diluted in order to make it more powerful, the non-local link opens. For that person, water in the two tubs becomes a unity. The *Attractor* unites the two waters, allowing to transfer only that person, and the toroid's rotation provides the direction.»

«It looks like magic!»

«It is not magic! It is the same principle used in homeopathy and Bach's flowers. The connection is established with the *Attractor*, our *Soul*, the source of our vital energy. When this connection is activated it is possible to instantly and non-locally unite different points of the universe.»

We had arrived home.

WEDNESDAY,
16 DECEMBER 2026

Gabriele had already tuned the toroid with my *Attractor* and was ready to follow my syntropic session. «Shall we start from where you left yesterday?» He said as he saw me enter the room.

«I would like to go back to when four kilometers of ice covered Europe and the Sahara was white with snow.» I answered.

Gabriele showed an image of the Earth with the ocean levels one hundred fifty meters lower and volcanoes emerging in the middle of the Atlantic. The Mediterranean Sea

was visibly narrower with the Adriatic almost totally dried up. The Pacific ring of fire was in full activity. The Atlantic ridge, which today is almost completely undersea, was an uninterrupted sequence of active volcanic islands.

«Show the main island!» Small communities had occupied the volcanic islands of the Atlantic.

Gabriele helped me get on the platform and I placed the thermosensitive vest and headset. I sat on the zafu, thumbs just touching, my back straight and eyes half closed. Gabriele dimmed the lights. A faint blue glow emanated from the toroid, illuminating the room.

I felt my heartbeat and my attention

fell into the solar plexus. I looked at the monitor and concentrated on the main island. My attention instantly moved to that place and time.

In the background two large volcanoes, from which a river of lava descended into the ocean, causing the temperature to be mild. I was sitting on a bench on the edge of a freshwater lake in the center of the island. Around me there were children playing cheerfully. The air was pleasantly fresh, despite being at the equator. I began to walk along the streets of the island. I could see, hear, and smell, but I was like a ghost. I was able to go through the walls of the houses and no one noticed me.

The island was home to at least one

hundred thousand people. Nature was lush, full of woods and trees, and I saw no agriculture, pastures, or livestock. The houses were low, surrounded by carefully cultivated gardens. Trees laden with fruit followed the roadsides. There were no mechanical noises. The only sounds were those of nature. Families lived on the products of their gardens and the fruit of the trees. The climate was stable and the food production constant. The population was vegan. In the center of each neighborhood, I saw a park that served as a meeting place. I could feel an incredible vital energy. In the parks there were people sitting in contemplation or practicing activities like Tai Chi. At the center of

each park there was a school. Lessons were mainly held outdoors. I watched a lesson that described the old civilization of the Sun. Harmony reigned. There was little technology, no phones, computers, televisions, or cars. I felt a deep happiness. My heart was filled with joy.

I moved to the second island, a thousand kilometers north of the first one. It had two large volcanoes in full activity, with rivers of lava that flowed down to the ocean. I was immediately struck by the absence of trees. I saw farms and large expanses dedicated to the production of animal feed. Animals were chained in rows in front of the slaughterhouses, screaming in fear. There were no parks, and the

schools were like prisons, with metal gratings on the windows. I walked in and saw the terror in the students' eyes. In the main courtyard there were students covered in blood tied to poles, and others forced to use whips. Those who hesitated or refused were in turn tied to the poles. To endure the horror, the executioners were forced to smoke opium.

There were no single-family houses, but large buildings attended by gunmen. Prostitutes and drug dealers stood at every corner. Women were subjected to violence, especially the younger ones.

Vegetables and fruits were non-existent. Dust, dirt, and desolation were everywhere. In the center of the

island, I saw a large structure, where some priests trained the chosen ones, initiating them in esoteric rites where children were abused and used as sacrificial victims.

I went forward in time. Lava was everywhere and the planet was about to shatter, then eleven thousand seven hundred years ago the deluge began. I saw waves hundreds of meters high. The level of the oceans rose rapidly. Huge boats were built to rescue people, plants, and animals. Some landed in Central America, others in Africa.

The survivors of the two major islands landed in Africa, where they prospered. But rising temperatures turned the Sahara into a desert and,

six thousand years ago, these two communities had to move along the Nile. One chose the White Nile, near the Lake Victoria, and the other the Blue Nile. The first was still vegetarian, while the other was carnivorous.

With the further increase in temperatures these communities migrated north along the Nile, where they merged giving rise to the Egyptian civilization. On the one hand, the culture of priests and slaves, on the other that of free men, science, and the veneration of the civilization of the Sun and the pyramids.

The priests wanted to erase the memory of the civilization of the Sun. Secret groups managed to hide this

message in sacred books and in the pyramids. I saw the great pyramid of Cheops, in its full splendor of five thousand years ago. The image dissolved quickly. Gabriele had switched off the toroid. When I recovered, he helped me stand up and climb down the platform.

«We have to get down to business,» he said. «I carefully followed all the stages of your session and this polarization between good and evil, between syntropy and entropy is incredible.»

«The syntropic community was centered on life energy and knowledge was shared. In the entropic community only priests had the knowledge of life energy, and they

used it to control the population.»

«This contrast still continues today!» He showed the fifth and eleventh chapters of Genesis. «The way the atomic constants have been hidden is the proof of this!»

«Humanity was kept in the dark!» I said looking at the numbers that appeared on the screen.

Gabriele nodded. «The existence of a preglacial civilization and the imminent Ice Age have always been kept secret!»

«Who knew about these secretes?»

«In the last centuries this secret was kept by the Society of Jesus!» Gabriele said. «After taking the vow of obedience, every Jesuit had to follow the orders without hesitation.»

Gabriele showed the Jesuit coat of arms: a Sun with the letters IHS in the center, a cross and nails.

«Is this the reason of their power?»

«They became famous for the massacre of the night of San Bartolomeo, where more than seventy thousand Huguenots, including women and children, died.»

«The Jesuits ruled the world?»

«In 1759 they were expelled from Portugal, then from France and Spain.»

«But who are the Illuminati?» I asked.

Gabriele showed a portrait in black and white. «The Order of the Illuminati was established in Germany on May 1, 1776 by Johann Weishaupt,

with the aim of establishing a new world order.»

«Who was Weishaupt?»

«He was a Jesuit, but in 1775 he broke with the Order in favor of liberal ideas in both politics and religion. He believed that states and religions had to be overcome.»

«How did the Illuminati become so powerful?»

«Can I start from the beginning?»
Gabriele asked.

«Yes!»

«As you know, life continuously exchanges matter, energy, and information, transforming it. Exchanges are vital and in nature the means that allows exchanges is water.»

«In ancient Rome, water was the divinity of life, the *Lymph*!»

«In botany, the liquid that nourishes plants consists almost entirely of water. It flows from the roots upwards, through the conductive vessels that branch out in each leaf to reach the individual cells. In zoology is the liquid that circulates in invertebrates, also called hemolymph. In humans, it is colorless or slightly yellowish and circulates in the lymphatic system. In addition to being made of water, it contains proteins, lipids and lymphocytes.»

«In society, instead?»

«In society, money is the lifeblood. Whoever controls money controls the vital energy of people and nations.»

«Why?»

Gabriele showed the image of ancient Roman coins. «With the formation of states, coins were minted for the exchange of goods and services, as well as for the payment of taxes. Coins have been joined by banknotes, which are easier and less expensive to produce and use.»

«When did banknotes start?»

Gabriele showed the first banknote printed in China. «Banknotes were introduced in China in 806 after Christ. Those who had precious metals could deposit them with banks, for their conservation and protection, and the banks gave a receipt, a bank-note. Banknotes could be exchanged and other people could

collect the precious metals, also at other banks.»

«When did banknotes arrive in Europe?»

«The first banknotes appeared in 1661 in Sweden. They were issued by commercial banks and were guaranteed by gold or silver coins.»

«And the national banknotes?»

«In 1694, Charles Montagu started the first central bank: the Bank of England.»

«Are Western central banks based on the model of the Bank of England?»

«In 1694 England could no longer finance the Nine Years War against France and Montagu proposed to bring together on the board of the Bank of England, the banks holding

the public debt. The Bank of England is a private institution with long-term banking privileges, including the issuance of banknotes.»

«The government deposited valuables in exchange for banknotes?»

«The Bank of England printed banknotes in exchange for gold and valuables and charged an interest to cover the costs of storage and security. The banknotes were substitutes for gold, since the conversion into gold was certain.»

«Is this the gold standard?»

«The gold standard allowed anyone to go to the central bank and convert banknotes into gold. At the same time, gold could be imported and exported freely.»

«How?»

«Thanks to its military power, the British government guaranteed the gold standard.»

«What were the advantages?»

«First, the ability to stabilize exchange rates between various currencies. If a country had a trade deficit, the currency depreciated, and the balance was restored. If there was a trade surplus, the currency appreciated, and the surplus decreased. The gold standard was a very effective system.»

«But it concentrated an incredible amount of power in the hands of a few!»

«This was the reason for the American war of independence.»

«What?!»

«It was a war against the Bank of England which was looting the new continent. To prevent America from falling again under the avidity of the bankers, the founding fathers of the United States included a ban on private central banks, in the first article of the constitution.»

«Alexander Hamilton founded the Bank of the United States!?»

«Yes, but President Jackson declared the Bank of the United States an unconstitutional aberration and an affront to popular sovereignty, as it concentrated immense powers in the hands of a small group of bankers not elected by the people, and abolished the Bank of the United States as it

went against Article 1, Section 8 of the United States Constitution which reads: *Only the Congress shall have power to coin money, regulate the value thereof.*»

«But, without a central bank, every commercial bank can print its own banknotes!» I said.

«Banknotes had to be guaranteed by government bonds. It was the Treasury that dictated the value.»

«Did this make the dollar unattractive?»

Gabriele showed an image of the variety of banknotes from that period. «This was one of the reasons that led to the war among bankers. The Astors, Guggenheim and Straus, the most powerful bankers of the time, were strong supporters of the first

article of the constitution and were against the establishment of a central bank. Instead, the Rockefellers, Morgan and Rothschild pushed for the creation of a central bank.» Gabriele showed a painting of the tragedy of the Titanic. «Strangely, all the bankers who opposed the creation of the central bank, including Jacob Astor, Benjamin Guggenheim and Isidor Straus, died on April 15, 1912 in the sinking of the Titanic, the largest ocean liner of the time.»

«Was it a coincidence?» I asked.

«I don't think so! The White Star Line, which built the Titanic, had been acquired by the Jesuit financier J.P. Morgan who invited bankers, who opposed the creation of a private

central bank, to participate in the maiden voyage.»

«Jesuits or Illuminati?»

«The history of the Jesuits and the Illuminati is closely intertwined! The Illuminati are the atheist faction of the Jesuits.»

«I guess Morgan didn't go aboard!»

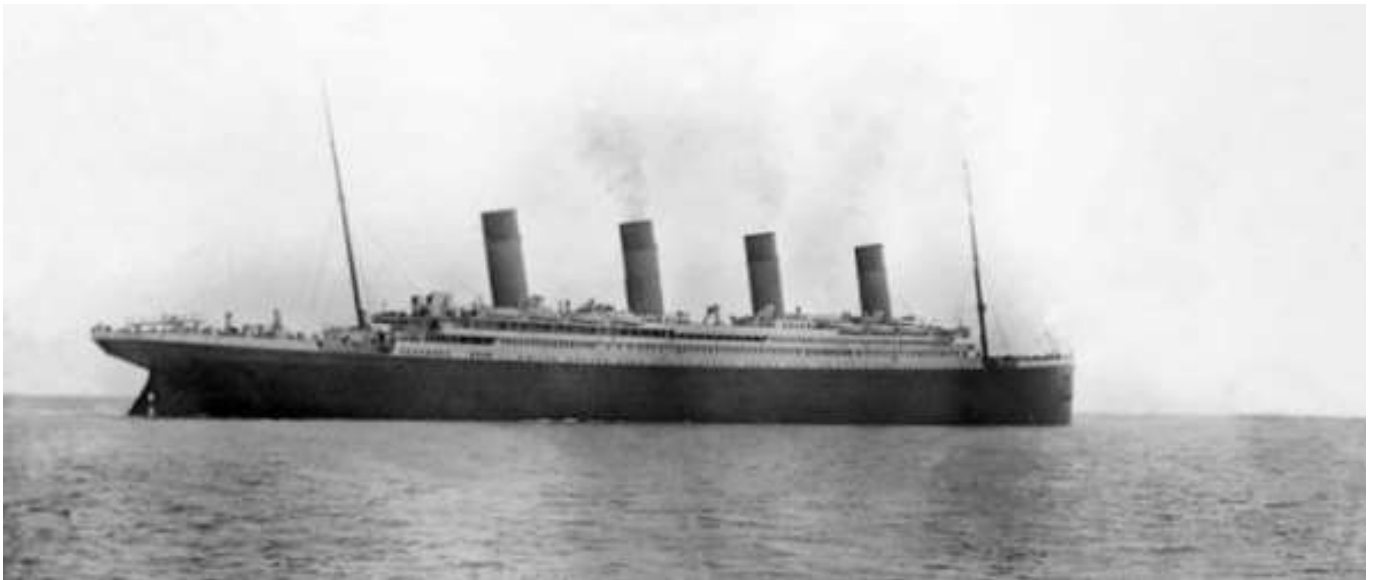
«At the last moment, Morgan did not show up at the boarding dock.»

«Were other Jesuits present?»

«The Captain of the Titanic, J.E. Smith, was a Jesuit. When the ship left Southampton, on board, in the first class, there was the theologian Frank Browne, the most powerful of the Jesuits in Ireland. Browne landed the next day at Cobh, the port near Queenstown! The last photo of

Captain Smith was taken by Browne, who instructed the Jesuit Captain on how to sink the Titanic. Browne also took the last photo of the Titanic as the ship sailed away from Ireland.»

Gabriele showed me the photo.



«This is the last photo of the Titanic! Browne had ordered Captain Smith to push the ship at the maximum speed of 22 knots on a moonless night across a huge expanse of icebergs.»

«The lifeboats were not enough!»

«Only women and children were saved!»

«And what happened after that?»

«Get a pen and paper! I will give you information that you can check at your convenience. I'll try to be concise!»

«I didn't know anything about this whole thing. Give me any details you think necessary!»

«Shortly after the sinking of the Titanic, on December 23, 1913, the newly elected President Woodrow Wilson signed the Federal Reserve Act, giving birth to the FED, the central bank of the United States, a privately owned entity, the only authorized to print banknotes, to

regulate interest rates, the money supply, credit creation and inflation. The FED could lend money to the government and ask for interests.»

«But the international trading system was under the rule of the British pound!»

«Eight months later the First World War broke out, which turned the dollar into the main international currency.»

«Do you think it was a coincidence?»

«No! The First World War was planned by the Illuminati, with the aim of indebting the US government and European nations with the FED.»

«The war expenses must have been enormous!»

«US government spending increased

fifteen times. The same happened to the European allies to whom the FED generously provided dollars, thus favoring their indebtedness.»

«With the First World War and the indebtedness of Europe, the dollar and the FED became central!»

«To repay the debt, Europe gave its gold to the FED and this made the British pound and other European currencies unstable.»

«Nobody noticed the scam?»

«At the end of the First World War, President Woodrow Wilson put it this way.» Gabriele read aloud. *«I am a most unhappy man. I have unwittingly ruined my country. A great industrial nation is controlled by its system of credit. Our system of credit is concentrated. The growth of the*

nation, therefore, and all our activities are in the hands of a few men. We have come to be one of the worst ruled, one of the most completely controlled and dominated governments in the civilized world. No longer a government by free opinion, no longer a government by conviction and the vote of the majority, but a government by the opinion and duress of a small group of dominant men.»

«You made me shiver!»

«There is a perfect identity between the Beast and the FED. The FED's project is to oblige everyone, small and large, rich and poor, free and slaves, to be marked. Without this mark, people will not be allowed to buy or sell.»

«The Beast in the Apocalypse, the

last book of the Bible?»

«First they have to ensure total control of the money.»

«By indebting the governments?»

«With the First World War, the FED began to secure control over the United States and the European nations.»

«How great was the debt?»

«The allies, mainly England and France, had received 8.8 billion dollars. The total sum of war debts, including loans granted in the period 1919-1921, amounted to over eleven billion dollars. Germany sought to repay war debts by issuing unsecured gold marks.»

«I guess this caused severe hyperinflation!»

«In November 1922 the American dollar was worth three hundred and twenty marks, a year later, in November 1923, it was worth four thousand billion marks.»

«An unsustainable situation!»

«In 1924, the American banker Charles Dawes was asked by the Allied Reparations Committee to analyze the problem. His report, published in April 1924, proposed the reorganization of the German central bank into a private central bank.»

«Controlled by the Illuminati?!»

«The Dawes plan was approved at the London conference, and, in August 1924, the old Deutsche Mark was replaced by a new stabilized banknote. The gold that Germany

had paid in the form of war reparations was acquired by the FED and returned to Germany as an aid plan covered with interests. In the end, the entire German population lived under the blackmail of the FED which could withdraw its loan at any time and cause the country to go bankrupt.»

Gabriele reiterated: «I suggest searching what I am telling you, using the names I mention as keywords. For example, by entering *Dawes Plan* you will get more information.»

«As soon as I will have time I'll search, I'm writing down the names you're giving.»

«You will find it amazing!»

«The FED had become a danger to

the world!» I said.

«Louis McFadden, a Republican member of the United States House of Representatives from 1915 to 1935, principal sponsor of the McFadden Act of 1927, described the FED with the following words.» Gabriele read aloud: *«Some people think that the Federal Reserve Banks are United States Government institutions. They are private monopolies which prey upon the people of the United States for the benefit of themselves and their foreign customers; foreign and domestic speculators and swindlers; and rich and predatory money lenders.»* Gabriele was silent for a moment. «The US Treasury, with numerous commercial banks, sought to limit the FED by starting an

alternative monetary system based on Treasury silver-backed notes. These banknotes were named *silver certificates*.»

«What about the Great Depression?!»

«In the book *A Monetary History of the United States*, Milton Friedman and Anna Schwartz show that in the fall of 1929 the FED intentionally reduced the money supply, triggering the collapse of the US stock market and causing the Great Depression.»

«It was intentionally caused?»

«Friedman and Schwartz write that from the peak of August 1929 to the depression of March 1933, the amount of money fell by more than a third. This caused the Great

Contraction, a period of decline in prices and employment caused by the scarce availability of money.»

«But the US economy had already gone through a series of expansion and contraction cycles!»

«Depressions often seemed to be triggered by banking panic, the most significant having occurred in 1873, 1893, 1901 and 1907. Before the establishment of the FED, the government provided liquidity to banks, reducing the panic. But in the period from 1928 to 1932 the FED did not provide liquidity to the banks. Indeed, it accentuated the monetary contraction contributing to the banking crisis that led to the bankruptcy of a third of US banks and

their forced liquidation at very low prices.»

«Did all the banks that were working on the new monetary system go bankrupt?» I asked in an ironic voice.

«Yes! Only the banks that were working on the new monetary system were wiped out, and the silver dollars banknotes disappeared.»

«The FED had again the monopoly on the dollar!»

«The banking crisis was also extended to central Europe. The FED began sending large amounts of money to Germany which allowed Hitler, in 1930, to obtain 6.4 million votes. Soon after, in September 1931, England was forced to abandon the gold standard, thus removing the

financial oxygen from the Weimar Republic.»

«Are you telling me that Hitler's rise was planned?»

«On January 4, 1932, a meeting was held between the major British bankers, Adolf Hitler and von Papen. The meeting was also attended by US politicians and the Dulles brothers. On January 14, 1933, a meeting took place between Hitler, Schröder, Papen and Kepler, where Hitler's program was approved. At this meeting the question of the transfer of power to the Nazis was finally resolved, and on January 30 Hitler became Chancellor.»

«And the debt?»

«When Hitler refused to pay the war

debts, neither Britain nor France made any requests. Furthermore, the Reichsbank, the German central bank, was now a private central bank. In May 1933 it received a loan of one billion dollars and the termination of old debt payments, and the following month England gave another two billion dollars. The Nazis received what the Weimar Republic had failed to achieve!»

«And the Anglo-German agreement?»

«In the summer of 1934, Britain signed the Anglo-German Agreement which became one of the columns of the British policy towards the Third Reich, making Germany England's main trading partner. As Hitler

himself admitted, his four-year plan was possible thanks to the loans received from abroad.»

«And the United States?»

«In August 1934, American Standard Oil bought 730,000 acres of land in Germany and built large oil refineries that supplied the Nazi regime. At the same time, the Nazis received the latest technology from the United States, including military patents from Pratt & Whitney, Douglas, and Curtis Wright, used to build the Junkers-87. In 1941, when World War II raged, the FED continued to help the Nazis with investments in the German economy that exceeded that year 475 million dollars. Standard Oil invested 120 million, General Motors 35

million, ITT 30 million and Ford 17.5 million. Close economic and financial cooperation with the Nazis was at the basis of the policy that led Hitler to World War II.»

«Did the FED plan the war?»

«When the United States entered the war, the FED declared it was ready to use its powers to ensure ample liquidity to finance the war effort at any time.»

«Did the FED fund the War?»

«Before the war, the US military was small, and its weapons were obsolete. The military needed to purchase thousands of ships, tens of thousands of airplanes, hundreds of thousands of vehicles, millions of guns, and hundreds of millions of shells and

ammunition. The military needed to recruit, train, and deploy millions of soldiers across six continents. These tasks involved paying contractors, inventors, and corporations so that they, in turn, could purchase supplies, pay workers, and produce weapons with which American soldiers would defeat their enemies. Military spending increased from a few hundred million dollars a year, before the war, to eighty-five billion in 1943 and ninety-one billion in 1944, equivalent to three trillion dollars now.»

«How did the FED indebt America?»

«To support the financing of the war, the FED asked the Congress to amend the Federal Reserve Act

allowing it to purchase government bonds in unlimited quantities, thus indebting the US government beyond all measures. The FED sold bonds that suited everyone's possibilities, from small savers to large corporations, and organized the Victory Fund committees in collaborations with banks, companies and volunteers.»

«And the international monetary system?»

«All the countries had given their gold to the FED, and between July 1 and July 22, 1944, seven hundred and thirty delegates from the forty-four countries that were winning the war gathered at the Mount Washington Hotel in Bretton Woods, New

Hampshire, United States, to define a new international monetary order.»

«What were the proposals?»

«The famous British economist Keynes proposed the creation of an international currency issued by an international central bank, a world body with the power to print banknotes.»

«And what was the answer?»

«Keynes' proposal did not prevail over the interests of the FED!»

«Obvious!»

«The American economist Harry Dexter White explicitly referred to his country's military superiority. The result was to give the US dollar the role of the only international currency. It took three weeks, but in

the end the Bretton Woods delegates had to accept the full triumph of the FED. The Illuminati symbol, the eye of Providence, is present on the FED's banknotes. A seal indicating who owns the dollar.»

«Did the dollar become the only currency backed by gold and were all other currencies backed by the dollar?»

«Right! The only limitation was that any country could ask the FED to convert dollars into gold. The dollar acquired a role of international hegemony, it was used in all important transactions, from food to raw materials, metals and, of course, the purchase and sale of oil, which at that time proved to be the most strategic

market.»

«A dictatorship!»

«On June 4, 1963, Kennedy tried to rebalance the monetary policy with the Executive Order 11110 authorizing the United States Treasury to issue banknotes backed by silver deposits. The intention was to shift the monetary control from the FED to the Treasury. Silver dollars were issued without interests and did not indebt the government. They were similar to the FED banknotes, except for the seal that was green for the Federal Reserve Notes and red for the Silver Certificate notes.»

«A few months later Kennedy was assassinated!»

«Immediately after Kennedy's death,

the 4 billion silver certificate banknotes were withdrawn, giving again to the FED full control over the dollar. Now the FED was also in control of the government, the media, the US military establishment and the international arena.»

«And the communist countries?»

«They did not submit to the FED's dictatorship. For the FED, the communist countries were the thorn in the side, the number one enemy. This justified the war in Korea and Vietnam, further indebting the US government.»

«How much was the debt?»

«In 1959, the United States' foreign deficit and gold reserves amounted to about 20 billion dollars. By 1967 the

deficit had reached 36 billion and gold reserves had fallen to 12 billion. On August 15, 1971, Richard Nixon made the unilateral decision to end the Bretton Woods Agreements. The gold reserves of the United States had fallen to a fraction of the external debt, while the requests for the conversion of dollars into gold had become unstoppable. The gold standard was replaced by a flexible trading system, while the institutions created in Bretton Woods survived. The International Monetary Fund and the World Bank are still active and the GATT has been replaced with the World Trade Organization.»

«At this point it would have been necessary to switch from private to

state owned central banks!»

«The overwhelming US military superiority coupled with the interests of those who controlled the FED led to the petrodollars. The gold standard was replaced by petrodollars, where the dollar was backed by oil. The United States began to impose this system, based on private central banks, on the supremacy of the dollar and on the exclusive use of the dollar in the purchase and sale of oil.»

«Did everyone accept this situation?»

«The first nation to be sanctioned for violating this policy was Chile. Salvador Allende, elected in November 1970, nationalized the central bank. On September 11, 1973, the world witnessed one of the

bloodiest coups d'état.»

«And the oil crises of the 1970s?»

«In 1974 the petrodollar system was ratified in an agreement between the US administration and the Saudi regime that sanctioned the equivalence between dollars and oil. With this agreement, Saudi Arabia could only sell its oil in dollars and the surplus, about seventy percent, was to be used to buy US Treasury bonds.»

«And the second oil crisis?»

«This agreement signed with the Saudis was soon extended to all the other oil producing countries. Countries that imported oil were therefore forced to hold vast reserves of dollars. The second oil crisis, that of 1979, strengthened the hegemonic

role of the dollar. Oil prices rose by two hundred and fifty percent, and the FED reacted by significantly raising interest rates, attracting a huge flow of capitals.»

«What about developing countries?»

«Developing countries had been drained by the debt that international organizations had created.»

«And Europe?»

«In Europe, public debt was limited by laws that prevented borrowing from central banks. But by the mid-1970s central banks managed to evade these laws by starting to buy treasury bonds that weren't placed. In this way, governments could borrow unlimitedly. Within a few years, taxes were no longer needed to finance

public spending, but to pay interests on the debt. Citizens and nations were forced to sell off their properties to pay interests on debts, and entire nations were under control.»

«What about the war in Iraq?»

«In the year 2000, Saddam Hussein challenged this system by nationalizing the Iraqi central bank and selling oil in currencies other than the dollar. Economic sanctions and war were immediate. Other countries, including Syria, Venezuela, Russia, Iran and Indonesia, began to consider nationalizing their central banks and using currencies other than the dollar to sell oil. Anyone who tried to break away from the petrodollar system and the FED dictatorship was threatened

with the same fate as Saddam Hussein.»

«For example?»

«Muammar Gaddafi tried to break away from this system by establishing a supranational currency, the gold dinar, which would unify Africa, removing it from private central banks and debt. Support was widespread, but the 2011 Arab Spring revolutions in North Africa and the assassination of Gaddafi stopped this project.»

«Was no one able to stand up to the FED?»

«In 2005, the Iranian president announced that the small island of Kish would soon host a hydrocarbon exchange where oil and other

hydrocarbons would be traded in euros or other currencies, but not dollars.»

«And what were the reactions?»

«Henry Kissinger replied that *if Tehran insists a military confrontation with America is inevitable.*»

«And what has Iran done?»

«On December 8, 2007, the central bank of Iran, which is a public institution, officially announced its decision to convert all oil payments into currencies other than the dollar, and on February 17, 2008, the Kish Exchange was officially presented and became operational on July 18, 2011.»

«And the United States?»

«On December 31, 2011, Obama signed a law requiring the United

States Congress to punish anyone who has financial transactions with the central bank of Iran, thus reaffirming the ban on breaking away from the petrodollar system, the FED and private central banks.»

«And Russia?»

«Vladimir Putin was re-elected president of the Russian Federation in 2018. One of the goals of his mandate was to bring the Russian central bank under the control of the Treasury and parliament. Putin has turned into the number one enemy of the Western world, the one who is leading countries to nationalize central banks and break away from the rule of the FED, the leader of an international movement that is nationalizing

central banks.»

«The Western world, in a united way, wants Putin do make the same end as Saddam, Allende and Gaddafi.» I said.

«To this end, the Ukraine trap was organized in 2014. The West organized a coup that led to the removal of the pro-Russian president Viktor Yanukovyč, who was replaced by an openly Nazi government that started the genocide of the Russian population in Ukraine. The genocide has been denounced several times in international fora and in response Europe and the United States have increased financial support and the supply of weapons to the militias and the neo-Nazi groups, with the clear intention of pushing Putin to

intervene. Putin did not fall into this trap and continued his policy of nationalization of central banks, becoming more and more the main enemy of the West.»

«If I'm not mistaken, in 2016, during the US presidential elections, one of the main themes of Hillary Clinton's electoral campaign was Putin who had to be eliminated even by resorting to a war against Russia.»

«The situation calmed down during the four years of Trump's presidency, but with Biden the tension began to grow again and in 2022 when Ukraine was about to annex to NATO and would have placed nuclear missiles close to Russia, a short distance from Moscow, Putin was forced to

intervene.»

«In order to eliminate Putin, Western countries declared themselves willing to degenerate the crisis into a Third World War with the use of nuclear weapons.»

«But in a mysterious way, I would say almost magical, this did not come true!» Gabriele replied.

«Is the monetary system of private central banks based on a scam?»

«Yes! Imagine having to print 10,000 tickets for a concert. The cost is 50 euros. However, when the central bank prints the banknotes, it does not ask for the printing cost, but the value printed on the ticket. If it prints 10,000 banknotes of 10 euros each, it asks for 100,000 euros in Treasury

bonds, based on the fact that the bills are worth 10 euros each.»

«It is true that they are worth 10 euros each, but their value does not depend on the number printed on the note, but on their demand!» I said.

«The central bank knows this, but blackmails the organizers, the politicians, promising a generous gift to support their re-election. On the contrary, it will fund other candidates and discredit those honest people who have opposed it.»

«Is this why corrupt people lead governments?»

«This is what happens in all countries where central banks are private. Those who own central banks also control the mass media and

lawmakers and this gives them total power over the nations.»

«Is there a close link between representative democracy, private central banks, corruption and debt?»

«During the Bretton Woods conference, the FED's victory imposed a number of conditions that soon shaped the new world order. Probably the most important is representative democracy.»

«No one can disapprove of the US commitment to rid the world of dictators and establish democracy everywhere!»

«But democracy is something very different. The word democracy was coined in Athens in 507 before Christ, combining the words *demos*, which

means people, and *kratos*, which means power.»

«Power in the hands of the people!»

«Greek democracy was direct, and all citizens could participate, speak and vote in legislative assemblies. On the contrary, representative democracy is a system based on the election of representatives who have the power to elect other representatives such as the president or prime minister. However, few have the financial resources to be elected.»

«For example?»

«In 2016 Hillary Clinton spent 1.5 billion dollars and in 2020 more than 10 billion dollars were spent for Biden. It is clear that ordinary people do not have this amount of money!»

«And Trump?»

«In 2016 Donald Trump managed to win the presidential election without receiving any financial support from the FED.»

«I understand why they attacked him so brutally!»

«It is quite natural that the *System*, the FED, panicked and started a ferocious campaign against Trump, accusing him of being an idiot, a Russian agent, a traitor!»

«But they found nothing!»

«The Russiagate, the judicial investigation that arose following Russia's suspected interference in the 2016 presidential election campaign, and conducted by special prosecutor Robert Mueller, showed that there

was no interference, and revealed the deviant power of the *Deep State*, the *System*.»

«And after this failure, what did the *Deep State* do?»

«After the failure of the Russiagate, the *Deep State* tried with a series of sex scandals, then the impeachment, immediately after with the pandemic that allowed the electoral fraud of the presidential elections of 2020, then the second impeachment and finally tax investigations and censorship from all media and social media. Trump was banned from Facebook, Twitter and YouTube.»

«Never has there been such a total fury against a person!»

«All this because Trump was not a

puppet of the FED and because he wanted to change this corrupt and ill system. The FED has tried in every way to destroy him!»

«Is representative democracy a scam?»

«Robert Michels in the 1911 book *Political Parties, A Sociological Study of the Oligarchical Tendencies of Modern Democracy* stressed that the costs of electoral campaigns and party organization have transformed representative democracies into the dictatorship of an oligarchy, pursuing goals in conflict with those of the people and the nation.»

«An example was the election of Hitler!»

«Hitler was elected thanks to the

financial support of the Bank of England and the FED, which allowed him to obtain eleven million votes and become Chancellor.»

«The function of representative democracy is to put corrupt politicians, puppets of the FED, in power.» I said.

«Politicians who increase the public debt and make nations and masses more and more controlled by the oligarchy that controls the private central banks!»

«But isn't there a risk that this situation will replicate on Mars?»

«The Illuminati knew the secret of the Ice Age and the last preglacial civilization and wanted to save a small elite in immense underground shelters

to ferry humanity to the next interglacial era.»

«Does their greed therefore have a scope?»

«Yes! But the project does not take into account the weakness of the Earth's crust!»

«The explosion of the planet?»

«Magma will expand to the point of destroying the crust and the planet will explode just before the end of the next Ice Age!»

«Can humanity be saved only by going to Mars?»

«With the exodus to Mars, the FED fails.»

«Why?»

«The monetary system on Mars will be based on the UDC, the new

monetary system governed by a public central bank. Direct democracy, meritocracy and cooperation will reign.»

I was sitting between Gabriele and Anita, and we were in connection with Irem. We had asked Jiao to illustrate the guānxi system again, the system devised by Confucius which is at the basis of the Chinese people's incredible cooperation skills.

«History offers countless examples of the advantages of cooperation. Confucius in the sixteenth century before Christ had listed the principles of cooperation which in China are summarized in the saying: *a finger alone can do little, while in a hand acquires its full*

potential. Asians are educated in the belief that a person alone is worth little, and that full potential is acquired only by cooperating with others. This belief is at the basis of the *guānxi*, which has been the backbone of Southeast Asia for centuries.»

She showed a Chinese red envelope.

«People in the Far East start building their *guānxi* in the first years of life. Children know that the money that grandparents give should not be used for their own wishes, but to identify the people they trust, people they feel in their heart and who can be part of their network of close relationships. Building a *guānxi* is not improvised and takes time. It has very precise rules which are those of trust, loyalty,

sincerity and reciprocity.»

Jiao changed image.

«Every Chinese is willing to give total dedication to building their guānxi. It is a principle of reciprocity, which manifests itself in the long term, perhaps with demonstrations of generosity, in a sort of escalation of gratitude. Guānxis assume that wealth comes from sharing a common goal. While in the West people think that resources are limited and that competition, violence and force are needed to obtain a slice of the pie, in the East we believe that wealth is unlimited and that it depends on our ability to cooperate.»

Anita asked: «If I'm not mistaken, this system of sharing and

cooperation has its roots in the cultivation of rice.»

«That's right! Rice cultivation makes people interdependent, while wheat makes them more independent. These agricultural traditions have forged the culture and the people.»

«Why does rice make people interdependent?» I asked.

«The cultivation of rice is extremely laborious and takes about twice the hours from sowing to harvesting, compared to wheat. Rice is grown on irrigated land that requires water sharing, the construction of dams and canals, and constant maintenance. Rice farmers must work together to develop and maintain an infrastructure on which everyone

depends and this develops a collective mindset and cooperation.»

«Wheat, on the other hand?»

«Wheat relies on rain and land ownership. Growers are not dependent on others and this leads to a more individualistic mindset and competition for the land.»

«Can you give us an example of how guānxi works?» Gabriele asked.

«During holidays, anniversaries and birthdays, Chinese give red envelopes containing money,» Jiao said. «During weddings, red envelopes reach their peak. The guests deliver the offer for the newlyweds in a red envelope. A cashier at the entrance of the restaurant opens the envelope and writes the guest's name, surname and

the offer for the couple in a public register. In China, a couple receives on average between two hundred and five hundred thousand euros. Enough to buy a house or start a business. The red envelopes are an example of the Chinese tradition of sharing that has its origin in the rice culture.»

«Don't Chinese spend their money for themselves?»

«The average Chinese sets aside at least a third of their income. The money saved does not end up in the bank, but is used for the *guānxi*, it is given to those who want to start a new business. When a Chinese ventures into the world, his *guānxi* provides support and money. *Guānxi* is the social capital, the wealth on which

every Chinese relies. Guānxi is the pillar on which China's strength and success are built.»

«I understand that guānxi are based on trust, reciprocity and sharing a common goal.» Irem said.

«In China, whoever receives without giving is,» Jiao showed the ideogram, «a *hei rén* 黑人, a corrupt, decadent and reactionary person who contradicts the principle of sharing. For Chinese to be a *hei rén* is the most serious infamy that leads to exclusion: *a finger alone that cannot be part of a hand.*»

«Which are the founding elements of guānxis?» Gabriele asked.

«The element on which guānxis are based is feeling the other in the heart.

If the heart is missing, relationships remain formal, and people are not allowed in the *guānxi*. *Guānxi*s are heart-based networks, which in China is considered the central element. In the West, the social fabric has disintegrated, trust has disappeared, and exchanges are based on contracts that are often not honored. In China the heart is the central element. Chinese have a hard time understanding Westerners who behave like *hei rén*, corrupt, decadent and reactionary people.»

«Can you be more precise on the centrality of the heart?»

«In China, consciousness is described using the ideogram of the

heart 心 *xin* and the ideogram of the head 头 *tou*: 心头. The heart is placed in the first position, which means that the center of consciousness is the heart, while the head is placed in the second position, suggesting that it is an instrument at the service of the heart. It is relevant that an idea is the combination of the heart on the left and thinking 想 on the right and that thinking contains the ideogram of the heart as a radical: 心想. This indicates that ideas come from the heart. When we communicate our thoughts, we find on the left message 信 and on the right the heart. In other words, our thoughts are messages from the heart: 信心. For intuitions on the left there

is heat 热 and on the right the heart to indicate the feelings of warmth in the heart that accompany intuitions: 热心 . Being diligent, attentive, dedicated to a project is described as an eye of the heart. When during our business we are scrupulous, we use the ideogram a lot associated with the heart. When we become actors of our choices, of our free will, we use the ideogram strength associated with the heart, a strong heart. However, when we are depressed, we speak of a gray heart or colorless heart. Finally, when we can solve a problem, we speak of a peaceful heart. Ideograms show the centrality of the heart in the Chinese

culture.»

«On the contrary, in the West the heart is seen simply as something mechanical.» I said.

«Can you give me an example?» Jiao asked.

«It is widely believed that when the brain stops functioning, consciousness ends and the person can be considered dead.»

«So?»

«From this belief the concept of brain death was officially formalized in 1968 at the time of the first organ transplants. The criteria of natural death, that is the end of the heart's activity, does not allow organ transplantation. Organs must be explanted from warm bodies with the

heart still beating.»

«In China, explanting organs from warm bodies is considered a homicide!»

«The first definition of brain death,» I continued, «was developed by an ad hoc committee set up at the Harvard Medical School and is known as the *Harvard criteria* for determining brain death.»

«Is it still valid?»

«These criteria are still at the basis of the organ transplant laws, as organs are removed while the heart is still beating. These criteria establish when it is allowed to consider the donor legally dead.»

«But numerous facts question this criterion!» Jiao interrupted.

«For example?»

«When organs are explanted, people with brain death start yelling and defending, and must be tied to the operating table to allow the organs to be removed. Additionally, a staggering number of people diagnosed with brain death awaken in full consciousness.»

«It is true. But in 1985 the Vatican accepted the Harvard criteria and in 1989 Pope John Paul the Second spoke on the subject on several occasions legitimizing the removal of organs from warm bodies, despite the fact that they breathe and the heart still beats.»

«Nobody objected?»

«On September 3, 2008, on the front

page of the official Vatican newspaper *L'Osservatore Romano*, Lucetta Scaraffia wrote an editorial dedicated to the 40th anniversary of the Harvard criteria. In this editorial she stated that brain death cannot be used as a criterion for the end of a life and the definition of death must be revised taking into account the new scientific findings.»

«And how has the scientific world reacted?»

«The reactions of the medical and scientific world were immediate.» I read: «*The criteria for brain death are the only scientifically valid criteria for declaring the death of an individual... The world scientific community approves the Harvard criteria and the criticisms that come from marginal minorities are essentially based on*

unscientific considerations... Scientifically advanced countries have accepted the criteria of brain death as the norm.»

«The concept of brain death seems to be motivated by the need to have organs for transplants!» Jiao said.

«I agree! A book edited by Paolo Becchi: *Brain death and new studies* contains the statement by Hans Jonas who argues that the definition of brain death was motivated not by scientific discoveries, but by the need to have organs for transplants. In 1989, the Pontifical Academy of Sciences had already addressed the issue and Professor Josef Seifert, Dean of the International Philosophical Academy of Liechtenstein, was the only one to

challenge the definition of brain death.»

«And the others?»

«When the Pontifical Academy of Sciences met again to discuss the issue on January 3, 2005, the positions were reversed. Participants, philosophers, jurists and neurologists from various countries, agreed that the criterion of brain death is not scientifically credible and should therefore be abandoned.»

«And how did the Vatican react?»

«These results were deemed unacceptable by Marcelo Sánchez Sorondo, chancellor of the Pontifical Academy of Sciences, and the proceedings of the meeting have not been published.»

«How did the participants react?»

«They gave their reports to an external publisher, Rubbettino, who printed them in a book with the Latin title *Finis Vitae*, edited by Professor Roberto de Mattei, deputy director of the CNR, the Italian National Research Council.»

«Experiments on the autonomic nervous system suggest that consciousness resides in the heart area and not in the brain!» Jiao said.

«Rita Levi-Montalcini, the Italian Nobel Prize for neurobiology, described this paradox with the following words: *Everyone says that the brain is the most complex organ in the body. As a doctor I might agree! But as a woman, I assure you that there is nothing more*

complex than the heart; its mechanisms are still unknown. In the brain there is logical reasoning, in the reasoning of the heart there are feelings.»

«Heart or brain? This is one of the main differences between the West and the East. The West is centered on the brain while the East, and in particular China, is centered on the heart.» Jiao said.

«Can you give me an example?» I asked.

«If we copy the ideogram *xin* 心 in a translator we get the following words: center, core, feeling, thought and intelligence. These are some of the properties that West attributes to consciousness. But the ideogram *xin*

points to the heart! Chinese ideograms associate consciousness with the heart!» Jiao said.

«Is in China, a person considered alive and conscious as long as the heart beats?»

«As I said, the removal of organs from warm bodies is considered murder. This is one of the reasons why organs for transplants in China were provided only by inmates who, before execution, agreed to donate their organs.»

«Harmonizing East and West will be difficult. On the one hand, the Western materialist culture fascinates young people, while it is more difficult to evolve towards the values of cooperation and sharing typical of

Southeast Asia.»

«That's right! Guānxis cannot be improvised. They are built with patience and last a lifetime.»

«Are they like families?»

«Guānxis involve a series of ways of mutual aid through which Chinese build their future together. It is a principle of reciprocity that manifests in the long term and usually occurs at the right moment, perhaps with demonstrations of generosity, in a sort of escalation of gratitude. In China, the ability to build guānxis guarantees the success and future of individuals and organizations.»

«Is this why it is so important for Chinese to give?»

With Anita we decided to go home walking through the historic center. The air was humid, and I felt the cold entering into my bones.

«It will be difficult to harmonize such different visions!» I said.

«Cultures provide values that give meaning to life. People avoid questioning their culture and values.»

«Can this cause conflicts?»

«People on Mars will have to solve the need for meaning by living in guānxis and converging towards the *Omega Point*.»

«How?»

«Come tomorrow at 9 to the Research Center. The second phase of the teleportation activity has been moved inside of the ridge that

separates the volcanic lakes of Albano and Nemi.»

«Why this choice?»

«The conditions that people will find on Mars have been recreated.» Anita was silent for a moment. «People spend two weeks in the Research Center before being teleported.» Anita concluded with a smile.

THURSDAY,
17 DECEMBER 2026

In the Research Center there are ten teleportation areas, each consisting of twelve rooms placed in a radial pattern around a control center. On Mars, however, there is a single tub for the arrival of travelers. Systems that instantly reconstruct the prostheses, allowing everyone to travel, are now active. After each teleportation water in the departure tub must be filtered and regenerated and the tub sanitized. This takes nearly two hours and limits to about a hundred the number of people that

each teleportation area can send.

Cities on Mars are underground and organized into communities. A Martian community had been rebuilt in the Research Center. Each community is divided into neighborhoods which in turn are divided into blocks. Each block is made of high circular buildings, with terraces facing a large green inner courtyard. The sky reproduces faithfully the sequences that go from sunrise to sunset, with games of clouds, and then starry nights in which the phases of the Earth's Moon are reproduced. The apartments can accommodate four persons. Two in a room with single beds and two in a double bedroom. There are large

windows overlooking the terraces facing the courtyard. There is a lot of light and air. Each block can accommodate up to five thousand people. The neighborhoods are made of ten blocks placed around a large central square surrounded by greenery, with a school in the center, leisure and wellness services and shopping centers. Here too the sky faithfully reproduces the various moments of the day. Among the leisure activities, one that has large success is the use of the sky to show ultra-high-definition films that narrate future space adventures. Communities are made of ten neighborhoods arranged radially. At the center of each community there is

a park of large dimensions and environments similar to the terrestrial ones. Here too the sky is virtual and changes during the day.

To keep perfect synchronization, all the Martian communities use Greenwich Mean Time.

I was struck by the mild temperature, with flowers everywhere. It did not feel to be hundreds of meters underground. The sky was impressive and incredibly realistic!

Gabriele joined us and Anita gestured to sit at a table. «I've always wondered why gravity, such an important force, is invisible!» He said with his usual radiant smile.

I was disoriented, I did not expect this question, then I answered with

simplicity. «Gravity propagates back in time, from the future to the past and everything that comes from the future is invisible to us!»

«But we experience it all the time! Has anyone been able to prove that it diverges back in time?»

«Yes! It has been proven!»

«How?»

«The hypothesis was simple: *If gravity propagates from the future, its speed must be instantaneous.*»

«How was the experiment carried out?»

«In the case of light, which has a constant speed of three hundred thousand kilometers per second, we observe the phenomenon of aberration. Sunlight takes about five

hundred seconds to reach Earth. So, when it arrives, we see the Sun in the position it occupied five hundred seconds earlier. This difference of about twenty seconds of arc is a large amount for astronomers.»

«Yes, I know! We see the Sun from a slightly shifted angle and this is called aberration.»

«If the speed of propagation of gravity is finite, we would observe aberration in gravitational measurements. Gravity should be maximum in the position occupied by the Sun when gravity left the Sun.»

«And what happens?»

«Observations indicate that there is no delay in the propagation of gravity from the Sun to the Earth. The

direction of the Sun's gravitational attraction is exactly towards the position in which the Sun is located, not towards a previous position, and this shows that the propagation speed of gravity is infinite.»

«Can the instantaneous propagation of gravity be explained only by accepting that it diverges backwards in time?»

«Yes! The astronomer Tom van Flandern has developed procedures to measure the propagation speed of gravity and has shown that the propagation speed of gravity is infinite.»

I looked around and noticed that all the tables were empty. «Just us?» I asked Anita. «No one else has

breakfast?»

«Before teleportation,» she replied, «people are liquidarians for a few days.»

«Liquidarians?» Gabriele asked.

«Yes!» Anita answered, «a period in which they feed only on water.»

«But water does not contain any nourishment!» He said.

«It is true and false at the same time!» I answered. «For entirely incidental reasons, a few years ago I was liquidarian for 63 days. It has been one of the most amazing and wonderful experiences of my life!»

«When I started not eating,» I said to Gabriele, «Cinzia thought I had lost my mind. Several times it occurred to her to hospitalize me, but I was fine, I

had never been so well, I had so much energy and I was happy.»

«Weren't you afraid?» Anita asked.

«I too was scared!» I said shaking my head. «I didn't understand what was happening to me! I searched for information on liquidarism and found a book by Michael Werner, a German biologist, CEO of a pharmaceutical research institute in Arlesheim, who became liquidarian on January 1st, 2001 and since then has only been drinking water and not eating solid food. In his book *Life from Light* Werner claims to have found that his conversion to living without food went extraordinarily well.»

«Didn't he grow weaker and weaker?»

«He expected to feel weaker and weaker, but then he discovered that this weakness was not there. Instead he experienced an increasing feeling of lightness during the day and a decrease in the amount of sleep he needed during the night. For Werner, becoming a liquidarian was the most intense experience of his life.»

«And what else have you found?» Gabriele asked.

«I have found that if it is true that one can live and be fit and healthy by feeding only on water, incredible scenarios open.»

«Can we feed on water alone?»

«Werner points out in his book that being liquidarian is different from fasting: it is something completely

different! With fasting, the body mobilizes reserves of energy and matter and one cannot fast for an unlimited time, nor can one go without drinking.»

«What happens with liquidarism?»

«Werner believes that liquidarism is a spiritual phenomenon that requires a particular inner predisposition. A predisposition that is reached when we open ourselves to the idea of being able to nourish ourselves from the etheric, from prana or whatever it may be called.»

«I guess you call it syntropy!»
Gabriele interrupted me with a smile.

«Werner says the spiritual aspect is necessary. Only then it will happen that we can feed exclusively on water.

Werner repeats that liquidarism is a gift that is received from the spiritual world.»

«Did you only find Werner's works?»

«I was also struck by some of Rudolf Steiner's writings.»

«Who was Steiner?»

«Steiner was an Austrian philosopher who attempted to formulate a spiritual science, a synthesis between science and spirituality that applied the clarity of the scientific thought of Western philosophy to the spiritual world.»

«What did Steiner say?»

«He believes that matter is condensed light. He used the word light in the same way I use syntropy.»

«Are you saying that if matter is

condensed syntropy, it must be possible to transform the invisible, syntropy, into matter?»

«Our visible environment is immersed in an invisible one, a syntropic reality with incredible potentialities. Steiner believes that life is impossible without syntropy, since syntropy is the vital energy that we continuously absorb.»

«To be liquidarian, is it necessary to believe that it is possible to nourish directly on syntropy?»

«Steiner believes that the act of digesting stimulates the body to absorb vital energy from the invisible, which is transformed and condensed into the substance that maintains and builds our body. Steiner uses the

following example: when we eat a potato, we chew and digest and this leads to absorbing the life force from our etheric environment and condensing it. In other words, our body acquires structure and substance by absorbing syntropy from the invisible world.»

«Michael Werner,» Anita interrupted me, «stressed that the only prerequisite for feeding on syntropy is to have faith in it.»

«Werner used Steiner's words.» I showed a passage of his book and read it aloud: *«There is a fundamental essence of our earthly material existence from which all matter is produced through a process of condensation. What is the fundamental substance of our earthly*

existence? Spiritual science gives this answer: every substance on earth is condensed light! There is nothing but condensed light ... Wherever you touch a substance, there you have condensed light. All matter is, in essence, light.»

«In other words, Steiner says that all matter is nothing but condensed syntropy! The force of gravity that condenses matter is nothing else than syntropy, what Steiner called condensed light.» Anita added.

«Cinzia wanted you to be hospitalized?» Gabriele asked with an ironic smile.

I answered, «I was going to Ovindoli, a mountain village near Rome where we host groups. I had just quarreled with Cinzia on the issue of

liquidarism. While I was in the car Cinzia called to tell that a friend had given her the book *Happy fasting* by Salvatore Simeone.»

«Doctor Simeone is one of the leading experts in the field of fasting and treats the most diverse pathologies simply with water.» Anita added.

«How did Simeone discover the power of water?»

«Simeone discovered the power of water when a diabetic lady who urgently needed to amputate her leg, went to him to find if acupuncture or Chinese medicine could provide a solution.»

«Simeone replied no!» I said. «He added that only a miracle like Jesus'

forty days of fasting could cure her.»

«And the lady?»

«She replied that she absolutely wanted to try the forty days of fasting!»

«Doctor Simeone was terrified and said he was only joking and that he could not follow her otherwise he would have been removed from the list of doctors.»

«Nevertheless,» Anita added, «the lady began fasting and Simeone advised her to drink at least three liters of water a day, and to stop fasting when the tongue returned pink.»

«And what happened?» Gabriele asked.

«After 43 days of liquidarism,» Anita

answered, «the lady returned to Simeone completely healed. There was no trace of gangrene or diabetes. At this point Simeone became interested and began his first water fast.»

«Simeone's wife,» I added, «was worried, but she gave him all the support he needed and this helped him discover the therapeutic power of water!»

«I guess he proposed it to his patients!» Gabriele said.

«That's right. The results were simply miraculous and Simeone quickly became a celebrity.»

«Can you give me some examples?»

«With water fasting, tumors disappear,» Anita answered,

«circulatory and heart problems are solved.»

«For what reason?» Gabriele asked.

«Metabolism is divided into catabolism and anabolism. Water promotes catabolism which expels wastes and purifies the body. At the same time it favors anabolism, that is, the acquisition of syntropy directly from water.»

«People experience the transformation towards what Werner called the light body of pure syntropy!» I added.

«Very interesting!» Gabriele said.

«The importance of water for life has always been known and it is no coincidence that living organisms are made mainly of water.» Anita added.

«The human body is made up of seventy-five percent water and only twenty-five percent solid organic matter.» I said. «In the book *Your Body's Many Cries for Water*, the Iranian doctor Fereydoon Batmanghelidj offers an important explanation of the role of water in life and in the human body.»

«Who is Batmanghelidj?» Gabriele asked.

«Batmanghelidj had studied medicine at Saint Mary's Hospital in London and when he returned to Iran he opened several clinics. However, during the 1979 Iranian revolution he was arrested and spent nearly three years in prison in Tehran. A prison that was designed for six hundred

people, but which housed more than nine thousand. Batmanghelidj describes the discovery of the therapeutical effect of water with these words.» I viewed an excerpt from his book and read it. «*The nightmare of life and death in that hell hole threatened everyone and tested the courage and strength of the weak and the strong. It was then that the human body revealed to me some of its greatest secrets, secrets never understood by medical science. One night, after about two months of imprisonment, that secret was revealed. It was about 11 pm. I woke up, one of my cell mates suffered from terrible stomach pains. He could not walk alone. Others were helping him to stand up. He suffered from peptic ulcer and needed medical attention. He was terribly ill, but I*

was not allowed to take any medicine with me. At this point the surprising event occurred! I gave him two glasses of water and the pain disappeared within minutes and he could stand on his own again.»

«Due to the extreme conditions in the Tehran prison, Batmanghelidj was able to verify that many diseases can be cured simply with water.» Anita said. «Batmanghelidj concluded that the lack of water is expressed not only by thirst and a dry mouth, but also by a series of localized symptoms that serve to inform us about a need for water. These local signs of dehydration take the form of pain and are usually interpreted as symptoms of disease rather than a need for water. Batmanghelidj realized that we

often mistake the pains caused by a local situation of dehydration for illness.»

I took the word. «Batmanghelidj notes that conventional medicine focuses on the solid twenty-five percent and does not consider the role of water, the other seventy-five percent of the body, since it assumes that the solid part is the active ingredient and that all functions of the body depend on the solids, while water functions only as a solvent that fills the space.»

«Gabriele,» Anita said, «the human body is seen as a large test tube filled with different types of solids and water as a chemically inert and insignificant packaging material. For

conventional medicine, solutes, that is, substances dissolved or transported in the blood, regulate all the activities of the body. The intake of water, that is, the solvent, is considered to be well respected, since water is readily available.»

«Medical research,» I continued, «is limited to the study of solids that are held responsible for the onset of diseases. To date, a dry mouth is the only recognized symptom of dehydration. However, according to Batmanghelidj, a dry mouth is only the ultimate symptom of extreme dehydration.»

«Simply fantastic!» Gabriele cried with his eyes shining.

Elisa led us to the school in the center of the park. The structure was circular, with a large courtyard inside. The idea of school and education was undergoing a profound revision. Education was becoming more and more interactive and enjoyable. Something with which students want to play, like a videogame. Presence was no longer necessary, even if physical contact with peers was considered an important part of the educational process. The first classroom on the right, on the second floor, could accommodate a maximum of twenty people. We entered. About fifteen young people were waiting, sitting in a circle.

Elisa took the floor. «Good morning

everyone!»

They all answered cheerfully.

«As usual, we begin with half an hour of silence. During silence we do not react to stimuli, but we observe them. The same happens with thoughts, we observe them!»

I had discovered the power of silence in a Zen temple. Not reacting to thoughts leads to discover that the observer is the heart. When the heart reacts, it gives energy and strength to the thought. When the heart is silent and just observes, thoughts dissolve. The mind adapts to the will of the heart. We are the heart! Our will is in the heart! The scepter of power is in the heart and the mind is a servant of the heart! When the heart is silent, the

chatter of the mind fades and our will emerges.

The power of silence is present also in other traditions, such as the groups of friends, also known as Quakers. In 1650 George Fox discovered that silence facilitates the contact with the divine. Participants sit in a circle and remain silent for about an hour. Sharing silence helps to unite people and to put oneself at the service of the divine.

Silence is a natural technique, a simple and pleasant way of being together. It is not a religion and does not require devotion to a faith or a philosophy. Silence frees our being from the conditioning power of words and the chatter of the mind.

When the chatter of the mind diminishes, we become pure potentiality. A state in which thoughts are produced only when the heart asks for it. A state in which the gap between thoughts is not empty, but is an absolute connection with the *Attractor*, with the *Divine*, or as others call it the *Unified Field*.

Being without thinking empowers the heart, our true Self, our essence.

I stood still listening to silence. As the silence grew, so did the perception of the group. Elisa uses this technique to promote group cohesion.

After the half hour of silence, a quick presentation of the participants began. They were all less than thirty years old and were equally male and

female.

«Today we will talk about the need for meaning.» Elisa was silent for a moment to see if there were any reactions among the participants. «The *Theory of Vital Needs* shows that when our existence is meaningless we feel useless and depressed.»

One of the participants said. «We have all experienced depression and we know that it can lead towards suicide.»

«Why is this topic so important for the *Mars Project*?» Another participant asked.

«Depression and the search for meaning are the main causes of conflicts, crises and wars. In order to thrive and survive, the *Mars Project*

must solve the existential crisis, the need for meaning and the problem of depression.»

«But how?» Another participant asked.

«The *Theory of Vital Needs* shows that in addition to the needs for food, water and heat, we also have intangible vital needs, such as the needs for meaning and love.»

«Can you be more precise?» A girl sitting on my right asked.

«Generally, we are only aware of material needs. Water is a vital material need. We know that we have to drink and that if we don't drink we die.»

«Why is water so important?»

«Water provides syntropy, the vital

energy that nourishes our vital functions. When water freezes, the flow of syntropy stops. Consequently we have also a need for heat.»

«When vital needs are not met, does death always occur?» A girl sitting on the other side of the classroom asked.

«Initially, alarm bells are triggered.»

«For example?»

«When we need water we feel thirsty, when we need food we feel hungry, when we need heat we feel cold.»

«These are painful stimuli!»

«To which we must provide an answer. Otherwise, pain changes into illnesses, and then death.»

«These are named vital needs because when they are not met we die?» The girl sitting next to me asked.

«That's right!»

«For example?»

«Water is the lymph that provides syntropy to life. Without water we do not receive life energy and we die. Water is therefore a vital need.»

«Heat is also vital!»

«Life dies when water freezes.»

«And food?»

«Generally, we are unable to feed ourselves directly from water.»

«Are there any invisible vital needs?»

The girl from the opposite side of the room asked.

«Yes!»

«Can you give us some examples?»

«Syntropy is converging energy. A good connection with the source of syntropy, the *Attractor*, is perceived as

warmth in the solar plexus. On the contrary, a lacking or defective connection is signaled by feelings of emptiness, cold and pain that we usually indicate with the word anxiety.»

«What is the *Attractor*?»

«The *Attractor* is our goal, what motivates and animates us.»

«In addition to giving us syntropy, does the *Attractor* give us direction and purpose?»

«The *Attractor* provides information that allows to regenerate cells and structures. When the connection with the *Attractor* is strong, the regeneration processes work at full speed and we feel well.»

«The connection with the *Attractor* is

therefore vital!» The girl on my right said.

«The connection with the *Attractor* is vital and is perceived as a **need for love**. When this need is unsatisfied, we feel emptiness and pain which, in extreme cases, lead to death.»

«Are there any other vital needs?»

«The third vital need is the **need for meaning**.»

«Where does it come from?»

«To meet material needs, we move in the physical environment and we realize that it is extremely large. Entropy, that is diverging energy, has inflated the physical world towards infinity, while syntropy, that is converging energy, concentrates the feeling of being towards the infinitely

small.»

«A comparison is therefore inevitable!»

«When we compare with the physical world, we realize that we are equal to zero. On the one hand we feel we exist, on the other hand we realize that we are equal to zero.»

«Shakespeare described this with the famous words: *to be or not to be?*»

«Being cannot coexist with not being!» I said.

«Not being makes us feel meaninglessness and depressed. Being equal to zero is equivalent to death, which is incompatible with the feeling of being. From this arises the need for meaning.»

«Can you recap what you just said?»

I asked.

«The first group of vital needs is known as **material needs**. To combat the dissipative effects of entropy, we must acquire syntropy through water, heat, and food, we must protect ourselves from the dissipative effects of entropy and eliminate the wastes caused by entropy. These conditions include shelter, clothing, waste disposal and hygiene. Partial unsatisfaction of material needs is signaled by hunger, thirst, cold and other forms of suffering. Total dissatisfaction leads to death.»

«The second group of vital needs?»

«The second group of vital needs is called the **need for love**. Responding

to material needs does not prevent entropy from destroying the structures of life. For example, cells die and need to be regenerated. To repair the damages caused by entropy, we must draw on the *Attractor* that, in addition to providing us with syntropy, direction and purpose, provides the design, the project. The autonomic nervous system, which supports vital functions, acquires syntropy from the *Attractor*. Since syntropy is converging energy, it is felt in the solar plexus as warmth and wellbeing, feelings that we usually associate with love; the lack of syntropy is felt as emptiness and pain in the solar plexus, which we usually indicate with the words anxiety and

anguish. In short, the need to acquire syntropy is felt as a need for love. When this need is not met, we feel suffering in the form of anxiety, emptiness, and pain. When this need is totally unsatisfied, the regenerative processes are blocked and entropy prevails, leading the system to death.»

«What about the third group of vital needs?» The girl on my right asked.

«The third group of vital needs is the **need for meaning**. To meet material needs, we produce maps of the environment. These maps cause the *identity conflict*. Entropy has inflated the physical world towards infinity, while syntropy concentrates the feeling of being towards the infinitely small. When we compare ourselves with the

infinite, we discover that we are equal to zero. On the one hand we feel we exist, on the other hand we feel to be equal to zero. Being equal to zero is incompatible with our feeling of being. This identity conflict is characterized by a lack of meaning and energy, by existential crises and depression.»

«How do people respond to their need for meaning?»

«The identity conflict between being and not being can be written in this way.»

Elisa showed the equation:

$$\frac{I}{\textit{Outside World}} = 0$$

«When I compare to the Outside World, I am equal to Zero.»

«We are usually not aware of our need for meaning.» I broke in.

«It is true!» Gabriele replied. «We see it in others, but we do not see it in ourselves, and we are even less aware of the strategies we use. Depression warns us that something is wrong, but instead of listening to it we try to avoid it.»

«How?»

«The strategies are mainly three: expand our Ego, reduce the external world and cancel the external world.»

«Can you give us some examples?»
Asked a boy sitting across from us.

«Expanding our Ego can be written in the following way.»

Elisa showed the equation:

$$\frac{I + judgment + wealth + popularity + power \dots}{Universe} = 0$$

«We try to increase the value of our Ego, through the judgment of others, wealth, popularity, power. In this way we reduce depression, but soon after we feel equal to zero again. We feel the need to increase our value even more, seeking more and more approval, wealth, popularity, and power. But this only worsens the identity conflict.»

«Why?» One of the participants asked.

«The more we seek the approval of others, the more we use masks and

consequently loneliness and the identity conflict increase.»

«Can you give us an example?»

«A way to increase our value is through the equivalence *I am what I have.*»

«By increasing our wealth, popularity, power and beauty, we deceive ourselves that we are worth more!» I said.

«But when we compare ourselves with the infinity of the physical world, we are always equal to zero. We can become the richest person on the planet, but we continue to feel depressed and insignificant. We can decide the life or death of millions of people, but we continue to feel equal to zero.»

«The relief given by these strategies is very short!» A boy in front of us said.

«Yes, but when a strategy provides relief from depression, it becomes vital. If we receive value through money, we want more and more money, if we receive it with beauty, we want more and more beauty, if through power we seek more power.»

«These are dysfunctional strategies that do not solve the need for meaning, but we keep repeating!» Gabriele said shaking his head.

«Power, success, the judgment of others turn into vital needs, into addictions.»

«Does group addiction also fall into this?»

«Without a group, without other people, it is impossible to expand our Ego. Others are the source of our value and meaning, and this generates a deep need to be accepted and the fear of being rejected.»

«For this reason people conform to what the group or community asks?»

«Without a community, without the presence of other people, it is impossible to receive value from the outside. Being marginalized means losing our source of meaning. The fear of being marginalized, of being rejected, leads to accepting all the conditions that the group imposes.»

After a short pause Elisa added. «One strategy used to try to solve the identity conflict is to decrease the

value of the denominator.»

Elisa showed the equation:

$$\frac{I \times \text{Group}}{\text{Group}} = I_0$$

«When we limit our world to a group that totally accepts us, the identity conflict and depression vanish. This strategy transforms the need for meaning into a vital need of belonging. It becomes vital to be accepted and to that end we are willing to do anything.»

«What do you mean by group?» The girl on my right asked.

«The group can be the family, friends, a religious community, a political party, an association, a

scientific community, the workplace or any other reality with a limited number of people.»

«How do we guarantee this sense of belonging?»

«We must be willing to do anything! People lose the light of reason and enter an altered state of consciousness. To ensure being accepted by the group, they can become the cause of unbearable suffering, intentionally inflicting pain. The pressure of the group can become so strong that it leads to do anything in order to belong to it.»

«Can you give us an example?»

«One of the most striking examples dates to November 18, 1978, when nine hundred Americans decided to

die in the Peoples' Temple, led by Jim Jones. The Peoples Temple was founded in Indianapolis in the mid-1950s. But, after numerous criticisms for its integrationist ideas, the Temple moved to Redwood Valley, California, and in the early 1970s opened other centers in San Fernando and San Francisco. In the fall of 1973, after a series of articles and defections, Jones prepared an action plan that listed various options, including fleeing to Canada or a mission to the Caribbean, Barbados, or Trinidad. The Temple chose Guyana, and in 1974, after visiting northwestern Guyana, Jones negotiated a lease for an isolated lot of more than 15 square kilometers,

located two hundred kilometers west of the capital, Georgetown. Members began the construction of the new Jonestown and Jones encouraged people to move to what was called the Peoples' Temple agricultural project.»

Elisa started showing some images of Jonestown. «The relatively large number of Americans who arrived in Guyana tested the government's small but strict immigration infrastructure in a country where most people wanted to leave. Jones struck a deal to ensure that Guyana would allow mass immigration of Temple's members in exchange for investing most of the church's assets in Guyana. Immigration was asked to inhibit the departure of Temple's deserters and

to reduce visas for opponents. In the summer of 1976, Jones and several hundred Temple members moved to Jonestown to escape media investigations. After the mass migration, Jonestown had a population of just under a thousand people.»

«And what did they do?» One of the participants asked.

«Temple members attended study activities, lectures on revolution and enemies. Entertainment activities were prohibited. Jones released long monologues on how events were to be read. No films were allowed however harmless or politically neutral they might be. The only means of communication with the outside

world was a shortwave radio.»

«Were there defections?»

«Although Jonestown had no prisons, various forms of punishment were used against members considered undisciplined. Methods included torture and beatings, which became the subject of rumors that spread among locals in Guyana. Members attempting to escape were given Thorazine, Pentothal, Demerol, and Valium. Armed guards patrolled the area day and night to enforce the rules.»

«And how were the children treated?»

«Children were handed over to community care and referred to Jones as *dad* and could only see their parents

during the night. Jones was also called *Father* or *Dad* by adults.»

«What about the money?»

«Money that came in each month in payment of pensions ended up in the coffers of the Temple. The Temple's wealth was estimated at twenty-six million dollars. Jones often spoke of the risk that the CIA and other intelligence agencies were preparing to destroy Jonestown. Mass suicide was regularly rehearsed. Everyone, including children, was told to queue for a glass of red liquid that contained poison. Everyone did as they were told.»

«Incredible!» Gabriele said.

«The Temple received half a kilo of cyanide per month for the jewelry

workshop. In May 1978, a Temple doctor asked Jones for permission to test cyanide on pigs, as their metabolism is similar to that of humans.»

«Jones was getting more and more paranoid!» I said.

«Jones gave long monologues on the drastic escalation of the repression. According to Odell Rhodes, one of the members escaped from the Temple, the first to take the poison was Ruletta Paul and her one-year-old baby. A syringe with the needle removed was used to spray the poison into the child's mouth, then Ruletta took her dose. Mothers with their babies approached the table and Jones encouraged them to take the poison.

The poison resulted in death within five minutes. After ingesting the poison, people were escorted along a wooden walkway leading out of the pavilion.»

«And Jones?» The girl on my right asked.

«Jones repeated: *Die with dignity, don't die with tears and anguish, and he added: death is a million times better than ten other days of this life. If you only knew what they are preparing, you would be glad to die tonight.* Odell Rhodes stated that while the poison was sprayed into the mouth of the children, he did not see panic, people looked like they were in some kind of trance.»

«Did Jones get the poison too?» Gabriele asked.

«Jones was found dead lying in his chair between two other bodies, with his head on a pillow.»

«The mass suicide of Jonestown shows how far people can go to be accepted by the group!» Gabriele said. Elisa was silent.

«Another strategy?» The girl on my right asked.

«Another strategy is to remove the outside world.»

Elisa showed the equation:

$$\frac{I \times t}{t} = I$$

«This strategy explains 3 types of psychiatric disorders.»

«Can you describe them?» Asked the

boy sitting in front of us.

«When the $I \times I$ multiplication prevails, people develop a narcissistic personality disorder. When the I/I fraction prevails we have a paranoid personality disorder. When the fraction I/I and the multiplication $I \times I$ have similar weights, psychotic personality disorders are observed.»

«I understand that a common feature of all these disorders is the closure in oneself.» I said.

«In the *narcissistic disorder*, love for ourselves dominates.»

Elisa showed the equation:

$$\frac{I \times I}{I} = I$$

«Individuals who develop a narcissistic disorder believe they are special and unique. They expect to receive approval and praise for their superior qualities and are often proud and arrogant. By virtue of the personal values, they believe they possess, they want to be with prestigious people of high social or intellectual level. Finally, they often have fantasies of unlimited success, power, beauty, or ideal love. As the external world has been replaced by their Ego, these individuals show a lack of sensitivity to the needs and feelings of others. They lack empathy and can easily abuse others without regard for the consequences.

Furthermore, others are idealized if they satisfy the need for admiration and gratification. Interactions tend to be emotionally cold and detached, regardless of the pain they generate. These people break ties.»

«In *paranoid personality disorder*, comparison with ourselves dominates.»

Elisa changed the equation into:

$$\frac{I \propto I}{I} = I$$


«Since we live in an identity conflict, we perceive the outside world as threatening. This threat is considered objective, absolute and certain, and

not a manifestation of our identity conflict. We believe we are unfairly victims of a hostile and humiliating world. We feel anger, resentment and irritation and react aggressively. When we feel left out, anxiety and sadness prevail. People with this disorder can be insanely jealous and may suspect, for no real reason, that their spouse or partner is unfaithful. They are unable to put themselves in the perspective of others and distinguish their points of view from those of other people.»

«In *psychotic disorders*, comparison and love for oneself coexist.»

Elisa changed the image again:

$$\frac{I_0 \times I_0}{I_0} = I_0$$



«People replace the outside world with their inner world. Their suffering takes the form of hallucinations and the belief that they are unworthy, incapable and unsuitable. They develop illogical thoughts that are not accepted by others. The outside world is felt to be conspiring, threatening and persecutory.»

«This is very different from how psychology and psychiatry explain depression!» A young man sitting to Anita's left said.

«Psychiatry uses drugs that act on the biological and somatic level to block symptoms.» Anita replied. «But because it doesn't remove the cause,

people treated with this approach develop chronic depression. Additionally, the side effects of medications can block the person's ability to lead a normal life.»

«But drugs act immediately!»

«When depression becomes chronic it can turn into a disabling condition that negatively affects family, work or school life, sleep and eating habits and health in general.»

«Psychiatrists call it major depression.» Gabriele said.

«Sadly, nearly five percent of people with major depression commit suicide, and over sixty percent of people who committed suicide had depression. This is one of the reasons why we have to solve the existential

crisis!»

«But it is an impossible challenge!»
The young man sitting to Anita's left said. «So far we have only talked about the identity conflict, but there are other aspects. For example, if the universe is made only of matter, life is the result of chance, devoid of meaning, has no purpose and is alien to the laws of the universe. Also, why do we have to live if we have to die? We are all destined to die. In my opinion, depression is due to the inevitability of death!»

«We have seen only one aspect so far. This afternoon we will address the points you just listed. If there are no other comments or questions, I would update the meeting to the afternoon.»

Elisa said.

Anita chose a small restaurant near the school. The sky was completely different from that of the morning. Black clouds moved quickly above us. A light breeze had picked up. It was hard to accept that it was all artificial.

«The problem of death is central. What is the point of living if we have to die?» Gabriele said.

«This question is for many at the root of their existential crisis.» Anita added. «In the game between entropy and syntropy, death is functional to life!»

«How?»

«Everything vibrates between peaks of entropy and syntropy, between

expansion and contraction, starting from the quantum level to the universe Big Bang and Big Crunch cycles, catabolism and anabolism, the breath, the heartbeat. Life and death are but manifestations of this vibration and of the unity between entropy and syntropy.»

«Do you believe in a life after life?» Gabriele asked.

«As a young man,» I said, «I was fascinated by the books of Raymond Moody, an American psychologist and doctor who became famous with the best-seller *Life After Life*.»

«Yes! I have read it!» Gabriele said. «I remember that Moody, after meeting with a psychiatrist, who told him that after a car accident he believed he had

traveled to the afterlife, began interviewing people who had experienced death and who had come back to life thanks to modern resuscitation techniques.»

«In these interviews Moody noticed some recurring details, such as seeing oneself outside the body, traveling through a tunnel, meeting dead relatives and approaching a light charged with love. After speaking to over a thousand people who had near death experiences, Moody began to strongly support the idea of life after death.» I said.

«Moody found that people who die, and come back, are profoundly transformed. They often quit their jobs and venture into entirely new

activities. Thanks to the near-death experience, they discover their mission, the meaning of their life.» Anita added.

«According to Moody life vibrates between material life and spiritual life. When we are born, syntropy is strong, but the material world is entropic and dissolves syntropy, leading to death. Death is the transition from the material to the spiritual life. In the spiritual life syntropy increases to the point that we are forced to be reborn..» Gabriele said. «In the spiritual life the connection with the *Attractor*, with our *Soul*, is strong.»

«Is the *Soul* what gives us direction, movement and purpose?» I asked.

«Yes!»

«But then, why don't we remember the mission and purpose of our life?»

«Because when in the physical entropic world, we fall into the exteriority of materiality.»

«The goal is to bring purpose and meaning back into our lives!»

«Syntropy introduces a new concept of death and reincarnation!» Anita said.

«Which?» Gabriele asked.

«Syntropy converges our identity towards the *Attractor*. The more we converge towards the *Attractor* the stronger is our identity. When we diverge, cohesion decreases and our identity tends to shatter.»

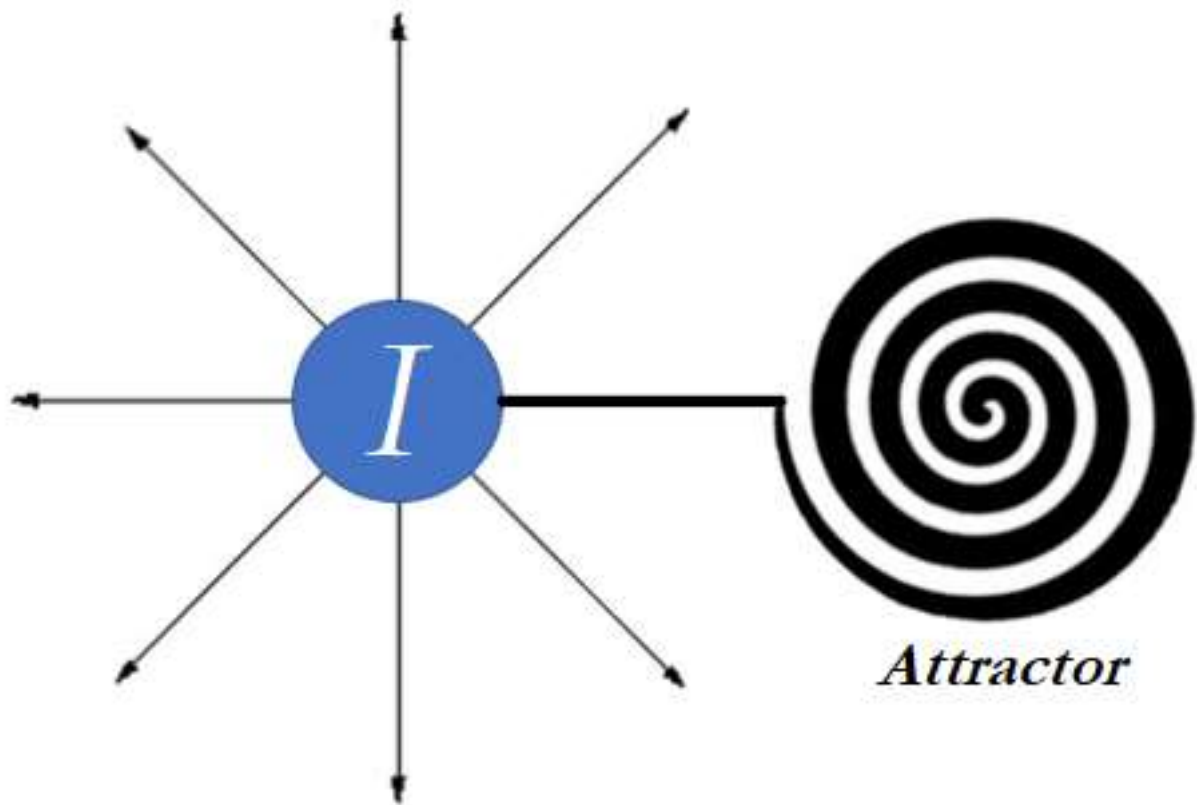
«This explains numerous psychiatric disorders, such as the multiple

personality disorder also known as dissociative identity disorder.» I replied. «This disorder is characterized by at least two distinct and relatively enduring personalities that alternate in a person's behavior.»

«By converging towards the *Attractor*, our identity becomes more cohesive and strong!» Anita added.

«If cohesion is low when we die our identity dissolves. Our *Attractor*, our *Soul*, survives death, but our identity can get lost. This is why many people don't remember their past lives and their life's mission!»

Anita showed the diagram:



«I use this image to say that our Ego is free to go in all directions, but only one direction leads to the *Attractor* and to a strong and cohesive identity.»

«Does each person have an *Attractor*?» I asked.

«Yes! Each person has his own *Attractor* and *Attractors* are organized in a hierarchy until they reach the *Final Attractor*, what Teilhard de

Chardin named the *Omega Point* and others the *Unified Field*.»

«So only the part of our identity that converges towards the *Omega Point* survives death?» I asked.

«The *Attractor* coincides with the *Soul* of the person. This always reincarnates, but our Ego, our identity only partially reincarnates.» Anita was silent for a moment. «Only that part that converges towards the *Omega Point* reincarnates.»

«What happens to the rest of the identity of the people who diverge from the *Omega Point*?»

«It dissolves with the physical body. The memories of these identities are in the physical body and not in the *Attractor*!»

«The identity that converges towards the *Omega Point* is in the *Attractor* and therefore survives the end of the body!»

«This is one of the reasons why some people have a clear memory of past lives and others remember little or nothing!»

«Does death cancel that part of the identity that diverges from the *Omega Point*?»

«Yes, it cancels the part that diverges from the *Omega Point*. Death has a very important role in the evolution of consciousness. In the absence of death, people would sink into evil.»

«You are saying that only that part of our identity that converges towards the *Omega Point*, and is beneficial for

life, reincarnates!» Gabriele said.

«Yes!»

«It is therefore wise to converge towards the *Omega Point*!» I added.

During lunch we were offered food prepared with vegetables and mushrooms. The recipes were imaginative, but there was very little fat, bread, pasta, rice, and cereals. Food production had to increase dramatically, to meet the requests of billions of people who would soon be on Mars.

The Research Center was divided into blocks, neighborhoods, and communities. The teleportation of the people who lived in this neighborhood was going to start

tomorrow, and this evening a party was scheduled in the central square.

The people we met this morning were waiting for us. «Let's start again with half an hour of silence!» Elisa said.

Images of food on Mars came to my mind, meeting places, squares, social cohesion, community life. This chatter of the mind was difficult to calm. I concentrated on the posture which I had learned during the Zen meditations. Vegetable based food did not make me drowsy and I felt charged with energy. The half hour of silence seemed very short.

«We have seen some dysfunctional ways we use to respond to the need

for meaning. However, there is a solution.»

Anita showed an equation on the screen:

$$\frac{I \times \cancel{Outside\ World}}{\cancel{Outside\ World}} = I$$

«This equation is named the *Theorem of Love* since it says that by uniting with the world, when we compare ourselves to the world, we remain ourselves. Union is love. In other words, the *Theorem of Love* tells that love solves the identity conflict, the existential crisis and gives meaning to life.»

«It seems very simple!» The girl on

my right said.

«Yes! But the application is not that simple!»

«Why?»

«Because we must detach ourselves from the judgment of others, we must learn not be afraid of being rejected, we must avoid valuing life through wealth, power, popularity and beauty, we must avoid addiction to groups, and we must realize that life is finalized and that we all have a mission.»

«Life is finalized?» The girl next to me repeated. «Can you be more precise?»

«I like to use the example of Steve Jobs, the founder of Apple Computer. His life shows the importance of

finalized behavior.»

Elisa remained silent as if to gather ideas, then began to talk again.

«He was unable to study and left university during the first semester of the first year and ventured to India to search for his Self. In India Jobs discovered a completely different world where people are not guided by rationality, as we do, but by intuitions. Intuitions allow to feel the future, a very powerful faculty, highly developed in India, but practically unknown in the West. To cultivate this ability, it was necessary to live a minimalist life and reduce entropy. He became vegan, refused alcohol, tobacco, and coffee, began practicing Zen meditation and detached from

the judgment and opinions of others. He repeated that others do not know the future, only our heart can show us the way.»

«Can you give us an example?»

«When Jobs returned from India, he saw an electronic board at a friend's house and had the intuition of a computer that could be held in one hand. Thirty years earlier, in 1977, he had intuited the smartphone, a pocket computer that combines aesthetics, simplicity, technology and minimalism! He felt the need for a product that had to be technologically perfect, beautiful, simple, and minimalist!

«The smartphone?»

«Yes! This was his mission, his

purpose. For him, money was exclusively a tool.»

«He had sensed the future!»

«Jobs believed that everyone has a mission. But to find it, we need to remove what is unnecessary. Jobs made what he had intuited visible. He died a few months after the presentation of the iPad, the computer that can be held in one hand, the mission of his life.»

«What do you think Jobs taught us?»

«Jobs' life shows that intelligence and creativity come from the future and that the heart carries the future into the present. As Rainer Maria Rilke said: *The future enters us, to transform itself into us, long before it happens.*»

«Were the feelings of the heart

central?»

«Jobs believed that rationality had to serve the heart. He followed long fasts to detach himself from materiality and enhance the perception of the heart and the invisible world.»

«But how does the invisible world work?»

«Syntropy nourishes the vital functions and it is converging energy. We feel syntropy as warmth and wellbeing in the solar plexus that supports vital functions. On the contrary, when syntropy is low we feel emptiness and pain. We can use these feelings like the needle of a compass!»

«Like the needle of a compass pointing towards the source of

syntropy, our *Attractor*, our mission and purpose.»

«Unfortunately,» Elisa went on, «most people are not aware of this compass and instead of converging towards the *Attractor*, they diverge in the illusion of finding fulfillment in materiality or in the expansion of their Ego.»

«But in this way the suffering increases!»

«People's concern is how to avoid suffering. We use substances that act on the autonomic nervous system, which anesthetize pain, such as alcohol and heroin, and we avoid every moment of silence.»

«To come out of the existential crisis we must avoid everything that

anesthetizes the inner feelings of the heart. Drugs, alcohol and anything we use to suppress anguish and anxiety, reduce the perception of the compass of the heart and make us short-sighted towards the future, unable to choose what is beneficial for our life. It is essential to abandon all kinds of substances in order to recover the perception of the heart.»

«Jobs followed this line, but his life was an example of great suffering! Jobs was not able to harmonize heart and brain.» The girl sitting next to me said.

«The heart and the brain represent the two polarities: the emitter pole and the absorber pole. The brain is made of gray matter on the outside

and white matter on the inside, while the exact opposite happens for the solar plexus, which we commonly call the heart. Gray matter is made up of nerve cells that allow us to think, white matter is made up of nerve fibers that allow us to feel.»

«Do you have other examples?»

«The natural example is that of Elon Musk. As you know in 1953 Werner Von Braun wrote the novel *The Mars Project*, in which a person named Elon led the colonization of Mars. It is a coincidence, but since an early age Elon was continually going into deep trances in which he saw projects that he then used for the Mars Project.»

«His trances were incredibly deep!» A participant of the group said.

«People talked to him, shook him, but there was no response, and his gaze was lost in the void. This was so troubling that the parents took him to doctors.» Anita said.

«And what did they conclude?»

«They concluded that the adenoid glands were hypertrophic and that this caused deafness.»

«Were the adenoids removed?»

«Yes, but nothing changed. Elon continued to fall into deep trances, he was absent, he was in another reality. Many of his friends reacted with violence and terror. Whatever they did to Elon he continued to remain in his world.»

«But what happened during the trances?»

«During the trances Elon saw projects, as if they were produced by computer programs. Elon says that the part of his brain that processes images was suddenly bypassed by a flow of projects.»

«Daydreams?»

«Yes, we can say so! He continually confused his dreams with reality to the point that he didn't know what was real and what was fantasy.»

«What does he say about these trances today?»

«He remembers them as wonderful moments, which allowed him to isolate from a reality that was painful.»

«Was his childhood unhappy?» The girl on my right asked.

«He lived in South Africa and was constantly bullied by his schoolmates. He was chased, beaten, and often returned home with a bloody face. But at home he found an equally horrible situation, it was as if suffering was everywhere and there was no moment of breath.»

«Was he a shy and elusive person?»

«He continually brought models of rockets which he ignited and flew during the breaks at school.»

«Even as a child, his passion were rockets!» The girl next to me added.

«He was convinced that something had gone deeply wrong with humanity and that we had to work to achieve global enlightenment. He was

passionate about solar energy and the colonization of other planets.»

«What was his outlook on life?»

«After the separation of his parents he continued to stay with his father, a person who was able to transform anything positive into negative. Already as a teenager he was convinced that a catastrophic event would wipe out humanity and that it was necessary to turn humanity in a multi-planetary civilization, independent of Earth, able to live in a completely self-sufficient way on other planets.»

«Bringing humanity to Mars became the goal of his life?!»

«The *Mars Project* became his goal. It unified all his activities. Elon does not

pursue wealth; he needs money to carry out the *Mars Project*. His goal is to save humanity from annihilation.»

«Was Elon aware of the Ice Age?»

«No, but he sensed that the time available to save humanity was short. At the age of fourteen he fell into a profound existential crisis. He couldn't find an answer to his need for meaning. In his search for meaning he was struck by a phrase from Douglas Adams that said that if we can formulate the question, we have the answer.»

«Was he able to formulate the question?»

«No, but he came to the conclusion that human conscience had to be saved in order to reach the question.»

«A kind of collective enlightenment?»

«For Elon, the goal is collective enlightenment, in which humanity will achieve the unity of body, soul and mind.»

«Is this its goal?»

«He believes that the fate of humanity depends on the ability to transform humanity into a multi-planetary civilization.»

«But how did he succeed in his enterprise?»

«Jobs, Musk and Bezos started from scratch. All three, however, had one thing in common.»

«Which?»

«That of minimizing entropy.»

«Why is it so important to reduce entropy?»

«Energy is a unity that can only be transformed and the two forces that transform it are the diverging ones of entropy and the converging ones of syntropy. Life needs syntropy and to increase syntropy the simplest way is to act on the visible part of reality, lowering entropy.»

«What does it have to do with Jobs, Musk and Bezos?»

«The lives of Jobs, Musk and Bezos testify that success is achieved by reducing entropy. Elon has reduced the entropy and costs of space travel by over ten thousand times. He did the same with electric cars. Similarly, Jobs reduced the entropy of his

products and managed to transform computers into smartphones and tablets. Bezos followed the same logic by optimizing distribution systems beyond belief.»

«It is still not clear to me.»

«I didn't say the most important thing. When we lower entropy, the invisible world of syntropy manifests itself. The Attractor guides us towards our goal and facilitates everything that leads to achieving the mission. This is how meaningful coincidences guide us towards our goal.»

«The psychologist Carl Jung and the famous quantum physicist Wolfgang Pauli called these coincidences synchronicities and developed a model in which, beside causes acting

from the past, there are causes acting from the future that manifest as synchronicities, meaningful coincidences.»

«When we reduce entropy, does magic enter in our lives?» Gabriele asked.

«Our lives become magical and we manage to achieve feats, otherwise impossible, that converge towards the *Attractor*.»

«The *Attractor* is our *Soul*?»

«Yes! Reality is not here for us, but we are here to serve the *Omega Point*. When we start serving, minimizing entropy, the flow of syntropy increases leading to simply incredible accomplishments.»

«These gifts from the invisible world,

arrives when we completely detach ourselves from material wealth.»

«Material wealth serves as a tool to pursue our purpose, our *Attractor*. It is not for us.»

«Can you go on telling about Elon?»
The girl sitting on my right asked.

«Elon's ease with computers and technology led him to dream a life in Silicon Valley. Thanks to his origins, he was able to get a Canadian passport and at the age of 17 he left South Africa. He had to adapt to the humblest and most difficult jobs. Several times he found himself without money, living almost in misery. When he finally managed to move to Silicon Valley and start his first business, with his brother, he was

so poor he had to sleep in the office.»

«Was there anything in particular that changed him?»

«In 2000 he went on vacations to South Africa where he fell ill with the worst form of malaria. Back in California, the symptoms began, and he was hospitalized, near death. He spent ten days in intensive care and took six months to recover. He was faced with death and, as it happened to Jobs, he became convinced that he didn't have to hang on to anything to make his dreams come true.»

«So what did he do?»

«He joined the Mars Society, in Los Angeles, where he became convinced he could make his teenager dream come true. He became the director of

the Mars Society and later founded the Life to Mars Foundation.»

«And when did he start with rockets?»

«By minimizing entropy, optimizing everything, he began building reusable rockets at a fraction of the cost of the competition. Elon has reduced costs by hundreds if not thousands of times. In 2002 he founded SpaceX, a totally self-financed adventure. It wasn't easy. At the end of 2008 he was bankrupt, with the world ridiculing him because he had not yet put the first satellite into orbit. Synchronicities happened and SpaceX was chosen by NASA to send American astronauts to the Space Station. In a few years, SpaceX has

become the reality that makes the most launches and that has allowed us to return to the Moon and colonize Mars.»

An exchange of views began that went on for over an hour.

The participants were thrilled. This was their last night on Earth. Two weeks ago, upon their arrival at the Research Center, they were warned that it would be a full immersion and that they would only be able to resurface on Mars.

A big farewell party was starting in the central square, with the projection on the sky screen of a film about future space missions.

With Anita we decided to spend the

night at the Research Center. Elisa accompanied us to our apartment, which was like those of the other participants. I immediately had the impression of being in a suite of a luxury cruise ship.

«Will everyone live in such beautiful apartments?» I asked.

«Moving to Mars doesn't have to be a punishment, but a step forward. There will be no poverty and housing and social conditions will be significantly better than those left on Earth. Mars must be a step forward for everyone!»

FRIDAY,
18 DECEMBER 2026

I woke with the music and sounds of the previous night's still in my ears. We had laid down on the lawn of the central square to watch the film that was shown above us, on the virtual sky, transformed into a gigantic screen. I had never seen anything like it. It was unbelievable! The emotions had been deep and strong. The vision of a simply fantastic future, where humanity would save the Earth, colonize Venus and subsequently the Moons of Jupiter and Saturn. The transition to Venus, before returning

to Earth, had to take place in a very short time to avoid structural changes in the human organism, caused by the weak gravity of Mars. Adjusting to Mars, with its lower gravity, was easy, but it would weaken the bone and muscle structure, preventing us from returning to Earth. The challenges were incredible, and the goal was to reach the *Omega Point*, the *Great Attractor of Love*, that some named *God*. Mars would have been our Noah's Ark, where humanity took refuge, together with other animal and plant species, for a short period before continuing the journey.

From the terrace came the chirping of birds and the air was crisp. I had slept well and soundly, which hadn't

happened to me for a long time! Moving to Mars was a real leap forward. A harmonious life, high quality environments, and people who feel they have a purpose. No more depression, anguish, and existential crises.

Before going to the teleportation area, I stopped at a bar near the school. People walked quietly in the park. In a few days they would be on Mars, in a similar environment, but with extremely important tasks for the *Mars Project*.

Teleportation had started at six in the morning. On arrival to Mars people were asked to dedicate the first few days to adapting to the new environment, start eating again and

celebrate the beginning of their new life.

Gabriele joined me. «*Attractors* are magical!» He said. «Just think how they guide life to shapes, projects and structures!»

«When were *Attractors* discovered?»

«Hans Driesch was perhaps the first to demonstrate that life is governed by a causality acting from the future.»

«Who was Driesch?» I asked.

«Driesch was one of the pioneers in experimental research in embryology.»

«The study of the very early stages of life?»

«He discovered final causes which act top down, from the global to the analytic, from the future to the past,

and not from the bottom up, as it happens with classical causality.»

«Causes that guide matter?»

«Driesch showed that final causes lead living matter to develop, to shape and show their biological potential.»

«What name did Driesch give to these final causes?»

«He named them *entelechies* which in Greek means something which contains within itself its own end or purpose and which evolves towards this end.»

«What do entelechies do?»

«When normal development is interrupted, entelechies allow the organism to reach the same end in another way.»

«For example?»

«Driesch used sea urchin embryos. By separating the cells of the sea urchin embryo after the first cell division, he expected each cell to develop into the corresponding half of the animal for which it was designed or programmed, but instead he found that each develops into a full sea urchin.»

«Incredible!»

«This also happens in the four-cell phase: each cell develops a complete sea urchin, albeit smaller than usual. It is possible to remove pieces from the eggs, mix the blastomeres and interfere in many ways without affecting the result. It seems that every single monad in the egg cell can form any part of the complete

embryo. When two young embryos are joined, a single sea urchin is obtained and not two sea urchins.»

«Entelechies lead towards a final cause!» I added.

«Towards an *Attractor*! When we act on an embryo, the surviving cells continue to respond to the *Attractor*. The structure that is reached is similar to that which would have been obtained from the original embryo.»

«Isn't the final form caused by the past, by a program, a design acting from the past?»

«Any changes we introduce in the past lead to the same result. Even when a part of the system is removed or normal development is disturbed, the same final shape is always

achieved.»

«Do you have other examples?»

«Another example is that of tissue regeneration. Driesch studied the process by which organisms are able to replace or repair damaged structures.» Gabriele replied.

«Plants and animals have extraordinary regenerative abilities!»

«It's true! Take a planaria for example.»

«What is a planaria?»

«It is a flat worm. If you cut a planaria into pieces, each piece regenerates a complete worm. These extraordinary regenerative abilities are also seen in many vertebrates.»

«For example?»

«If the lens of a newt's eye is

surgically removed, a new lens is regenerated from the edge of the iris, while in the normal development of the embryo the lens are formed in a very different way, starting from the skin.»

«Have other scientists suggested something similar?»

«In 1926 the Russian scientist Alexander Gurwitsch and the Austrian biologist Paul Alfred Weiss suggested the existence of a new causal factor, different from classical causality, which they called the morphogenetic field.»

«I have heard this term before!» I said.

«According to these two scientists, morphogenetic fields control the

development of the body shape. Classical causation fails to explain the development towards a form.»

«Didn't Darwin explain this?»

«Darwin's believed that since more individuals are produced than can survive, there must be a struggle for survival that selects the most suitable individuals. Sexual reproduction allows these individuals to survive and become a stable trait. But this thought doesn't hold up!»

«Why?»

«Let's take amino acids which are the building blocks of life, but they are not yet living forms. How do amino acids combine into proteins?»

«By chance?»

«The proteins involved in cell

metabolism are made up of chains comprising more than ninety amino acids. Combinatorial calculations show that over ten to six hundred permutations are required to combine amino acids into a single spontaneous protein by chance.»

«Ten to the six hundred?»

«Yes! A number with six hundred zeros. A number that is higher than all the possible spontaneous combinations in the entire history of the universe, starting from the Big Bang.»

«How can you say this?»

«In a work published in the American Scientist, Walter Elsasser showed that in the billions of years of our Universe's life no more than ten

to one hundred and six events have occurred, even considering the nanosecond level. Consequently, any event that requires a combinatorial value greater than ten to one hundred and six is simply impossible.»

«The number ten to the six hundred is far greater!»

«Yes, it is far greater than all possible random combinations in the history of the entire Universe. In other words, the possibility that only one protein was formed by chance is nil. Elsasser concluded his work by saying that *the notion of chance in biology has no logical basis, its use to explain life is metaphorical at best, but there is a danger that this metaphor could lead attention in the wrong direction.*»

«There is no possibility that a single protein is formed by chance?!» I said.
«And living organisms?»

«Chance does not explain the transition from simple to complex, it does not explain the formation of life! Life is not the result of chance!»

«Is Darwin's theory wrong?»

«Natural selection operates only at the microevolution level.»

«That is?»

«When organisms adapt to the environment by eliminating the unnecessary part of genetic information, we speak of microevolution, when organisms produce new functions, organs or structures, adding new genetic information, we speak of

macroevolution.»

«Is macroevolution driven by *Attractors*?»

«Driesch believed that entelechies, *Attractors*, are organized in hierarchies, which converge in an ultimate entelechy, in a *Final Attractor*.»

«The same vision of Teilhard de Chardin!» I said.

«Can you summarize Teilhard's thinking?» He asked.

«Pierre Teilhard de Chardin was a paleontologist and a Jesuit priest. He died in 1955. Teilhard argued that while astronomy describes the physical world starting from an initial point, the Big Bang, paleontology sees the origin of life starting from an end point, which Teilhard named the

Omega Point. According to Teilhard, life originates from the future!»

«And how did the Vatican react?»

«Teilhard was exiled to China, and the Holy Office, chaired by Cardinal Ottaviani, required religious congregations to withdraw Teilhard's books from all libraries. The decree stated that the Jesuit texts offend Catholic doctrine and warned the clergy to defend the spirits, especially of the young, from the dangers of the works of Father Teilhard de Chardin and his disciples.»

«Did the exile influence Teilhard's thinking?»

«As a paleontologist and evolutionary scientist Teilhard searched for the transitional species

predicted by Darwin's theory, but he discovered that each species is driven by *Attractors*, final causes acting from the future, organized in hierarchies that converge in an ultimate *Attractor*, which he named the *Omega Point*. For Teilhard the *Omega Point* is *God*, the *Force of Love*, the *Unified Field* that moves and connects everything.»

«In physics the term field is used when *Attractors* are at play. We have the gravitational field, the electromagnetic field and the particle field.» Gabriele said. «Fields are observed but not understood in terms of classical causality. Syntropy replaces the terms entelechies and fields with that of *Attractor!*»

«Is an *Attractor* a cause that acts from

the future by generating a field?» I asked.

«The biologist Rupert Sheldrake starting from René Thom's theory of catastrophes, which places *Attractors* at the end of any evolutionary process, suggested that morphogenesis, that is, the development of forms, is driven by *Attractors*.»

«Did Sheldrake provide any experimental evidence?»

«Yes! If we observe individuals of the same species, we see that they are able to share knowledge, without using any physical transmission.»

«Some kind of telepathy?»

«When a mouse learns to solve a task, the other mice of the same

species show the ability to solve the same task faster. The more mice learn to solve the task, the easier it is for each mouse of the same species to solve the task.»

«How far is this knowledge sent?»

«If mice are trained to solve a task in a laboratory in London, similar mice learn to solve the same task more quickly in laboratories around the world. This effect occurs in the absence of known connections between laboratories.»

«Does this only happen with mice?»

«It is observed for all living species and for all those phenomena that are caused by *Attractors*, such as crystals. The ease of crystallization increases with the number of times the

operation has been performed, even in other parts of the planet, without any way in which these crystallization nuclei could have contaminated each other.»

«Does Sheldrake explain these results using the concept of *Attractors?*»

«Sheldrake uses the term morphogenetic field. An expression that describes, but does not explain!»

I searched with my phone and then read aloud. «*Today, gravitational and electromagnetic effects are explained in terms of fields. For example, Newtonian gravity emerges in some unexplained way from material bodies and spreads through space, fields are today the primary reality of modern physics and are used to describe both material*

bodies and the space around them. The image is complicated by the fact that there are different types of fields. There is the gravitational field, the theory of quantum fields and so on.» I stayed silent for a moment and then added: «Sheldrake says that fields emerge in some unexplained way!»

«Fields guide the way energy is organized. They have physical effects, but they are not a type of physical energy. Syntropy shows that fields are caused by *Attractors*. Instead of morphogenetic fields it would be better to talk about *Morphogenetic Attractors*. *Attractors* are at the basis of formative causality, morphogenesis, macroevolution and the maintenance of the shape of living systems at all

levels of complexity, not only on the surface, but also in internal processes.»

«Do *Attractors* provide the project, similarly to Driesch's entelechies?» I asked.

«Take a house. We need building materials and a project that contains the shape of the house. If the project is different, the same building material can be used to produce a different house.»

«The project of the house is the field, the *Attractor*?»

«The Attractor is the project. The project is not present in the building materials, which can therefore be used in many different ways. The design gives stability and brings materials to

converge and cooperate, despite individual differences. The project is syntropy, it is cohesion. It brings the parts to converge.»

«Is this also true for life?»

«It is true for cells, organs, trees and all living systems in general. For each species, for each type of cell and organ, there is at least one *Attractor* that coincides with the project. Each project creates a morphogenetic field that guides the system towards a form.»

«But where is the information stored?» I asked.

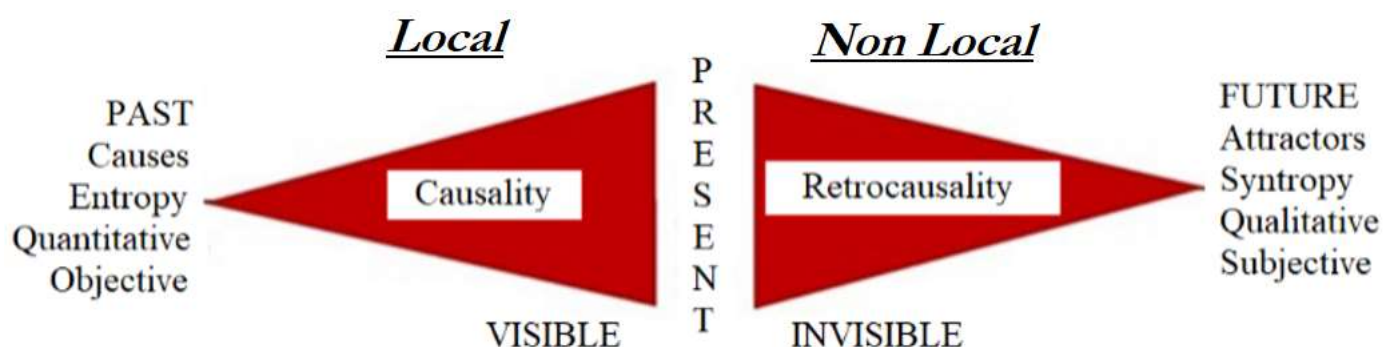
«Genes do not contain information, they are antennas that connect our cells, our body to the *Attractors* that contain the project. When these

antennas fail, the project is not received properly and the cells go crazy, are no longer finalized and turn into cancer cells.»

«Syntropy is therefore an intelligent energy that acts from the future by providing projects and guidance!»

«While entropy massifies and destroys, syntropy converges towards the future, towards projects and *Attractors!*»

Gabriele showed the diagram:



«*Attractors* are non-local, while

classical causality is local.»

«What do you mean by local and non-local?» I asked.

«Local means that the effect is transmitted by physical proximity, through a physical medium, non-local means that the effect can appear instantly even in a very distant place, without any physical connection.»

«When is non-locality possible?»

«When the effect propagates faster than light.»

«As in the case of syntropy?»

«Syntropy is energy that propagates backward in time, that moves instantaneously, faster than light. This makes *Attractors* non-local and suitable for teleportation!»

«Other magic of *Attractors*?»

«They select what is beneficial for life and make this knowledge available to all individuals who share the same *Attractor*.»

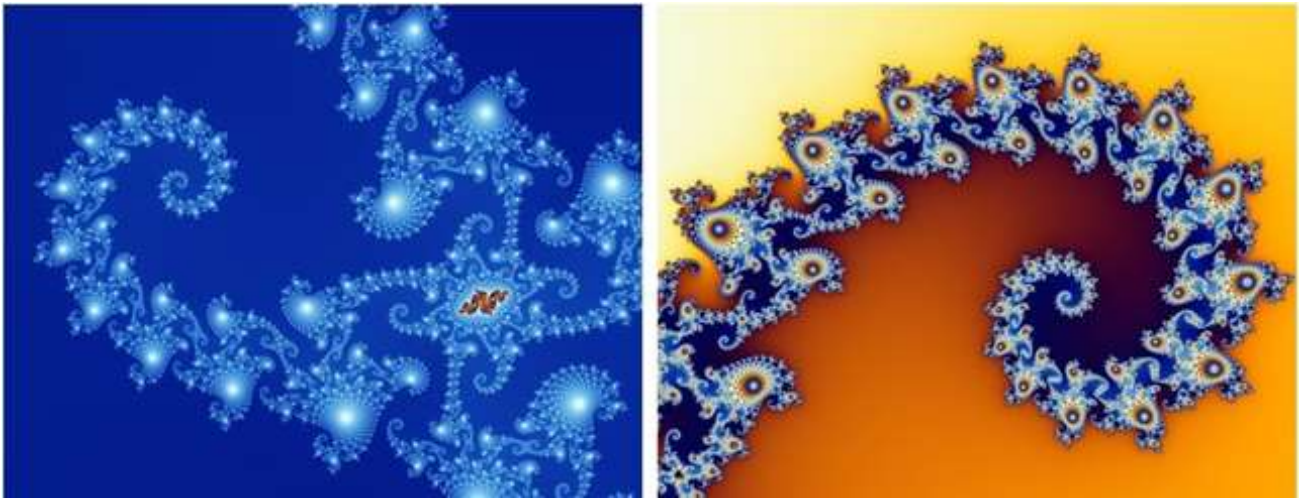
«Other magic?»

«In 1975 Benoît Mandelbrot showed that the interaction between *Attractors* and physical systems produces fractal forms.»

«What is a fractal?»

«A fractal is a geometric object that repeats itself in its structure in the same way on different scales. Fractals have an appearance that does not change even when viewed with a magnifying lens.»

Gabriele showed some pictures:



«They look like biological structures!» I said.

«Fractals are common in biological structures.»

«For example?»

«The outline of a leaf, coral growth, brain shape, nerve endings, blood arteries and coronary veins show ramifications that are fractal. The veins divide into smaller veins which divide into even smaller veins. These fractal structures appear to play an important role in the contraction and

conduction of electrical stimuli.»

«How?»

«Heart rate has a fractal structure. Neurons show fractal structures. If neurons are examined at low magnification, we see branches from which other branches start and so on. The lungs follow fractal designs that can be easily replicated on a computer. They form a tree with multiple branches and similar configurations, both at low and high magnification.»

«This proves that living systems are driven by *Attractors*!» I said.

Anita had joined and was listening to our conversation. «One big problem with teleportation is that the *Attractor* only selects what is beneficial for life.

We, on the other hand, choose directions that are often not beneficial to life.»

«What is the problem?» I asked.

«When we teleport a person's identity, the *Attractor* only transfers the part that is beneficial for life.»

«Only the part of the identity that is beneficial for life is transferred?» I repeated.

«Only the part which is functional to life, arrives.»

«What about the rest?»

«It is lost!»

«How are you dealing with this problem?»

«The training tries to tune people's identities with the *Attractor*.»

«To teleport the maximum of the

identity?» I asked.

«But this requires a profound change! Towards the *Omega Point*, the very end of life and the evolution of the Universe.»

«How is this change assessed?» I asked.

«When we converge towards the *Omega Point*, the flow of syntropy increases and the autonomic nervous system reacts more to the future.»

«Is there a way to measure this?»

«There are many ways.»

«For example?»

Elisa asked us to follow her into a classroom where about twenty young people were intent on what looked like a video game.

«What are they doing?» I asked.

«They are trying to guess which stimuli the computer will select.»

«In the first phase of the task four stimuli are shown in sequence in full screen. Each one remains on the screen for exactly four seconds. During this phase, heart rate is measured at one second intervals. In the second phase the person sees the four stimuli together and must choose the one that he thinks the computer will select in the last phase of the task. In the third and last phase, the computer randomly selects one of the four stimuli and displays it in full screen.»

In the background I heard the experimenter's voice explaining the

task to the participants. «Each test consists of three phases. In the first phase, four stimuli are displayed in succession on the monitor. In the second phase stimuli are presented together and you have to try to guess the one that the computer will select.»

The laboratory technicians were placing heart rate monitors on the index finger of each participant's left hand.

«The goal,» the experimenter added, «is to guess as many stimuli as possible. Each time you end the task the computer will show the percentage of stimuli you have guessed correctly.»

«How does this measure the connection with the *Attractor*?»

«When the connection with the *Attractor* is poor people guess randomly. The greater is the connection, the greater is the perception of the future, and the percentage of correct guesses increases.»

The room lights were dimmed, each participant was standing alone in front of a computer screen.

«You have an hour of time, after which we will discuss the results.»

We moved to the next room to observe the progress of the task. The percentage of correct guesses could be seen on a monitor. At first the values fluctuated around twenty-five percent, then they began to stabilize.

«It doesn't seem very powerful!» I

said with a slight grin.

«Wait! It takes a while for the participants to start following their heart.» Elisa replied.

Each sequence took an average of twenty seconds and after less than fifteen minutes the differences were clear.

At the end of the hour, the discussion of the results began. All the comments had to do with love.

Gabriele turned to me. «I really like this piece written by Luigi Fantappiè.» He read it aloud. «*The law of life is not the law of hatred, the law of force, of mechanical causes, this is the law of non-life, it is the law of death; the true law that dominates life is the law of ends, that is, the law of collaboration for ever higher ends, and*

this also for lower beings. For man it is then the law of love, for man to live is, in essence, to love. The law of life is the law of love that goes towards an increase in diversification. Every living being, modest or illustrious, has its own tasks and purposes which, in the general economy of the universe, are always important and great.»

Gabriele remained silent, then sent me another passage from a book by Fantappiè. «I like this too.» He read it aloud: «*What distinguishes life from non-life is the presence of syntropic, finalistic phenomena. Now as causality is considered the essence of the entropic, mechanical world, it is natural to consider finality as the essence of the syntropic world. To live, in essence, means to strive for ends. In human life, what do these ends look like? When a man is*

attracted, we say he loves. The attraction towards an end is felt as love. We see that the fundamental law of life is the law of love.»

«It is truly moving to see in the fundamental equations the law of love!» I said.

«Another example has to do with memory.»

«What?»

«Fantappiè says that the non-local properties of life lead to see memory as connections in space and time. Connections very different from those imagined until now. The coexistence of past, present and future and non-locality suggest that information can flow between distant points of space and time, giving shape to memories.»

«Are memories retrieved by these non-local links?» I asked.

«This is Fantappiè's thinking. When we remember we are connecting to the event which is still present in space-time.»

«Is the memory drawn from the event itself and not from memories stored inside our brain?»

«Yes! Like in the syntropic sessions.»

«But with syntropic sessions we have the toroid that connects our attention to the *Attractor*.»

«In normal life, emotions establish the connection with past but still present events, from which we can draw information.»

«But the *Attractor* selects the information, favoring positive

memories!»

«Negative memories are removed. The removal is due to the fact that harmful emotions do not activate the space-time connection!»

«A simply revolutionary vision!» I replied.

Anita broke into our conversation. «Yes, a simply revolutionary vision which however makes teleportation problematic!»

«What do you mean?» Gabriele asked.

«Only the part of the identity and memories that the *Attractor* selects is teleported. The harmful parts are blocked instead.»

«Isn't that a good thing?!» Gabriele asked.

«Yes and No. The selection made by the *Attractor* can have an extremely positive effect. It leads people to feel at peace with themselves and with the world. But when the harmful part is the majority, as unfortunately it happens with most people, the effects can be complex. People who lose their identity are no longer able to carry out daily activities.»

«Then, what must be done?»

«We must work now, before departure, we must tune people with their *Attractor* and the *Omega Point*. Otherwise, the teleportation may not work. We would end with a body devoid of its identity.»

«But leaving people on Earth means condemning them to death!» I said.

«Do you know about the *twentieth parallel movement*?»

«Vaguely!»

«It wants to save part of humanity within the twentieth parallel and build transparent pyramids. People who are not teleportable could be saved thanks to this project.»

«But at some point they too will have to leave!»

«With the movement of the twentieth parallel we are starting a cooperation to tune people to the *Attractor* and make them teleportable.»

«How many people will be teleported to Mars in the next two years?» I asked.

«Less than five billion. With the others, the collaboration of the

twentieth parallel movement will be necessary.»

«The twentieth parallel movement thinks it can save a billion people at most. What will happen to the others?» Gabriele asked.

«Those who are saved will have to drastically reduce their entropy, this will take people to focus on the *Omega Point*. By drastically reducing meat consumption, more than ten billion people could live within the twentieth parallel.»

With Anita we chose a Chinese restaurant near the school and sat outside.

«You said that only those who converge towards the *Attractor* can be

teleported.»

«With teleportation we can transfer the *feeling of being*, that is, the *Soul* of the person, the connection with the *Attractor*.»

«But what can't you teleport?»

«The negative part of the person's identity. Those memories and habits that do not converge towards the *Omega Point*.»

«This seems positive to me!»

«Not exactly. The majority of people, even the most advanced and accomplished ones, find it difficult to harmonize the rational part with the emotional one, the visible with the invisible.»

«So what happens?»

«The term consciousness indicates

very different situations. For example, the mathematician Chris King, starting from the dual solution of the energy equation, associates consciousness to free will and argues that free will emerges from the fact that we are constantly faced with choices. We continually must choose whether to follow the head or the heart. Information that comes from the past is processed by the head, while information that comes from the future, from the *Attractor*, takes the form of emotions, intuitions and visions, and is processed by the heart.»

«Can't these two aspects coexist?» I asked.

«They should coexist, but generally

we tend to be overly rational or overly irrational and emotional.»

«What about those who have had great visions, like Elon Musk?»

«Even these people find it difficult to harmonize these two polarities. For example, Musk as a young man was unbalanced towards the invisible, syntropic part, then he became unbalanced towards the rational part.»

«How can we harmonize these two polarities?»

«It is not easy. Our planet also exhibits this polarization. The Western world tends towards rationality, and the Eastern one towards the invisible and the heart.»

«These polarities must converge in a new culture where visible and

invisible cooperate together!»

«Not even our body did it!»

«What do you mean?» I asked.

«Just think of the perfect division of the brain into two hemispheres, where the left hemisphere is the seat of rational logical reasoning, linear time, and language, while the right hemisphere processes intuitions, emotions and feelings. This anatomical specialization shows that our organism has difficulties in harmonizing these two polarities.»

«How can harmony be achieved between these two polarities?»

«Harmonizing these two polarities is the challenge that awaits us. I have the impression that the *Mars Project* will help us to harmonize these two

polarities.»

«It is a challenge of fundamental importance!»

«Logical-rational thinking is characterized by objective and quantitative information that is perceived as certain, while intuitive thinking is characterized by qualitative experiences that are perceived as uncertain. In the West the tendency is to follow the head by penalizing the heart, intuitions and the invisible part of reality.»

«Experiments on pre-stimuli reactions suggest that the solar plexus connects us to the *Attractor*, the source of vital energy, and is therefore the seat of the feeling of being.»

«But the brain is the seat of free will!»

«The mind,» Anita added, «can be described on three levels: the conscious mind which is associated with the head and free will, the unconscious mind which is associated with the autonomic nervous system and body memories, and the superconscious mind which is associated with the *Attractor* and the *Soul*.»

«Can you be more precise?» I asked.

«The *conscious mind* to which we are tuned during the time we are awake connects us to the physical reality. The conscious mind mediates the feelings that come from the unconscious mind, with information that comes from the physical reality. The conscious mind is characterized

by free will.»

«While the unconscious mind?»

«The *unconscious mind* governs the vital functions of the body such as the heartbeat, digestion, regenerative functions, growth, development and reproduction. Furthermore, it implements highly automated programs, which allow to carry out many complex activities, without having to think about them, such as walking, cycling, driving, etc. The autonomic nervous system receives syntropy and is therefore the seat of the feeling of being. Memories of the unconscious mind are accessed thanks to altered states of consciousness such as hypnotic trance.»

«And the superconscious mind?»

«The *superconscious mind* is our *Attractor*, our *Soul*. The *Attractor* is our goal, our purpose, it is what animates us and is the source of syntropy and vital energy.»

«What is the difference between *Soul* and *Spirit*?» I asked.

«The *Attractor* and the *Soul* coincide. *Spirit* is the invisible part of reality, governed by syntropy, which unites *Souls* together.»

«What some call the *Unified Field*?»

«Yes!»

«What were you saying about the *Attractor* and the superconscious mind?»

«*Attractors* are organized according to hierarchies. The summit is the *Omega*

Point and at the most peripheral levels we have the individual *Attractors*. Above the individual level we have the *Attractor* of our species. This *Attractor* receives the experiences of all the individuals of the species. It selects what is beneficial and shares it with all.»

«You said that the *Attractor* of the individual shows the way.»

«Furthermore, being connected with the *Attractors* of higher degree provides solutions, is a source of inspiration, intuition and intelligence that allow to solve problems. Sends messages through dreams, or in the form of feelings of anticipation.»

«Can you repeat the difference between conscious, unconscious and

superconscious, but in a more precise way?» I asked.

«The *conscious mind* chooses between past and future, and is characterized by evaluation processes. It is at the basis of free will and decision-making processes. The future provides motivations and direction, while the past provides tools and experiences. Studying neurological patients affected by decision making deficits Antonio Damasio noted that the future is not felt by those with lesions of the prefrontal cortex.»

«What does the prefrontal cortex do?»

«It integrates the signals that come from the body. Patients with lesions of the prefrontal cortex show the

absence or imperfect perception of inner feelings and a behavior that Damasio describes as *short-sighted towards the future.*»

«Are you saying that feelings play a role in decisions?»

«Damasio showed that feelings play an important role in the decision-making processes, they help to choose in an advantageous way, without having to produce advantageous evaluations. The past/future duality manifests itself as head/heart duality, left/right hemisphere, rationality/intuition. The left hemisphere is the seat of reasoning, the right hemisphere of intuitions, symbols, colors and of the global approach. The left hemisphere deals

with the outside world, is objective and uses linear reasoning; the right hemisphere deals with the inner world, is intuitive and uses a global approach made of feelings and images.»

«In general we tend to overlook insights, as it is widely believed that life must be based on facts.» I said. «What can you add to the unconscious mind?»

«The *unconscious mind* is closely related to the autonomic nervous system. The autonomic nervous system acquires syntropy and distributes it in the form of vital energy, nourishing the regenerative processes and connecting the individual with the *Attractor*.»

«Through the *Attractor* we receive the projects of our body!» I said.

«The individual *Attractor* is connected to the *Attractors*. For each function and organ we have an *Attractor*, which contains the project.»

«So, do *Attractors* allow the transition from the simple to the complex?!»

«When we try to explain the complexity and order of physical bodies and living species, solely as a result of past causes, we are faced with paradoxes, such as the fact that random mutations can only increase disorder and structural differences.»

«Instead, in the real world we are witnessing an incredible convergence of biological structures towards common projects, despite individual

differences!» I said.

«We can certainly identify different races among human beings such as Europeans, Asians and Africans, but there is something that unites them all, making them part of humanity. Considering only the past it is impossible to explain the convergence towards the same species and the stability of the species over time.»

«Syntropy suggests that species are associated with *Attractors*!»

«*Attractors* unite individuals into races and species. Individual's positive experiences are selected and redistributed by the *Attractor*. The individual members of the same *Attractor* can in this way receive knowledge and solutions without any

physical contact.»

«Do *Attractors* transform information into intelligent and purposeful information, which is retransmitted to all the other individuals in a non-local way?»

«The verb to inform means to give shape and derives from the Latin term in-formation. Aristotle believed that information is a fundamental activity of energy and matter. Information does not have an immediate meaning, like the word knowledge, but rather implies the development of forms and solutions.»

«Does the autonomic nervous system receive in-formation?»

«The autonomic nervous system, the unconscious mind, is guided by

emotions that lead to specific forms and solutions. It supplies vital energy to the various organs of the body and performs healing processes based on the information received from the *Attractor*. It behaves like a mechanic who consults the manufacturer's book to perform repairs and keep the system as close to the design as possible. The project is not mechanical and the instructions are written with the ink of love.»

«Do emotions play a fundamental role in connecting with the *Attractor*?»

«Emotions are the basis of all the involuntary functions of the body. The autonomic nervous system is responsible for controlling the movement of muscles and limbs, it

governs the functions of the body that do not require conscious choices, such as digestion, heartbeat, assimilation of food, cell regeneration.»

«These are processes that are completely unknown to our conscious mind!»

«We don't know how they are performed and, often, we don't even know they exist. It is not necessary to be a doctor or a biologist to digest food or regenerate tissues.»

«The body knows everything independently of our conscious mind!»

«It shows an extraordinary level of intelligence. It regulates these processes, expressing the ability and

potential of an intelligence that is incredibly superior to ours. It memorizes behavioral patterns which it then performs autonomously and automatically and which are maintained over time, giving rise to habits and memories of the body. It repeats patterns, until they become habits, independently of our will.»

«The conscious mind often does not know what is stored in the unconscious mind!»

«The unconscious mind can open incredible scenarios in the processes of knowing ourselves. The unconscious mind also acts as a guardian of information that the conscious mind cannot handle.»

«Very interesting! Can you tell me

more about the superconscious mind?»

«The superconscious mind coincides with the *Attractor*. It is our *Soul*. It is the purpose and the end of our existence. It resides in the *Unified Field*, the quantum space-time that is everywhere inside and outside us. We can get in touch with the *Soul* by admiring the beauty of nature, turning our attention to our interior and in infinite other ways. Since syntropy is converging energy, a good connection with the *Attractor*, with our *Soul*, is signaled by feelings of love, warmth, and wellbeing in the solar plexus. On the contrary, an inadequate connection is signaled by feelings of emptiness and pain which are usually

named anxiety and which can be accompanied by symptoms of the autonomic nervous system, such as nausea, dizziness and feelings of suffocation.»

«These types of suffering are now very widespread!»

«The superconscious mind allows to experience visions of the future, insights, inspirations and higher levels of awareness, which are not accessible to ordinary states of the conscious mind. We constantly interact with the superconscious mind which shows the direction and provides goals and purpose to our life.»

«Should we avoid what reduces the perception of the heart?»

«The superconscious mind acts as an

inner guide, solves problems and leads towards wellbeing. The mathematician Henri Poincaré noticed that discoveries came to him at the most unlikely moments, for example during a trip to the mountains, while he was talking to a person, or walking along the beach. Suddenly the mind lit up with the new discovery and in the heart he perceived a feeling of truth similar to love.»

«Poincaré wrote an essay on intuitions.»

«Poincaré believed that intuitions are by far more intelligent than rationality.»

«Why?»

«Because among the infinite

possibilities, the unconscious is able to identify the correct one and illuminate it with emotions of beauty, harmony and elegance.»

«How could you summarize the characteristics of the superconscious mind?»

«The superconscious mind is the *Attractor*, our *Soul*. It provides vital energy and syntropy. It illuminates the direction towards our mission with insights, intelligence and projects.»

«How can we improve the superconscious mind?»

«Love, inner silence, orientation to the future, help us improve the connection with the *Attractor* and strengthen the superconscious mind.»

We moved to the teleportation area. I asked Irem to update us. «We are checking the download of the memories and so far things are going well.» She replied.

«How do you check?»

«We compare the memories people have with those they had before teleportation. The overlap is greater than ninety-five percent. Later we will evaluate if it is necessary to reconstruct some missing memories.»

Gabriele: «The *Attractor* works like the cloud of computers.»

«What do you mean?» I asked.

«Think about phone numbers. When we change SIM card, the numbers we have in the old SIM are lost. Our own number remains the same, our *Soul* is

the same, but only the numbers that are in the cloud, in the *Attractor*, are saved.»

«You are saying that it is necessary to save our memory in the *Attractor*?»

«That's right. But, the *Attractor* operates a selection, and keeps only the information that is functional and beneficial for life, the other is lost.»

«Why is it lost?» I asked.

«Teleportation is like changing the SIM, we only keep the memories that are in the *Attractor*. Upon arrival, the body is identical, but purified of all that is harmful. Our *Soul*, the feeling of being, is the same. The old body dissolves in the starting tub and with it all the memories that the *Attractor* has rejected.»

«Does this create problems?»

«The same ones of the transition from one SIM card to another. If you have saved numbers, programs and passwords in the cloud, in the *Attractor*, nothing changes.»

«In general, changing SIM brings an improvement. The phone is faster, more modern, with the latest and most updated programs.»

«The same happens with those who are teleported. They find themselves in a better, more efficient, disease-free body.»

«But they risk losing some memories!»

«This is the work we have to do during the training. We must tune the person with the *Attractor*.»

«And transfer the maximum quantity of memories in the *Attractor*?»

«*Attractors* are organized in a hierarchy that converges to the *Omega Point*, the source of the energy of love.»

«Is there an *Attractor* for each person!»

«Yes, but we are all part of the same unity, of the same energy, of the same *Unified Field*. At the peripheral level we are individualized, with an *Attractor* for each person.»

«To preserve the identity, we must therefore maximize the connection with our *Attractor*.»

«Yes. But this implies a profound change.»

«What kind of change?» I asked.

«We must move from a vision in which we consider ourselves to be at the center of the Universe, to a new vision in which we consider ourselves servants of the *Omega Point*.»

«And how?»

«By canceling our Ego!»

«To keep our identity, we have to cancel our Ego?!!» I replied.

«Only in this way we can discover the meaning of our life!»

«To keep our identity we must zero our Ego?! It seems a paradox!»

«Most people believe that only by inflating their Ego they can find the meaning of their life. It is exactly the opposite and it is difficult to accept!»

With Anita we decided to return

home via the Pincian Hill, one of the seven hills of Rome.

The Pincian Hill is an important place for us. Our story began there.

The dome of Saint Peter stood out in front of us, in the middle of a gorgeous intense sunset that covered almost half of the sky. I was contemplating this panorama when Anita called me back to reality, pointing to the Vatican.

«You are admiring the symbol of temporal power!» She said with a smile.

I thought back to the Council of Nicaea, which had changed Christianity into a tool of power oppressing those who lived in the message of love.

«Jesus' message of love has been transformed into a tool of power.» I replied.

«Just think of the Crusades!»

«In the name of God, in the name of divine love, the most nefarious crimes have been carried out.»

«But why?» Anita asked.

I shook my head. «To keep humanity away from Love and Truth!»

«What about syntropy?»

«It has been censored in every possible way! Hundreds of scientists have been eliminated!»

«But why is syntropy so frightening?»

«As you know, the experiments on retrocausality were indisputable and questioned the very foundations of materialistic science.»

«You make me shiver!»

«Any reference to syntropy was deleted and censored.»

«Did anyone in the Vatican support the theory of syntropy?»

«Pope Paul VI and John Paul First, but they were assassinated.»

«Entropy versus syntropy?»

«The good versus evil?»

«Syntropy coincides with the message of love! For this reason it scares?»

«We have always been dominated by the forces of evil.»

«I too have this impression!»

SATURDAY,
19 DECEMBER 2026

I arrived at Research Center quite early. Gabriele was already at work. When he heard me enter he turned towards me and said: «I've always wondered what the difference between math and statistics is!»

I put my jacket on the back of a chair and thought for a moment. «Statistics is the language of living systems, while mathematics is the language of physical systems!»

«Sounds right to me, but I can't grasp the concept.»

«Mathematics is based on exact laws,

while statistics on probabilistic laws.»

«The same difference that exists between particles and waves?»

«Particles are studied using math, whereas waves are studied using probability.»

«Is the difference between mathematics and statistics the same as between entropy and syntropy?»

«Mathematics studies physical entropic phenomena, while statistics studies the syntropic phenomena of life.»

«I thought statistics as a B-grade math!» Gabriele said.

«When I was in the Faculty of Statistics the Dean, Vittorio Castellano, began to study the link between statistics and life and asked

me to help him.»

«Did he know that mathematics applies to the entropic world, while statistics applies to the syntropic world?»

«It was clear to him that mathematics is our window on the physical world, while statistics is our window on the world of life and that confusing mathematics and statistics means confusing entropy and syntropy.»

«Did Castellano know about syntropy?»

«Luigi Fantappiè, the discoverer of syntropy, taught at the Institute of Mathematics, the building next to Statistics, and after the Second World War they became good friends.»

«You discussed a thesis on syntropy

at Statistics!»

«The theory of syntropy had been censored and it was impossible to find any material. All the folders on syntropy and advanced waves had been removed from the personal library in the home of Luigi Fantappiè.»

«Did Vittorio Castellano help you with syntropy?»

«I had formulated the theory of syntropy, and Castellano tried to describe it to me, but he was not clear. So I continued to develop it on my own.»

«What did Castellano think of your thesis?»

«Castellano was seventy-two years old. He considered my thesis the best

he had ever seen at Statistics. It was the last thesis he followed before retiring.»

«How did the other professors react?»

«They didn't react well. They had all graduated with Castellano and, when Castellano said that he considered my thesis the best he had ever seen, they were upset. After my presentation they debated almost for four hours, behind closed doors, and in the end they gave me full marks, but without praise.»

«What was your thesis about?»

«It dealt with the link between statistics and syntropy and between the methodology of differences and entropy. It explored the methodology

of concomitant variations that allows to study entropic and syntropic phenomena together, laying the foundations for a science where quantitative and qualitative, objective and subjective can merge.»

«How?»

«With the methodology of concomitant variations and with non-parametric statistical techniques.»

«Can you be clearer?»

«Parametric statistical techniques, together with the methodology of differences, allow to study the entropic world, while non-parametric techniques, together with the methodology of concomitant variations, allow to study both the entropic and the syntropic aspects.»

«The game between entropy and syntropy!»

«There is a nonstop interaction, an incessant passage of information and energy between these two planes. Syntropy endlessly incarnates in the visible world of entropy.»

«Was syntropy intentionally hidden?»

«Are you asking if I think we have been kept in the dark about syntropy?»

«Yes, the question is this.»

«Someone was always ready to ridicule Castellano for his interests, and my work on syntropy. Initially the faculty of statistics was linked to life sciences, then it was transformed into a kind of mathematics, as you say second order mathematics. Students

have no knowledge of the link between statistics and life.»

«I believe that syntropy was intentionally hidden!»

«This has become clear to me with the experiments on retrocausality, which confirmed the theory of syntropy. The attacks were not on a scientific level, but on a personal level.»

«Was someone censoring this knowledge?»

«We now know who is behind this censoring, promoting a false science and a false narrative.»

«False narrative?»

«Are we the first civilization on this planet?»

«A narrative without ice ages!»

«We are told that we need to eliminate CO₂.»

«But CO₂ is the product of life! Eliminating CO₂ means eliminating life. CO₂ is not the cause of the rise in temperatures!»

«We are told that life originates by chance. Darwin's theory is the only one that is taught, while scientists like Teilhard de Chardin are exiled and eliminated, and their works removed from libraries and universities!»

«Eliminated?»

«More than a thousand syntropy-related scientists have been eliminated since the Second World War!»

«And what role did the Vatican play?»

«It promoted a mechanistic science.»

«Are you saying that syntropy is incompatible with religion?»

«The Vatican needs a science limited to the entropic, material and visible aspects, so that religion can deal with the more important syntropic, intangible and invisible aspects. With the introduction of syntropy, science incorporates spirituality and the Vatican loses its power.»

«Can science and religion merge in a new discipline?»

«Science and religion deal with the two polarities, one entropic and the other syntropic. These two polarities are part of the same unity. Syntropy harmonizes these two polarities.»

«But not in a religious way!»

«In a non-dogmatic way! Each

person must find the path to spirituality in a personal way. Each path is different!»

«Isn't there a truth to which one must conform?»

«I like to imagine a mountain.»

«What?!»

«Imagine a large round mountain, where the summit is the *Omega Point*, the *Great Attractor*, the *Unified Field*, the love energy of *God*. We are at the base, and each one in a different point of the perimeter.»

«So?»

«We have to find our own path to the *Omega Point* and each path is unique and personal.»

«And the spiritual guides?»

«It is of primary importance not to

rely on others. We must discover and experience our own path which is unique and personal. What we can receive from others are tools. For example, a mountaineer can buy shoes, a rope, a compass, a jacket, a backpack, some provisions. But we are the ones who must climb the mountain. We all start from different points, which are unique. We must look for our path. Others can help, but they can also mislead us!»

Anita had joined us. «I'd like to discuss the issue of the teleportation of the identity.» She said.

«The fact that only the part that converges towards the *Omega Point* can be teleported?» I replied.

«The non-local connection provided by the *Attractor* allows to transfer only the part of the identity that converges towards the *Omega Point*.»

«Only the one that is tuned to the *Omega Point*!» Gabriele pointed out.

«The rest is lost and upon arrival we risk having people who are different.»

«Do people know?»

«The problem will arise with the exodus. We have not yet figured out what to say.»

«One of the purposes of the training is to create the conditions so that the identity can be teleported. The training must tune the person to the *Omega Point*.»

«For many, the *Omega Point* is *God*,» Anita replied, «to tune the identity

with the *Omega Point* means orienting people towards *God*.»

«Are there problems with this?»

«Inserting religion in teleportation?»

«Syntropy,» I said, «inevitably expands science to spirituality. Science and religion are parts of the same unity. In my opinion, the training should promote this new vision.»

«Do you have any idea?»

«You should favor the individual path towards the *Omega Point*.»

«But how?»

«Placing each person in a multicultural and multireligious environment, dogmas, beliefs and certainties become relative and are questioned.»

«And what is the results?»

«Diversity favors the rise of one's own unique and personal path, free from cultural and religious conditioning, where the scientific approach becomes fundamental.»

«Does it work?»

«It has worked with me. I was lucky enough to grow in a multicultural and multireligious environment.»

«So what do you suggest?»

«You should organize groups in a way that maximizes diversity and cohesion.»

«And what role does cohesion play in all this?»

«Love leads towards truth, and it is nurtured by diversity. Despite our profound differences, we are all

similar, united by the same life energy.»

«Unity in diversity?»

«All religions share the message of love of the *Omega Point*.»

«Religions receive their power from this message of love,» Gabriele spoke, «although they may seem different.»

«By maximizing diversity, do we arrive at unity, at the message of love?» Anita asked.

«The message of love leads to converge towards the *Omega Point*, the goal of life.» I replied. «If you help people go towards the *Omega Point*, their attention and identity will focus in that direction, and the problem of downloading the identity disappears. The whole identity of the person

becomes functional to the *Attractor* and will be teleported.»

«Unity in diversity and the message of love! I will see how to adapt the training in this direction!»

I was again alone with Gabriele.

«I wonder if there is a struggle between good and evil!» Gabriele said.

«There has always been a struggle between these two polarities, one entropic and the other syntropic. This struggle helps humanity and life to evolve. Take for example the *Theory of Vital Needs*, it arises from the conflict between entropy and syntropy.»

«You don't seem totally convinced!»

«When I think of the FED, I don't understand the benefit to humanity!»

«Do you consider the FED, or rather

who is behind the FED, the highest expression of evil?»

«The sinking of the Titanic, the First and Second World Wars, the Great Depression, the assassination of Kennedy, the coups d'états, the elimination of leaders who try to free their countries from the dictatorship of the dollar, the elimination and censorship of thousands of scientists, the extermination of populations, pandemics and health totalitarianisms. The FED is the incarnation of evil, what the Apocalypse referred to as *The Beast*.»

«Pandemics and health totalitarianisms?»

«Take COVID-19. In China, where it started, they immediately put it under

control using effective treatments that eliminated the problem. In the West, these treatments were blocked!»

«Have they been blocked?»

«That's right! These protocols have been made illegal!»

«Can you be more precise?»

«Doctors who tried to use these protocols were initially discredited, then expelled from the Medical Associations and hospitals.»

«But why?»

«In the West, governments were intentionally promoting policies that led to the outbreak of the pandemic, thus providing justification for the use of vaccines.»

«China was the first country to be hit. They had ninety thousand cases of

infection, which they resolved in the first month of 2020, thanks to the use of effective therapies. Subsequently, they treated new cases immediately, preventing the infection from restarting.»

«In the rest of the world?»

«In the rest of the world, the pandemic began after China had solved the problem. China published all the information on the effective and easy-to-use treatments it had discovered and provided free assistance.»

«The pandemic could have been blocked at the beginning!»

«Yes, but the *scientific committees* in Western countries blocked all the effective therapies, thus allowing

COVID to spread and infect more than one hundred and fifty million people in the first year!»

«This is absurd!»

«It was planned!»

«For what purpose?»

«To get rid of Trump, the first American president not funded by the FED, who saw the FED as the number one enemy of the United States and the world.»

«All this to eliminate Trump?»

«The aim was also to drastically reduce the world population, in view of the Ice Age.»

«But they did not succeed!»

«Vaccines are now the major cause of deaths!»

«Why?»

«mRNA vaccines were used.»

«So?»

«Messenger ribonucleic acid, or mRNA, allows our body to synthesize proteins that let us use the genetic code; mRNA plays a vital role in human biology.»

«So what?»

«The manipulation of mRNA has caused and is still causing disease, sterility and the death of an incalculable number of people!»

«A genocide!»

«Yes!»

«Was it planned?»

«It had been engineered down to the smallest details!»

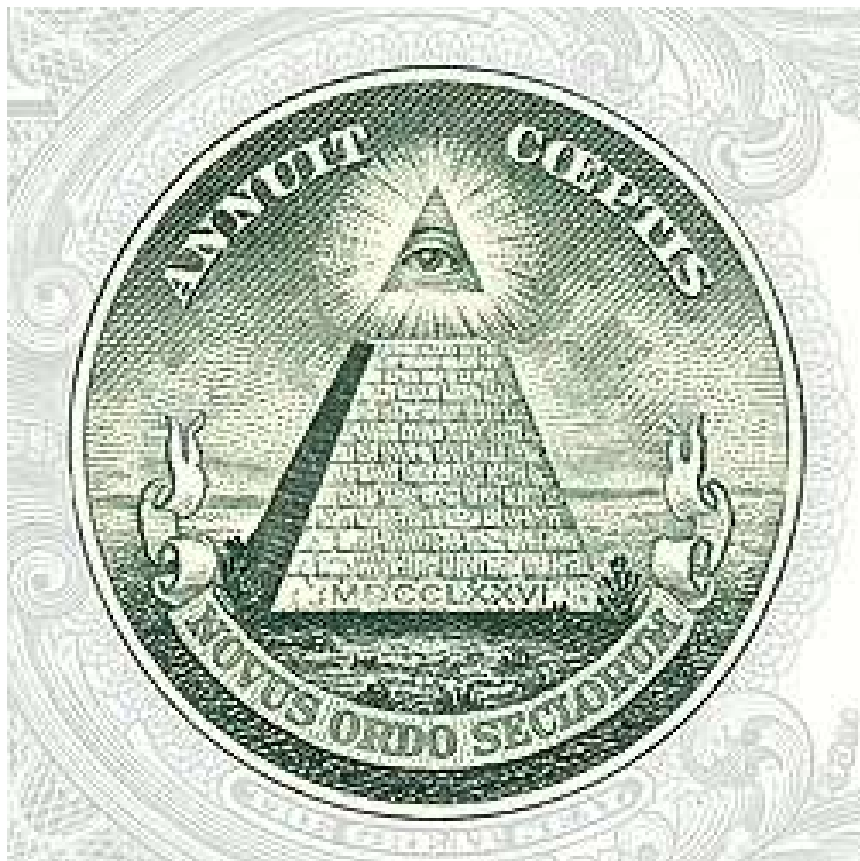
«A satanic plan to reduce the population!»

«The Illuminati have been behind all these genocides.»

«The Illuminati?»

«As you know, it is the group that detached from the Jesuit Order. Their symbol is an eye above a pyramid, with the writing at the bottom that says *New World Order*.»

I showed the symbol of the Illuminati on a dollar banknote:



«This is the seal of the FED's banknotes!» Gabriele replied.

«The FED is owned by the Illuminati!»

«Are the Illuminati the Beast of the Apocalypse?»

«Wars, crises, pandemics, tragedies and devastations are the work of the Illuminati.»

«What does the pyramid have to do with them?»

«The pyramid says that the Illuminati are aware of the secret of the Ice Age.»

«But why is it cut?»

«They want to avoid the failure of the previous civilization!»

«How?»

«The eye represents the light of science.»

«So are the Illuminati scientists?»

«The Jesuits have always given extreme importance to science and especially to the study of astronomy, with the construction of impressive telescopes.»

«But why did the Illuminati split from the Jesuits?»

«Because the Illuminati categorically reject the existence of God, they are atheist scientists!»

«And this interest in astronomy?»

«The oldest astronomical research institution in the world is the Vatican!»

«The Vatican Observatory?»

«Yes, the Vatican Observatory is the

oldest astronomical observatory in the world. Its origin dates back to the second half of the sixteenth century, when Pope Gregory the Thirteenth had the Torre dei Venti built in the Vatican and invited the Jesuits of the Roman College to manage it.»

«Since then, the Vatican has always shown great interest in astronomical research!»

«This ancient tradition reached its peak with the researches carried out at the Roman College by the famous Jesuit astronomer Secchi.»

«But why did the Vatican call Lucifer-1 the observatory built on the top of Mount Graham, the sacred mountain for the Apaches?»

«Calling it Lucifer-1 sounds

somewhat out of place for a Vatican observatory! The eye that is at the top of the pyramid of the new world order, in the dollar banknotes, is also called Lucifer!»

«Are the Illuminati evil?» Gabriele asked. «Have they always known about the Ice Age?»

«They always knew!» I replied.

«I find it disgraceful that they declared Mount Graham unsacred!»

«Where is Mount Graham located?»

«It is located in Arizona, near Tucson, near the San Carlos Apache Reservation.» I replied. «It is more than three thousand meters high and is one of the tallest peaks in Arizona. For the Apache it represents the sacred place, the great sitting

mountain. Here the ancestors of the Apache are buried, here the medicine men collect herbs to cure the population, here the Apache shamans celebrate their sacred rites.»

«Why do the Illuminati keep the Ice Age secret?»

«The new world order of the Illuminati is also known as The New Atlantis, one of the two civilizations that found refuge in the islands of the Atlantic ridge. The eye at the top of the pyramid indicates that they want to modify the pyramids.»

«How?» Gabriele asked.

«Thanks to science.»

«Even if this is done to the detriment of the rest of humanity?»

«For them, life of others has no

value!»

«What do they believe in?»

«In the strength of matter and in the search for immortality!»

«But in this way they diverge from the *Omega Point*!»

«For this reason they cannot be teleported to Mars and their identity will not reincarnate.»

«They have condemned themselves to eternal death!» Gabriele replied.

«The Illuminati are the creators of false scientific narratives. Thanks to the control of money, they direct research, publications, block and censor discoveries that are inconvenient for them, such as syntropy.»

«They have turned money into the

tool of evil!»

«Money should be the lifeblood of society! But the Illuminati turned it into the tool of evil. To progress towards the *Omega Point*, money must return to being the lifeblood of society!»

«It is very important!»

«See what people do for money! They can kill, to split families, to drag people into addictions. To get their hands on money, most people are capable of anything!»

«Who controls the money, controls the people!»

«The war between good and evil will only be won when money is redirected towards the *Omega Point*.»

«But how?»

«On Mars, the UDC will guarantee the survival of all, there will be no poverty, and money will be used as a lymph, no longer as an end.»

«Does China offer an example?»

«China has eradicated poverty, the central bank is state-owned, there is no public debt and money is used for the wellbeing of the people and the nation.»

«Will this example be replicated on Mars?»

«I lived in China, where I appreciated direct democracy and meritocracy. I have never seen a country so oriented towards the good of the nation and humanity, towards the *Omega Point*.»

«Direct democracy? Isn't China a dictatorship?»

«This is what the Chinese think of us. They believe that representative democracy is a scam, the dictatorship of the FED oligarchy.»

«And with the exodus to Mars ...»

«The evil side of the Illuminati cannot be teleported.»

«Why?»

«Because it diverges from the *Omega Point*! The exodus to Mars will cleanse humanity of the wickedness of these people!»

Gabriele remained silent, then turned to me.

«Have you had a guru, a spiritual leader?» He asked me.

«At the age of 13 I had a very strong mystical experience. My heart told me

to stop eating meat and fish, not to drink coffee or eat foods containing coffee, it forbid me alcohol and drugs, watching sport events, religious groups,...»

«Strange combination!»

«I too thought it was a strange combination. Over time I realized that I have removed from my life everything that blocks the voice of my heart. I followed this orders scrupulously and it helped me converge towards the *Omega Point*.»

«You believe in God?» Gabriele asked me.

«Syntropy and the *Omega Point* are synonymous with *God*. I like to approach this topic from the scientific side, rejecting dogmas, rites or acts of

faith.»

«You didn't answer me! Did you have a guru?»

«The only guru I ever had was a friend, a high school classmate who suffered from schizophrenia. She was an incredibly sensitive person who was expelled from her family and who asked me for hospitality.»

«A person with schizophrenia has been your guru?!»

«People avoided her, because she unveiled the hypocrisies in which we are immersed.»

«What hypocrisies?»

«We are immersed in social roles and we follow the judgment of others. We use masks, we are not authentic or spontaneous, we hide what's inside

us. We follow conventions that we don't even know exist!»

«Are you talking about the need for meaning?»

«To converge towards the *Omega Point* we must free ourselves from all these veils and free the voice of our heart!»

«Did this friend give you this teaching?»

«On the one hand my mystical experience, on the other hand this friend who removed the veils of hypocrisy. I discovered that it is necessary to learn to be authentic!»

Anita joined us. «Irem is online, she would like to guide us on a sightseeing tour.»

«With great pleasure!» I answered, almost in unison with Gabriele.

«Hi guys!» I heard Irem's voice. «Would you like to take a ride?»

«Of course!» I replied.

«I'll use the full field 3D helmet, put on your goggles and let's get started.»

The goggles showed me what Irem saw, plus I could turn around and look up and down. I had a full view, in all the directions, and it was a three-dimensional view, with the perception of depth.

«It seems to be on Mars!» I said.

«Now let's get started!» She said. «This is where I work.»

«I recognize it! I see other tubs!»

«Over a thousand people are arriving a day and by the beginning of next

week the number will rise to about twenty-five thousand. We are setting up more than one hundred arrival tubs.»

«The assessments on arrivals?»

«The assessments are giving positive results. So far, the teleportation of memories is almost perfect.»

«And are the cities ready to host all these people?» Anita asked.

«We shouldn't have any problems; robots are working full time. The speed of construction of the cities is impressive.»

«How many people can you already host?»

«Five million right now! Spaces and services are ready.»

«What happens on arrival?» I asked.

«After the assessments, the newcomer is taken to his apartment. The first three days are dedicated to exploring the environments and socializing. Then the work starts.»

«Where are you taking us now?» I asked.

«I'll take you on a tour of the community.» Irem left the building, and we entered the main square, very similar to the one I had seen in the Research Center. The only difference was the lack of trees.

«There are no trees!» I said.

«We are planting them. They are still very small, and it will take some time. We will start teleporting grown trees.»

«What construction material do you use?»

«Mainly steel. It is easy to manufacture steel here on Mars.»

«These buildings will last forever!»

«Yes! In addition, steel makes work fast and easy.»

«How are cities organized?»

«In the same way you saw at the Research Center. They are divided into communities and each community in neighborhoods and blocks. Communities are separated by productive sectors, for example around this community we have an area dedicated to hydroponic agriculture, another dedicated to steel production, one dedicated to the production of electronic components and finally an area specialized in pharmaceutical products.»

«By the end of June, all production sectors will have to be active and there will be experts capable to manage them.»

Irem had entered the sector dedicated to hydroponic agriculture.

«Agriculture develops vertically.» She said. «We optimize spaces and maximize yields, there are no seasons!»

«Are plants used to produce oils?»

«In addition to edible oils, we obtain substances used to give cohesion to materials and fibers with which fabrics and clothes are produced.»

«How long will it take to get the entire production system running?»

«A couple of months. We will be ready before the exodus begins.»

Irem took us to an apartment. It was very similar to the one at the Research Center, where I had been with Anita the previous night.

«The kitchen is missing and some services such as washing machine and dryer. The aim is to push people out of their apartments. Socialization and cohesion are essential for the wellbeing of people. Everything is designed for the wellbeing, happiness, and cohesion. In the common areas there are benches where people can stop to chat and spend time together.»

«How is the work organized?»

«Online work is favored. For example, hydroponic agriculture is highly automated, and the work is mainly of supervision and control.

These activities can be carried out at a distance, for example sitting on a bench. We try to avoid, where possible, the division of the day into work, transport, leisure and family.»

«Have you spaces for children?»

«There are no children yet and there is no pregnant woman. But many couples have already formed, and we hope to celebrate the first wedding in the next few days. The goal is to make people feel at home, at ease, to the point of wanting to have children.»

«Any contacts with Martian biological forms?»

«We are only at the beginning of the exploration of this planet. Everything is new here!»

«A new world! As it happened to the

Europeans when they went to the Americas!»

«This is the spirit! It is very positive and future-oriented.»

With Anita we decided to go home following one of our walks in the historic center of Rome.

«You never told me how you arrived to syntropy!» Anita said. «Your personal story could offer some ideas for the training of the people that go to Mars.»

I was silent for a moment. «As you know, I was born to an English mother and an Italian father with diametrically opposed visions of life.»

«Did diversity help you discover syntropy?»

«Yes! As a child, I received diverging answers to my questions and soon concluded that it was useless to ask the adults, as they did not know the answers to my questions. I decided that I should look for the answers myself.»

«And did you succeed?»

«It has not been easy! My father enrolled me in a Catholic elementary school run by nuns, probably because it was next to our house.»

«I guess you felt very uncomfortable!»

«I could not accept the dogmas and I immediately questioned the existence of God and of the creation. At the age of 7 I professed to be an atheist and refused the First

Communion.»

«Atheist?»

«I imagined going back in time and I didn't understand why suddenly everything had to disappear due to a creation.»

«And what did the nuns do?»

«Several times they called my parents to say that if they didn't force me to take the communion, the devil would take possession of me.»

«Knowing you, I guess there was no hope!»

«There was nothing to be done, I continued to declare myself an atheist, regardless of the pressures and negative judgments I received.»

«And what did you do?»

«I read and inquired. I was fascinated

by the Big Bang theory, the formation of galaxies and planets. I found an article in the National Geographic describing the universe that will collapse due to gravitational forces, and then explode again.»

«At seven, you were able to follow these topics?»

«At seven we are already very intelligent. The math I saw in the National Geographic article showed that before re-exploding the universe will compress into a space smaller than the nucleus of a hydrogen atom.»

«Incredible!»

«I started wondering how galaxies and planets can concentrate in such a small space. What is matter? Is it full or is it empty?»

«Fascinating!»

«I was wondering how an object, millions of light years away from me, can exert an attraction on me. How can my atoms apply an attraction, even if minimal, on all the other atoms in the universe? How can I attract something that I don't even know exists?»

«I had never thought about it!»

«The law of cause and effect was clear to me, but the force of gravity was a mystery.»

«And the answer to these questions?»

«I learned that among the many alternatives, it is possible to identify the right one by paying attention to the feelings of the heart.»

«Intuitive thinking!»

«I began to use the feelings of the heart to quickly find solutions.»

«For example?»

«In a short time, I became a genius in mathematics. People were asking me how I could manage to find solutions to complex problems so instantly. I tried to explain the trick, the intuitive feelings of the heart that illuminate the solution, but no one understood what I was trying to say.»

«You were a lonely child?»

«I didn't mind that.»

«In what other ways have you been exposed to diversity?»

«My father worked for the United Nations and was proud of the mountain village where he was born. He often invited his foreign

colleagues and soon the village turned into a multicultural reality. The contact with all these very different cultures favored my independent way of thinking.»

«Did this independent thinking lead you to syntropy?»

«I had just turned 13, I went skiing and during the lunch break I chose a dish with meat sauce. Suddenly I felt in my heart the order to avoid meat, coffee, alcohol, smoking, drugs, and violent behavior. My rational mind could not understand, but my heart was telling me to follow these orders.»

«And did you follow them?»

«I still follow them.» I was silent for a moment. «After several years I realized that I had eliminated

everything that interfered with the perception of the heart and I realize that these choices have helped me to discover syntropy.»

«Other situations?»

«At the age of 16 I was chosen for a scholarship. One year in the United States, hosted by an American family. I ended in the deep south. Cultural diversity was immense. From an exciting multicultural environment, I ended in a dogmatic and religious extremist environment. On the first Sunday, my American mother told me to go to church with them. I replied that I was an atheist and did not want to go to church. She replied: *It is not allowed.*»

«And what did you do?»

«I decided to get organized.»

«How?»

«Every Sunday I went to a different church. I started with white Baptists, then black Baptists, Jehovah's Witnesses, speaking in tongue meetings, Catholics ...»

«Did you go to a different church every Sunday?»

«Everywhere people were happy to welcome me and tried to convert me, repeating that their path was the only true one.»

«What did your American family say?»

«After a couple of months my American mother told me: *We talked about it and, because you are an atheist, you must be a Communist, and Communists are*

devils. We want you to go away.»

«And did you go back to Italy?»

«I found a very rich temporary family with two private planes and several Cadillacs.»

«And then?»

«Then I ended up in an extremely poor family. They didn't have money for food. We could only eat at the school cafeteria. The hygienic conditions were terrible, I had never seen a situation like this in Italy.»

«But why were they hosting you?»

«When I asked the father why they had decided to host me, he replied: *If you help someone, Jesus Christ will save you.* I couldn't understand why there could be such extreme poverty in the richest country in the world.»

«How did you feel?»

«I was the only foreign student and had to attend school clubs. I was always at the center of attention, I had to parade, but I felt alone. Everyone seemed happy, but they abused alcohol and drugs, and violence was widespread.»

«And you?»

«I fell in an existential crisis. I was wondering what was right or wrong? What is friendship? What is love? What is the meaning of life?»

«I guess you started experiencing anxiety and depression!»

«Feelings that I did not know and that I was not able to describe, and explain to others.»

«Everyone expected you to be

happy.»

«I had to give public talks in places like the Rotary Club, the Lions Club, to fund the association that organized the scholarship.»

«Did you have to pretend you were happy and thankful when you were in pain and had no one to talk to?»

«I began to count the days that remained before returning to Italy, to my old certainties.»

«An agony!»

«On April I went to Joplin, Missouri, to meet other foreign students. After lunch, I spent the whole afternoon talking with an Iranian friend. We sat on the banks of a small artificial lake. I needed to understand what anxiety and depression were. Everyone

around me seemed happy and I wondered if I was the only person suffering.»

«What did the Iranian friend do?»

«The Iranian friend told me that according to Islamic science there is another level besides matter and energy. He told me that physical energy is diverging, while this other level is made up of converging energy, which goes towards unity, love and cohesion.»

«Interesting!»

«We started talking about this other level and our imaginations started flying. A cohesive energy that is felt as warmth and wellbeing in the heart. When this energy is lacking, one feels emptiness, pain, anxiety and

depression. We began to dream a future full of this energy, where love and cohesion are the norm. A very different world from the one I was experiencing in that moment.»

«What was your reaction?»

«Suddenly I began to feel happy, to feel love. I felt that life has a meaning and that the future of humanity is not wars and destruction, but love and unity in diversity.»

«And your existential crisis?»

«That night I woke up at around 3.30. I was immersed in a luminescent orange mist that radiated warmth and love. In front of me there was a light so dense that it could be touched. This light radiated love, wellbeing, peace and tranquility.»

«Did you stay still looking at it?»

«I touched it and suddenly I saw the future of humanity unfolding in front of me. A future full of life, wellbeing, and love. I saw large transparent and luminescent structures, in which life flourished intensely. Then suddenly I was drawn into this dense orange light. I don't know how long it lasted.»

«And what happened?»

«When I got out, I felt I had received a message, a message of fundamental importance, which my rational mind, however, could not understand.»

«What about the orange light?»

«The light faded. I tried to reestablish contact, but it dissolved. I felt the cold, the darkness and the solitude of the room and a shiver down my spine.

I woke up the person next to me and asked if he had seen or heard anything, but he told me to stop making noises, he wanted to keep on sleeping. I tried to reconnect with this light of love, but I didn't know how.»

«Then you returned to Italy.»

«My parents had just separated, and instead of the old certainties I found many new uncertainties. In the mountain village, my foreign friends were no longer there. The exciting multicultural environment was gone. Anxiety and depression increased, and I felt in a tunnel of despair. I found comfort only in the memory of the orange light of love even if this was incompatible with my atheist and materialistic view of the universe.»

«What about syntropy?»

«Few months later my girlfriend called me and told me she had a new boyfriend, and our affair was over. I went to wash my face and while I saw the drops of water falling into the sink I had the vision of syntropy.»

«How?»

«I saw that converging energy must exist! I could see it in the falling drops, in the force of gravity. In addition to the diverging energy that we all know, such as light and heat, there must also be a converging energy! I saw the diverging energy governed by entropy, the tendency towards death and destruction, while the converging energy governed by a symmetrical law, *Syntropy*, that goes towards life

and love.»

«Two opposing forces!»

«I saw entropy and syntropy play, changing their proportions in the visible and invisible sides of reality in a sort of incessant dance that shapes the universe. I saw opposites attracting. A law well known in physics, but also true on a human level where opposite polarities, such as males and females, attract each other.»

«An endless game of polarities and attractions!»

«I saw all this in the synchronicities described by Carl Gustav Jung and Wolfgang Pauli. For Pauli causality acts from the past, while synchronicities act from the future.

Synchronicities are meaningful because they provide direction and purpose. I could see it in metabolism, where syntropy concentrates energy by increasing order and organization. But since the concentration of energy cannot be infinite, at a certain point, the flow reverses and energy and matter are released, activating the opposite process of entropy. I saw that this game of entropy and syntropy causes an exchange of energy and matter with the environment. Where catabolic processes are entropic and transform higher level structures into lower-level structures and anabolic processes are syntropic and transform simple structures into complex structures. A

game of construction and destruction that allows life to evolve. I suddenly understood the link between entropy and death and between syntropy and life.»

«All these considerations while a drop of water was falling into the sink?»

«Time had stopped as the pieces of the mosaic came together. In a split of a second my vision had changed. I saw that each level requires conditions: material needs, needs for meaning and for love. When these needs are unsatisfied, alarm bells such as hunger, thirst, cold, but also depression and anxiety go off.»

«And...»

«I realized that syntropy focuses our

feeling of being towards the infinitely small, while entropy expands physical reality towards the infinitely large. When we compare with the outside world, we feel to be equal to zero, thus the conflict of identity between being and non-being. If we are equal to zero, there is no reason to live. This was exactly what my existential crisis was telling me. I felt insignificant, useless, and depressed and I could not see a way out of this suffering. But as soon as I saw my existential crisis in the form of an equation, I also saw the solution.»

«The solution?»

«I named it the *Theorem of Love* because union is love.»

«What does the *Theorem of Love* say?»

«The *Theorem of Love* says that love gives meaning to life. I had found the key to my existential crisis. In a moment my suffering, my depression and anxiety dissolved. The impact of this vision has been profound.»

SUNDAY,
20 DECEMBER 2026

Gabriele was working on a teleportation experiment.

«What are you doing?» I asked.

«I am trying to send seeds to Mars, but I am having problems. The connection with the *Attractor* does not work!»

«Seeds have no water! You should send them when they germinate.»

«That's what I'll do!»

«There is an underlying problem.»

«Which?»

«The transition from inorganic to life.»

«Greeks thought that the goddess Gaia generated life from inorganic matter.» Gabriele replied.

«Spontaneous generation?» I said.
«Does life develop from organic matter or from inorganic matter?»

«An open question?» Gabriele smiled.

«Francesco Redi showed that life cannot originate spontaneously.»

«Who was Redi?»

«He was the personal physician of the Grand Duke of Tuscany.»

«And what did the experiment consist of?»

«Redi took two pieces of meat and placed them in two glass containers, one closed and one open. He waited a few days and found that worms

appeared only in the open container. Redi concluded that worms appear where flies lay eggs.»

«The absence of air in the container could explain the absence of worms!» Gabriele said.

«Redi repeated the experiment by covering the container with a net through which air could pass, but not flies.»

«And the result?»

«In the container covered with the net, no worms formed, but appeared on the net where the flies had laid their eggs. For Redi this proved that worms do not spawn spontaneously, but from the eggs of flies.»

«It's a pretty easy experiment to repeat!»

«But it was not considered conclusive.»

«Why?»

«Needham showed that sterilized chicken broth, placed in a sterile container, led to the formation of microbes!»

«Who was Needham?» Gabriele asked.

«He was an English biologist and Catholic priest.»

«What did the experiment consist of?»

«Needham boiled the broth to kill all the microbes. Then he sealed the broth in bottles. After a few days the broth became cloudy and every single drop contained numerous microscopic creatures. Needham

concluded that microbes are spontaneously generated.»

«How long had he been boiling the broth?»

«Lazzaro Spallanzani repeated Needham's experiments by placing the broth in sealed jars and unsealed jars. The results contradicted Needham's findings.»

«Can you be more specific?»
Gabriele asked.

«The broth in the sealed jars remained clean, with no signs of spontaneous growth, unless the jars were subsequently opened. Spallanzani concluded that the microbes had been introduced into the jars from the air.»

«And how did Needham respond?»

«Needham argued that life originates from a life force that is destroyed when the broth is boiled for a long time.»

«And who was right?»

«The discussion became very lively and in the eighteenth century the French Academy of Sciences awarded a prize for who was able to answer, in a convincing and definitive way, the question about spontaneous generation.»

«Who was the winner?»

«Louis Pasteur, with a series of brilliant experiments, similar to those conducted by Needham and Spallanzani, showed that microorganisms do not develop spontaneously in sterile containers.

Pasteur summed up his findings by saying that life can only originate from living matter.»

Irem had been following our conversation. «Are you saying that there is no way to teleport seeds to Mars?»

«I can only send sprouts!»

«If they are not enough, I will have to ask for starship transport.» Irem added.

«Isn't it dangerous?» I asked.

«Why should it be dangerous?» Irem replied.

«Mars is free of pathogens. The immune systems of teleported people may not respond to viruses brought from Earth.»

«Maybe you are right!» Irem said.

Gabriele turned to me. «What is your opinion on spontaneous generation?»

«I think it can happen, but in the presence of water.»

«Can you be more specific?»

«A few years ago the Journal of Cosmology asked me to comment on the findings of Richard Hoover, of the NASA Marshall Space Flight Center.»

«What had Hoover found?»

«He had discovered microfossils, similar to cyanobacteria, in the inner sections of comet meteorites and, using electron microscopy, concluded that they originated from these meteors, that is, from comets.»

«And your comment?»

«According to syntropy, life is a fundamental property of the universe that manifests through water. Comets are rich in ice that melts near the Sun. A small part trapped inside the comet becomes water, the rest vapor which turns into the comet's tail. Therefore, I concluded that life can spontaneously begin inside comets, even if the conditions are extreme.»

«Don't you think organic matter is needed to give rise to life?»

«Water is needed. Life manifests itself in the presence of water!»

«There is water on Mars!» Gabriele said.

«And microorganisms are present in the water of Mars! This forces us to sterilize water to avoid the risk of

pandemics!»

I watched Gabriele work with the teleportation of the sprouts.

«Do you know the works of Oparin and Miller?» Gabriele asked.

«The names are familiar to me.»

«At the beginning of the nineteenth century, Alexander Oparin published a book titled *The origins of life* in which he suggested that the ability of colloids to bind substances to the surface indicated a start of metabolism.»

«And who was Miller?»

«He was a student of Harold Urey, a chemist who coined the term cosmochemistry and who was profoundly influenced by Oparin works.»

«What did Urey add?»

«Urey argued that the primordial atmosphere was made of methane, ammonia, nitrogen, water and hydrogen.»

«It seems correct!»

«And Miller showed that in a primordial atmosphere the carbon produced by lightning generates amino acids.»

«The building blocks of life?»

«Miller produced an aqueous mixture which he called *primordial broth*, and which contained amino acids, including some of those found in living organisms.»

«Are amino acids living forms?» I asked.

«No! But they are the building blocks of proteins.»

«They must therefore be combined into proteins!»

«Yes,» he remained silent for a moment, «but the combinations of amino acids needed to form one single protein are by far greater than the combinations that have occurred in the history of the universe.»

«You are saying that it is impossible to arrive at a protein spontaneously!»

«The possibility that a single protein can form as a result of chance is nil!»

«Proteins are extremely widespread. How do they form?»

«This is where syntropy and *Attractors* come into play!» Gabriele said.

«A new kind of causality?!»

«*Attractors* work in a very particular

way.»

«Can you give me an example?»

«Have you ever paid attention to how a cat jumps on a table where there is food?»

«Actually no!»

«The cat starts going around the table, but can't see what's on the table.»

«Since it is too close to the table?»

«Yes!»

«And how does the cat decide where to jump?»

«He starts going around the table, then he chooses a position and starts moving his pelvis, as if he is practicing different jumps.»

«But how? He can't see what's on the table!»

«He cannot see the surface of the table and cannot see the outcome. Yet when he jumps, he jumps perfectly, he reaches the only point on the table where there is a free space!»

«But how does he manage?»

«The theory of syntropy says that life constantly interacts with the future. For example, few people get on trains that will have accidents, many feel ill, and this leads them not to get on. The same happens with cats. Every possible jump arouses a premonition. Cats keep trying, in a kind of virtual world, until they reach a jump that is associated with a positive premonition. At this point they jump.»

«Are you saying that the cat performs

virtual jumps, as in a kind of trance, and only jump when he receives a positive feedback?»

«I find enlightening what the biologist Robert Rosen wrote in the book *Anticipatory Systems*.»

Gabriele showed the quote on his phone and read it aloud: «*I was amazed by the number of anticipatory behaviors observed at all levels of the organization of living systems. Living systems behave like real anticipatory systems, systems in which the present state changes according to future states, violating the law of causality according to which changes depend exclusively on past or present causes. We try to explain these behaviors with theories and models that exclude any possibility of anticipation. Without exception, all biological theories and*

models are classical in the sense that they seek only causes in the past or present.»

«Rosen disagrees with biologists that reduce anticipatory behaviors to predictive models and learning processes.»

«Since anticipatory behaviors are also found in the simplest forms of life,» Gabriele replied, «like cells, with no neural systems, it is difficult to support the hypothesis of predictive models or learning processes. Furthermore, they are also observed in macromolecules and this excludes any possible explanation based on processes due to natural selection. Rosen concludes that a new causality is needed to explain the anticipatory behaviors of living systems.»

«Syntropy shows that life depends on the future and that it continually manifests anticipatory, retrocausal behaviors! Syntropy assumes that living systems are driven by *Attractors*, towards final causes, and that *Attractors* guide, illuminate the path towards the goal, thanks to emotions and feelings of love.»

«The same happens in our lives: inner feelings guide towards the *Attractor*, the purpose!» Gabriele said.

«And what does this have to do with amino acids and proteins?» I asked.

«Amino acids combine in a virtual plane, until they reach the right sequence that an emotion illuminates leading to its implementation.»

«Similarly to what happens with

cats?»

«That's right! On an invisible plane the infinite possible combinations are tested, until the correct one is reached. This combination is illuminated by the *Attractor* with an emotion of truth and love that makes it emerge on the visible plane where it is implemented.»

«And this requires syntropy?»

«Yes! This game on the invisible plane is only possible thanks to syntropy and the *Attractor* which retroacts on the present, showing the way.»

«So, in this way the invisible plane of syntropy allow to develop complex forms in a short time?»

«Complex designs that work!»

«The result is already optimized and is not subject to natural selection.» I added. «Do *Attractors* develop complex projects in a short time?»

«This is one of the properties of *Attractors*, the other is that they store the project, the design, and distribute it to all the individuals, without having to recreate the project every time. The first time a protein forms it needs time, but then, anywhere in the Universe, if the right conditions are present, the proteins will form instantly, as the project is already known and the *Attractor* shares it non-locally everywhere in the Universe!»

«Is the project shared throughout the Universe?» I asked.

«Attractors operate in a non-local

reality, where physical distances do not exist!»

«Can we then use projects developed on other planets or even on other galaxies?»

«Yes! The evolution towards increasingly functional and perfect forms of life is a unitary process of the entire Universe, in a *Unified Field* within which life evolves.»

«I wonder at this point if a species can become extinct.»

«The fact that a species is physically extinct does not mean that its project is canceled, that its *Attractor* does not exist any longer.»

«You are saying that the *Attractor* is not affected by entropy.»

«The *Attractor* cannot die and

cannot become extinct.»

«And what does this imply?»

«It means that if the conditions for an extinct species re-emerge, the extinct species will re-emerge in a very short time.»

«So the extinction of species does not exist?»

«Extinction exists as long as conditions remain unfavorable. For example, during the Ice Age many species become extinct, but as soon as heat returns, the extinct species reappear almost instantly.»

«Can this also happen with humans?»

«Sure! Let's imagine that humans become extinct because of the Ice Age. When the heat returns and the conditions become favorable again, it

can re-manifest in a very short time. Obviously, it will have no memory of previous civilizations. Memory is zeroed.»

I looked at my phone. «Anita just sent me a video. She suggests that we take some time to watch it.»

«What does it talk about?» Gabriele asked.

«The colonization of Venus.»

«We are now starting to colonize Mars and are we already thinking of Venus?»

«Venus has almost the same mass as Earth, gravity is therefore similar, but it has profound differences.»

«For example?»

«The year lasts 225 Earth days, but

more importantly, Venus rotates very slowly. It takes 116 Earth days to complete one day on Venus.»

«Is Venus' crust thicker than Earth's?»

«No, it is similar.»

«Is Venus in danger of disintegrating during the cold period of the Sun?»

«No!» I replied. «Venus rotates very slowly and diverging forces, which are strong on Earth, are non-existent on Venus. This greatly reduces the tendency of lava to escape and magma to expand.»

«But the temperature of the atmosphere of Venus is very high!» Gabriele said.

«The temperature of the atmosphere is on average over four hundred

degrees Celsius!»

«With the reduction of solar emissions by sixty percent it should cool quickly!»

«Yes, but it is made almost entirely of CO₂ and is about ninety times heavier than Earth's atmosphere.»

«Does CO₂ indicate that there was life on Venus?»

«Yes!»

«But what happened?»

«Due to its proximity to the Sun, temperatures have risen excessively, destroying life, setting on fire the forests, and releasing the CO₂ that life had trapped.»

«To remove carbon from the atmosphere, it is necessary to re-establish the cycle of life, the process

of photosynthesis!» Gabriele said.

«Venus terraforming projects are many.»

«For example?»

«One project sees the creation of space shields that reduce the amount of heat arriving from the Sun. These shields could be made up of huge umbrellas with solar panels, used to produce the electricity needed to power activities on Venus.»

«And the side of the planet that remains in the dark?»

«Sixty days of darkness can cause temperatures to drop excessively!»

«It will be necessary to send huge amounts of sunlight to the part of the planet that is in the dark.»

«Temperatures between day and

night will have to be stabilized.»

«At this point, the carbon will have to be removed from the atmosphere.»
Gabriele said.

«Photosynthesis does this work.»

«But on Venus there is no water!»

«You are right. Without water it is impossible to activate photosynthesis and terraforming.»

«I have often wondered where the water that is so abundant on Earth came from. Have you ever asked yourself this question?»

«No.»

«When the Earth's crust formed, the Earth had no water, it was too hot. But then it came in significant amounts.»

«Where did it come from?» I asked.

«The most accepted hypothesis is that it came from space in the form of ice.»

«Ice is widespread in space, for example comets are mostly made of ice and continually fall to Earth.»

«Interstellar ice is widespread.»

«But mostly in very remote areas, such as the Kuiper belt which lies beyond the orbit of Neptune.»

«It has been seen that processes can take place in interstellar ice, that lead to the formation of organic substances such as amino acids and nucleotides, the building blocks of proteins and DNA.»

«I did not know!» I answered.

«As a result of these processes, interstellar ice loses its spectroscopic

signature and is no longer detectable. We can't see interstellar ice, it becomes invisible matter, dark matter!»

«Are you saying that organic ice is widespread?»

«I imagine that once the temperature of Venus stabilizes, organic ice could begin to fall from space and form reserves of water and oceans.»

«I'm missing something, how does the ice know it has to fall on Venus?»

«A characteristic of water is that it is subject to very powerful attractive and cohesive forces.»

«Can you give me an example?» I asked.

«The cohesive forces lead water molecules to form drops. Other

liquids do not form drops, they disperse, they have no cohesive forces that hold the molecules together.»

«So?»

«If a minimum amount of organic water is brought to Venus, an attraction process is triggered that leads interstellar ice to converge on Venus.»

«Could the same be done on Mars?»

«On Mars it is more difficult, because the atmosphere is so thin that it causes water to disperse immediately into space!»

«How long would this process take?»

«The process of restoring water on Venus could be very fast. Water molecules attract water and create a field, an attractive force that leads the

interstellar ice molecules to converge on Venus.»

«Water that already has the building blocks of life in the form of amino acids and nucleotides!»

«That's right!»

«At this point, life could start activating the process of photosynthesis.» I said.

«Plants life would spread to Venus in no time, capturing carbon and releasing oxygen.»

«The atmosphere of Venus would become breathable and very similar to that on Earth.»

«It wouldn't be so heavy anymore! It would become similar to ours.»

«How long does it take to accomplish this transformation?»

«Given the amount of CO₂ present in the atmosphere of Venus and the amount of intergalactic ice available around Venus, the surface would be covered with dense forests within a few years and after a few decades the planet would already be inhabitable.»

«Can Venus explode?»

«Due to its very slow rotation, the magnetic shield of Venus is extremely weak, therefore an increase in cosmic rays would not be observed. Furthermore, the diverging forces, that is, the forces that push the magma outward, are extremely weak. The risk that Venus could explode is zero.»

«How long do you think it takes to accomplish the terraforming of

Venus?» I asked.

«A few decades after solar emissions have dropped.»

«Are you suggesting the exodus of humanity from Mars to Venus?»

«The big problem with Mars is gravity which is too low.»

«On Mars, gravity is one third of that of Earth, while on Venus gravity is almost the same.»

«The low gravity of Mars will lead to such radical structural changes in our organism as to make it impossible to return to Earth.»

«So Mars should be a very short step.»

«Humanity should try to go from Mars to Venus very quickly, to prevent our structure from changing.»

«And the Earth?»

«Earth will explode in about a hundred thousand years. But if we are able to reactivate its magnetic shield...»

«So, you are saying that once on Venus, we will have to build huge mirrors that will direct sunlight towards the Earth and reactivate the magnetic shield!?»

«Immense mirrors in geostationary orbit, which will convey the light of the Sun towards the Earth.»

«The colonization of Mars must last as little as possible, our Noah's Ark will be Venus.»

«Once on Venus we will have plenty of time to develop mirrors that reflect sunlight back to Earth. This will lead

to a rapid conclusion of the Ice Age and save the planet from disintegrating.»

«And how long will it take?»

«It may take a long time.»

«Venus will be an important step for humanity.»

I started the video that Anita had sent. The terraforming of Venus had already been completed and the focus was on social organization, direct democracy, and a totally new use of science.

«The methodology of concomitant variations is extremely simple!» I said.

«Can everyone be a scientists?»

«The results are clear to all, it is easy to carry out studies and researches, one does not have to be a wizard. The

scientific mentality could spread to the entire population.»

«Do you think that scientific thinking will be a fundamental ingredient of a system based on direct democracy?»

«At the central level, choices must be justified by making use of scientific results. The administrator must always demonstrate that choices are good for the people. But if people prove the opposite, administrators must change their choices.»

«And when there are doubts?»

«They are solved by addressing the entire population. Choices must be collegial, trying to reach a consensus.»

«On Earth the scientific process has been in the hands of few wizard scientists, who were manipulated by

politicians to impose choices that were often detrimental!» Gabriele replied.

«The false narrative about CO₂ and global warming.»

«Not only. For example, the way politicians used scientists during the COVID-19 pandemic was striking.»

«What have they done?»

«The scientific committees were meant to advise the politicians. But, instead, they produced false data to support what the politicians wanted. They systematically blocked effective therapies, they terrified people with false information and promoted extremely dangerous experiments with genetic vaccines.»

«But why?»

«At the beginning I thought that it was for economic interests, then the vaccine patents were made public to spread them in all the countries. The economic justification no longer existed.»

«So what was the reason?»

«The vaccines were of the mRNA type. Very dangerous drugs that modify the most crucial protein syntheses, the communication with the *Attractor*.»

«Nobody objected?» I asked.

«The scientific committees banned traditional vaccines! It was possible only to use mRNA drugs and vaccination was made compulsory!»

«In other words, people were being genetically modified.»

«Their blood was being genetically modified!»

«What exactly does this mean?»

«That the connection with the *Attractor* no longer works as it should.»

«Is this why they can't be teleported to Mars?»

«The connection with the *Attractor* has been altered and the teleportation of their blood does not work!»

«If you try to teleport these people what happens?»

«The *Attractor* recognizes their body, but not their blood. What arrives at destination is a body without blood!»

«In a famous cartoon, which was immediately withdrawn the pandemic was described into six phases. The

first in which terror is created, the second in which information is controlled and censored, the third in which we have lockdowns and social distancing, the fourth in which President Trump became the scapegoat, the fifth in which martial laws are applied, the sixth and last phase in which the mRNA vaccines are made compulsory. The cartoonist indicated this last phase with the number 666, the mark of the Beast.»

«The Bible describes the mark of the Beast as indelible!»

«This is exactly what happens with mRNA vaccines. They enter the blood but cannot come out, the body is unable to expel them.»

«It seem the Apocalypse!»

«The Beast is the FED, which has forced everyone, big and small, rich and poor, free and slaves, to get marked with mRNA vaccines.»

«Without this mark, people can no longer buy or sell. Without the mark of the Beast people are forbidden to live!» I said.

«So, do you think the pandemic was planned and implemented by the FED?»

«In FED-controlled countries, the pandemic has spread, while in FED-free countries such as China the pandemic has been kept under control.»

«In the West, only vaccinated people were allowed to lead a normal life. The others had to constantly show

documents, and be masked.»

«Like the star of David in Nazi Germany!»

«Yes! The beginning of a new Nazism.»

«The last book of the Bible, the Apocalypse, is also known as the book of revelation.» I said.

«The FED had succeeded in conquering only part of the world. Other countries, including Russia and China, created monetary systems alternative to the FED's.»

«Alternative to the FED totalitarianism?»

«The FED, through the US government, had begun to sanction all the non-aligned countries. This led the masses to identify the FED with

the Beast.»

«In the Bible, all of this precedes the Apocalypse.»

«The beginning of the Ice Age is the Apocalypse!» Gabriele replied.

«I find it ironic that the forces of evil, with their will to control and oppress humanity, have precluded their possibility of being teleported to Mars, which is today the only possibility of survival!»

«Individuals who work for the forces of evil did not get vaccinated. They were well aware of the implications of mRNA drugs.»

«So can they be teleported to Mars?»

«Yes and No. Their physical body can be teleported, but their identity, will not be teleported.»

«Why?»

«The *Attractor* selects only what is beneficial for life. During the teleportation, the *Attractor* sends only that part of the person's identity which converges towards the *Omega Point*, towards *God*.»

«And the rest?» I asked.

«The evil part of the person dissolves on Earth, with his body. People with no identity arrive on Mars.»

«Will the Ice Age give the possibility to cleanse humanity of the forces of evil?»

«We will continue the journey only with those who are converging towards the *Omega Point*.»

«It is incredible and cruel at the same time!» I said.

«We are not our material body, we are our *Soul*, the *Attractor*. When our connection with the *Attractor* is strong, our *Soul* is strong and our identity survives teleportation and death.»

«Are there people who do not reincarnate?»

«All the *Souls* reincarnate, but not their identities.»

«If we do not converge towards the *Omega Point* the identity and memories are lost and the *Soul* starts over again, without any memory of previous lives.» I said.

«Our salvation is the *Omega Point*!»

«By converging towards the *Omega Point*, we solve the identity conflict and our life fills with meaning. The

existential crisis is solved!»

«Teleportation to Mars will solve the identity conflict, depression and existential crises!»

«This implies a new awareness that has at its center the *Omega Point*, the great source of life and love energy from which syntropy originates.»

We continued to watch the video. The second part described the counter exodus of humanity to Earth. The Ice Age had begun quickly and violently, more than ever before. It was announced by strong earthquakes and volcanic eruptions that had shattered the Earth's crust. In a short time, life on Earth was almost extinct and there was no trace of human beings. The mega underground cities

that the Beast, the FED, had built, concentrating incredible resources, were no longer there. In the first twenty years of the new Ice Age, the people chosen by the Beast had been wiped out by the forces of nature. The strong dynamism of the Earth's crust had destroyed everything. The planet seemed to have cleaned itself of evil. Then huge mirrors were placed in geostationary orbit around the Earth, reflecting solar radiations and feeding the planet's magnetic shield. These huge reflecting mirrors seemed like other Suns. Humanity lived inside immense transparent pyramids that optimized the absorption of heat and provided optimal living conditions. These structures resembled those that

I had seen during the encounter with the orange light in Joplin, Missouri. The Earth was recharging with life energy. And it felt as if all was now converging towards the primary source, the great source of love, the field that unifies all living systems.

The exodus, first to Mars and then to Venus, had eliminated the Beast.

With Anita we decided to eat at the cafeteria.

«The video you sent was literally gorgeous!»

«Did you see the transparent pyramids, like the ones you have seen in your mystical experience as a teenager.»

«The fact that Mars is only the first

step in the process of returning to Earth, via Venus, is something I had never thought of!»

«Venus will not be a phase. It will offer conditions like those on Earth. Same gravity. After terraforming there will be oceans, forests, and life on the surface very similar to that on Earth. Mars, on the other hand, will always remain very different from Earth. Gravity is too low and the terraforming process may fail.»

«However, it is the first step of a process that will lead to a profound rebirth of humanity!»

«This is what I found most interesting.» Anita said. «Thanks to repeated teleportations, evil will be eliminated from humanity.»

«Thanks to the huge mirrors in geostationary orbit, we will return to Earth. We can start all over again, without forgetting the past!»

«I wonder if there will be any trace of what we see around us now.»

I looked around. I could see in the distance Rome and the dome of Saint Peter. «It depends how much time we will give to the Ice Age. Where the ice cap will form, no traces of the previous civilization will remain.»

«At this latitude the ice could reach four kilometers and everything around us will turn into dust!» Anita added.

«The impermanence of matter!»

«The only aspect that resists entropy is the *Omega Point* and the *Attractors*.»

«Earth could be reborn in a new earthly paradise!»

«We are at the beginning of an incredible pilgrimage that will bring us back to Earth, a new earthly paradise!»

Gabriele sat down at our table. «The video made me think that everything around us is nothing but energy. Even the most material object such as a stone is nothing more than condensed energy.»

«Yes, I know that the atom, the building block of matter, is nothing but energy.» Anita replied.

«Until a few years ago it was thought that the atom consisted of a very small nucleus surrounded by electrons. We now know that it is a system that vibrates, that expands and contracts

billions of times per second. By superimposing these vibrations, we obtain the image of a very dense core in the center, with a halo of energy around it.»

«But what does all this have to do with the video?» Anita asked.

«When an atom contracts and the expansive and cohesive forces unify, we enter a state of pure potentiality in which we unite with the love energy of the *Omega Point* from which the entire universe is generated. The intensity with which we feel this energy leads to a change in our awareness and our body. If the connection is particularly intense, we begin to emit love.»

«Are these the latest theories that

describe the atom in a similar way to the universe?» Anita asked.

«Yes!» Gabriele replied. «Now the atom is described as a vibrating system. A system with billions of Big-Bang and Big-Crunch cycles every second.»

«Does the atom expand and contract so many times every second?» I asked.

«Yes! While at our level this cycle takes billions of years, in the atom it repeats billions of times per second. In this infinitesimal space of time the entire complexity of events that we observe in the universe is reproduced: formation of nebulae, stars, galaxies, planets, living forms, civilizations.»

I stared at him in amazement. «Are living forms also produced?»

«Yes!»

«But how do they procreate and evolve in such a short time?»

He smiled, shaking his head. «If we become so small that we perceive an atom as large as our universe, time would flow at an incredibly slower rate. A Big-Bang and Big-Crunch cycle of an atom would correspond for us to a time of billions of years.»

«Although incredible, this theory has now been confirmed.» Anita said.

«Yes! Billions of times per second, the same complexity of our universe develops in every atom of our body.»

«It is something that leaves me amazed!» I replied.

«The same theory says that atoms, in the Big-Bang phase, organize

themselves into atoms, that is, atoms within atoms, with further expansion and restriction cycles, Big-Bangs and Big-Crunches, infinitely faster, which lead to the formation of the same complexity of our universe.»

«Like Chinese boxes, universes within universes!»

«A fact leaves me even more amazed. Have you ever wondered what the size of the universe will be at the moment of the Big-Crunch, before it explodes again in the Big-Bang?»

«No, I've never asked myself that.»

«Try to imagine!»

Anita thought about it for a moment. «I'm guessing. It could be the size of our solar system.»

Gabriele looked at her with a smile.

«No, the entire universe at the moment of the maximum implosion, before exploding again, will be infinitely small.»

I shook my head. «This is a fact that has always shocked me. All galaxies, planets, stars, will collapse to the point of no longer having a dimension!»

«When all the matter and energy of the universe collapse together thanks to gravitational forces, the universe will become infinitely small.» Gabriele replied.

«Will all the matter of the universe, compacted together, just before the Big Bang become pure potentiality? Pure diverging and converging forces?» Anita asked.

Gabriele's face lit up. «The converging and diverging forces will unify into a single creative force. What mathematicians call a singularity.»

«At the zero moment, when the Big-Crunch ends and the Big-Bang is about to start, does the universe reunite with God?» I asked.

«Yes! The zero moment is the moment of contact between the divine and the universe as we know it.»

I muttered under my breath: «the divine, the creative force, is the unification of forces!»

«According to the kabbala, it is possible to create only when diverging and converging forces are united.»

«The zero moment is like a door that

joins these two dimensions!» I replied in an excited voice.

«It is a door that allows the passage between the two dimensions and that opens billions of times per second at the atomic level.»

«Is the contact with the divine therefore possible at any moment?»

«The *Omega Point* manifests itself as love. Our purpose is to reunite with the divine through love.»

«I am more and more convinced that it is possible to establish direct contact with the divine!» I said.

«Some speak of experiences of contemplation where the material dimension is cancelled. Experiences that lead to strong feelings of love and mystical visions that open a new,

immense horizon.»

«A phrase from Rumi flashed into my mind,» Anita said. «*You are not a drop in the ocean, you are the ocean in a drop.*»

«Rumi?» Gabriele asked.

«Rumi is the greatest and most loved of the Sufi mystical poets. He is considered by many to be the most important mystical poet of all times!» Anita replied.

«What do you mean with this sentence?»

«That the identity conflict is fundamentally wrong. We perceive ourselves as infinitely small because we see the world as infinitely big! But within us we have infinite universes that pulsate and evolve. We are the

ocean, we are the Universe!»

«But we are also the drop!»

«We are both.»

«We need to enter a new perspective where entropy and syntropy unify and cooperate together! One is necessary for the other.» I said.

I saw a message from Irem followed by many smiles. «Isaiah's prophecy is becoming true here on Mars!»

I thought back to Isaiah's prophecy.

«The wolf will live with the lamb, the panther will lie down next to the kid, the child will put his hand in the den of poisonous snakes. Nothing can harm or destroy. As the waters fill the sea, so the divine light will fill the Earth.»

I began to daydream, like in a trance.

I saw a new era unfolding ahead of me, no longer dominated by the struggle between good and evil, but by the cooperation between opposite polarities. The vision of an earthly paradise, full of love and happiness, was taking shape before my eyes.

Anita called me back to reality. «I have to get back to work!» After a few seconds of silence, she added. «Stop dreaming it's time to go back!»